



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

HARVARD COLLEGE
LIBRARY



FROM THE FUND OF
CHARLES MINOT
CLASS OF 1828

NOTES AND ADDITIONS

572 6

TO THE

HISTORY OF GLOUCESTER,

BY

JOHN J. BABSON.



PART FIRST: EARLY SETTLERS.



GLOUCESTER, MASS.:
M. V. B. PERLEY, TELEGRAPH OFFICE.
1870.

NOTES AND ADDITIONS

577 6

TO THE

HISTORY OF GLOUCESTER,

BY

JOHN J. BABSON.

PART FIRST: EARLY SETTLERS.

GLOUCESTER, MASS.:
M. V. B. PERLEY, TELEGRAPH OFFICE.
1876.

US 13271.6.5

~~13271.6.5~~

1877. May 1,
Missel Street

75

PUBLISHER'S NOTICE.



The genealogical notes contained in the following pages were prepared by the author of the History of Gloucester, and published, by instalments, in the columns of the *Gloucester Telegraph*, commencing in 1872. They constitute Part First of his "Notes and Additions" to the history, and extend the account of the "Early Settlers." They are confined to the families of those who were inhabitants of the town before 1701, and who, except a few, are still represented by descendants living in Gloucester and bearing their names.

Additional notes relating to a few of the families will be found on the last four pages.

At the time these notes were printed in the *Telegraph*, a number of sheets were struck off in pamphlet form, in accordance with the desire of some who wished to preserve them; and in that form they are now presented by the publisher of that paper.

M. V. B. PERLEY.

ERRATA.

Page 3, column 1, line 28 from top, for "other" read surviving.										
" 16, " 2, " 28	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"granter"	"grantee.
" 17, " 1, " 2	"	"	"	"	"	bottom,	"	"	"brother"	"father.
" 23, " 2, " 13	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"Ulin"	"Uran.
" 34, " 2, " 6	"	"	"	"	"	top,	"	"	"it"	"the account.
" 35, " 2, " 15	"	"	"	"	"	bottom,	"	"	"Hugh"	"John.
" 41, " 2, " 9	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"1821"	"1721.
" 45, " 1, " 4	"	"	"	"	"	top,	"	"	"ancestor"	"ancestor.
" 62, " 1, " 4	"	"	"	"	"	bottom,	"	"	"is"	"are.

HISTORY OF GLOUCESTER.

NOTES AND ADDITIONS.

I.

EARLY SETTLERS.

In preparing the History it was my desire, in my account of each of the early settlers who became the founder of a family in the town, to trace at least one line of his descendants down to a period within the memory of persons then living. I accomplished this in nearly every instance; but the book exhibits a few defects in this particular, which I shall endeavor to supply in these Notes.

JOSEPH ALLEN.—Many families of this name were among the early settlers of New England, and it is still very common in the mother country;—the estimated number bearing it, in England and Wales, in 1853, having been no less than forty thousand, five hundred. In Mr. Savage's valuable *Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England* one might not unreasonably expect to find a New England parentage for our Allen. From that however it does not appear that he was a descendant from William, one of the first planters, or that he was born in this country, unless he was the Joseph, son of William of Newbury, born Oct. 18, 1653; though he is not named with other children in his father's will, made in 1674. In the will of our Joseph Allen, made June 24, and proved Oct. 20, 1721, he gives son Joseph £25, Thomas £15, John £30, daughter Rachel £10, Anne £15, Rose £60, and in case she never marries liberty to abide in the eastern chamber of his dwelling house during her life; grandchild Jeremiah £5 in case he lives to be 21 years old; to beloved wife Rose one-third of his real and personal estate during her life, and if that be not sufficient support, twenty shillings a year out of the remaining two-thirds as long as she remains a widow:

the remainder of his estate, both real and personal, to be equally divided betwixt his two youngest sons Samuel and Zerubbabel.

The History shows the prominence among his townsmen of Joseph, the eldest of these sons. He was, I think, the largest landholder of his time, or of any time, in Gloucester: owning 220 acres at Eastern Point, valued at £880, and large lots in other parts of the town, among which were "wharf and ware house and one acre of land near ye ferry place," where within the memory of living persons no signs of business but the ruins have been seen. Other items of his estate were, silver plate, £46.18.8; eight negro slaves, £200.18.4; five vessels and a half, £802.18.4; 690 bushels corn, £92. The heirs of his large estate were his two sons, William and Nathaniel; Abigail, wife of Capt. Wm. Ellery; Martha, wife of Rev. Aaron Smith; Rachel, wife of Capt. John Stevens; Elizabeth, wife of Capt. Wm. Stevens; Lucy; and the heirs of Mary Low, deceased. Besides these children there were Anna, who probably died young; Susanna, the first wife of Rev. John Rogers, minister of the fourth parish, who died before her father, leaving no child; and Joseph, born in 1709, who died before May 26, 1780, when his father was appointed administrator of his estate, the inventory and settlement of which exhibit one of the most remarkable instances of extensive business and early pecuniary prosperity that the history of the town affords. His large stock and great variety of dry goods, including broadcloths, velvets, flowered silk, Mantua silk, and flowered callimanco, arrests attention as indicating that a portion at least

of the people must have been able to indulge the love of dress to a considerable extent. In addition to his great stock of shop goods he had real estate and vessel property, and "silver tankard, porringers and cups £107.12"; making, with debts due and other assets, the whole value of his estate £10,759.8.10 in the currency of the time, when corn was appraised at six, and wheat at ten, shillings per bushel. He was intending marriage with Mrs. Martha Hubbard, of Boston, Dec. 28, 1731, and by his wife Martha, his son Joseph was born in 1735, who must have died before 1742, when the balance of the estate, upwards of £4800, was divided equally between the widow and father of the deceased.

William, son of Joseph the second, one of the early settlers of New Gloucester, Me., placed on record the names of thirteen children born to him here, and one or two are said to have been omitted, or added to the number in his new abode. He left behind a son Joseph, who was at one time the keeper of our Poor House, but finally removed to Maine; and a son William, who died in Gloucester about 1827, aged 77, leaving several children, but none by whom the name was perpetuated in town. His son William settled in Onondaga County, New York, and two aged daughters still survive here. Of Elizabeth, daughter of William Allen sen. who married Samuel Stevens and died in Portland at the age of ninety-eight, a fine portrait by Copley is in possession of her great-grandson Edward Russell, Esq., of Boston.

Nathaniel, the other son of Joseph, was the father of nine sons and three daughters, but neither the name nor the blood was transmitted to a grand-child. Mary, the youngest of his children and the survivor of them all, is supposed to have spent most of her life with her relatives of the Sargent family; but her last days were passed as a boarder in a private family in her native town, and ended Sept. 3, 1846, at the age of seventy-three. She was the possessor of portraits of her father and mother by Copley, now owned, it is believed, by Thomas C. Amory, Esq., of Boston. Rev. Samuel Chandler's Journal mentions one of the occasions of domestic sorrow by which Mr. Allen's household must have been often darkened. "April 14, 1764, about half past ten o'clock I was called up by a passenger who

came with a packet directed to me from Boston, giving an account of the death of Nathaniel Allen, aged about twenty years, who died of the small pox, being inoculated. I went at eleven o'clock to his father's—called them up and tarried there till near twelve—very disconsolate—I slept but little."

Rev. Aaron Smith, the husband of Martha Allen, was the minister of Marlborough, where he was ordained June 11, 1740. His intention of marriage is recorded here July 12, 1740. In the closing years of his ministry he was afflicted by ill health and other troubles, and was finally dismissed, at his own request, in 1778. He removed to East Sudbury, where he died in 1781, aged sixty-seven. He had two daughters, Martha and Anne, born Aug. 22, 1746, one of whom, perhaps, was the daughter who married Rev. Josiah Bridge, second minister of East Sudbury. Mr. Chandler records in his Journal, May 11, 1764,—"About 1 o'clock went to Lect. up in Town. Mr. Aaron Smith preached, Ps. 119-96, last part—a very learned Discourse—all the perfection of the — all human Glory will have an end." The wife of Joseph Allen the second was Mary, daughter of Nathaniel Colt, born in 1688. She must have survived her husband many years, if, as I suppose, a funeral ring I have seen in possession of one of the Allen family commemorates her death. On this ring is inscribed, "Mary Allen Obt. Sept. 12, 1777, aged 87," or, perhaps, 89—for the figures are much worn.

Thomas, the second of the five sons of Joseph the first who survived their father, died in 1778, aged eighty-nine. His first wife was Elizabeth, probably daughter of Nathaniel Colt, and sister of the wife of his brother Joseph. She died July 15, 1756, and he next married, in 1758, Jemima, widow of Joseph Davis of Squam. Three of his ten children were sons by whom the name was perpetuated, but whether by all of them down to the present time I am unable to say. One of them, Thomas, married Jemima Haskell and had nine children; but I know of only one by whom the name has been continued,—the William mentioned in the History, born in 1735. He is said to have died about 1803. David, another son of Thomas sen., married in 1745 Mary, daughter of Rev. John White, by whom he had a son, David, and seven daughters. By a second wife, Sarah Allen, probably widow of Zerubbabel, he has one

daughter, Sarah, recorded in our books; but there were certainly two other children by this marriage, Isaac and Rebecca, twins. Isaac may have been the Capt. Isaac Allen, the appraiser of whose estate was presented at Probate Court, Nov. 30, 1801. Rebecca married Thomas Baker, and lived to old age. She is my authority for the statement that her half-brother, David, sailed from Boston during the revolutionary war in command of a privateer, which, in about two hours after leaving port, was observed to sink suddenly to bottom, carrying down all on board. The other son of Thomas Allen, sen., was Isaac, born June 18, 1731. He married, Nov. 8th, 1751, Abigail, daughter of Rev. John White, and died Dec. 19, 1757, leaving three children, Thomas, Isaac and Abigail. Isaac settled in New Gloucester, Me. Thomas was brought up by his grandfather at the ancestral home, which came into his possession by the will of the latter on his death, in 1778. He died in Feby. 1839, aged 85. His son, Capt. Wm. Allen, was lost in the Sch. Diligent, about 1827, on his return passage from the West Indies: having never been heard of after the departure of the vessel for home. His only other son, David, is now the owner and occupant of the paternal estate; affording one of the few instances, very rare in Gloucester, or, indeed any where else in America, in which successive generations of the same family and name have had their home on the same spot nearly two hundred years. But here unhappily the succession may end; for David, only child of the preceding, the brave and lamented Lieut. colonel of the 12th Mass. Regiment, who fell in the battle of the Wilderness, May 5, 1864, was the last of his race in this line.

These two sons of the first Joseph Allen, of whose families I have given some further information, were officers in the militia, and are frequently designated by their military title. I can add somewhat to the brief mention of the three other sons in the history. John, born 18 April, 1692. Administration of his estate was granted to Eunice, his widow, May 1, 1789, and, April 17, 1749, division of his real estate was made among his children, John, Ambrose, Nehemiah, Solomon, Jeremiah and Eunice. John had in May, 1747, a grant of land on both sides of the way leading to Hodgkins' Ferry, bounded by heirs of John Allen, deceased. He married Abigail Davis in 1744, and had a son

John born June 4, 1746, and was dead in 1749. Ambrose married Lucy Hodgkins in 1740, and besides four daughters, had a son Ambrose, born Nov. 23, 1740, who, perhaps, was the father of Ambrose, the well-known miller of Town Parish forty or fifty years ago. Nehemiah married Abigail Stanwood in 1747, and had nine children, including sons John, Nehemiah, William, James, Joshua and Isaac, of whom I know no more. Solomon married June 6, 1754, Susanna, daughter of Joshua Riggs, born Dec. 6, 1737. Five daughters, and sons, Solomon and John, are recorded to him. The former is probably the Capt. Solomon Allen who died in June, 1836, aged 84, though the recorded date of his birth would make him but 81. The venerable Mark Allen of Riverdale, now ninety years old, is of this family. Our records have an intention of marriage between Jeremiah Allen and Abigail Allen of Manchester, and the birth of their three sons,—Jeremiah, June 23, 1764; Joseph, July 14, 1765, and Benjamin, Aug. 29, 1766. Eunice Allen was the wife of John Huse, the centenarian, and died in the Work House, Dec. 14, 1806, aged eighty.

Samuel, son of the first Joseph, recorded the births of eight children, and this is all the additional information I can give concerning him. Perhaps he joined the great emigration to New Gloucester, or left for some other place. Samuel Allen, Jr., born in 1726, was intending marriage with Sarah Goodrich, Nov. 10, 1759, and his son Joseph was born June 19, 1762. Joseph, probably second son of Samuel sen., born in 1727, married Mary Plummer in 1748, and had two children, Mary and Samuel. He became a ship master and was lost on the Isle of Sable on his passage home from Malaga. He was spoken by an outward bound vessel, whose captain gave Allen the wrong longitude, which, it was supposed, was the cause of his loss. The captain discovered his mistake after he had parted from Allen, and reported the circumstance on his arrival home. Some vestiges of Allen's vessel, and the dead body of a man, were found on the island by some fishermen the next Spring. William, brother of the preceding, born in 1744, married Experience Bennet in 1767. He was a sea captain and died in July 1814. She died in July 1829, aged eighty-six. Only four of his children are recorded. Experience, born

in 1768, who married a Gunnison, and died about 1858; William, who was twice married, and died Sept. 4, 1815, leaving sons Nathaniel K., now of Salem, and William, who removed to Portland, Me., upwards of thirty years ago, and there died; Robert and John. Besides these there were three daughters, one of whom, Rachel, married first Capt. Michael Parsons, and next Mr. Jesse Wilson, and died Dec. 11, 1867, aged 97, leaving with many pleasant memories of her delightful old age. Another, Sally, is the venerable widow of the late Capt. B. Ring, still living, in her ninety-second year. Rarely, indeed, do three sisters attain such extreme longevity.

Of the sons of Zerubbabel, youngest son of the first Joseph, I can trace but two to their end:—Zerubbabel, born in 1729, married Sarah Robinson in 1751, and had sons Andrew, born in 1752; Mark, 1755; and Zerubbabel, 1756; in which year the father died at sea. The last Zerubbabel was one of the crew of the ill-fated privateer Gloucester, which was lost at sea in 1777, with a large company of men belonging mostly to this town. Jacob, born in 1784, married Sarah Parsons in 1758, and was intending marriage with Sally Low in 1766. Administration of his estate was granted to Sarah Allen Nov. 1, 1787. Two daughters, Sarah and Lydia, are recorded to him. His residence was the house in the burying-place lane in which Rev. John White spent the last years of his life. Ebenezer Allen and Sarah Bennet were intending marriage Nov. 1, 1760.

Besides the descendants of Joseph, there were other Allens in town as early as 1729, in which year, Oct. 1, Benj. Allen and Mary Riggs were married. Their children on record are Catherine, Benjamin, Mary, and Moses. There were also Isaac and Susanna, as appears from the petition, Aug. 24, 1765, of Catherine Richardson, Mary Wharf and Susanna Allen, heirs of Benj. Allen, late of Gloucester, deceased, praying the Judge of Probate that they may have their respective portions of their father's estate, their brother Isaac being dead. The father was dead in 1761, in which year, June 4, the mother also died, aged fifty-six. This Isaac was the same, probably, who married Elizabeth Littlehale, June 17, 1760, and had a daughter Mary born in 1762. She married James Blake Jan. 9, 1766, and Aug. 24, same year, presented account of administration of estate of her

late husband, showing a small balance. Andrew, son of Benjamin Allen, by Mary his wife, was born Aug. 5, 1756.

John Allen, jr., of Manchester, and Sarah Ring intended marriage Nov. 27, 1756, but the record goes on to say that Sarah Allen, daughter of John Allen, jr., late of Manchester, by Keturah Rust, alias Fuller, his wife, was born Aug. 30, 1758, and John, July 25, 1760. John Allen and Esther Sargent were married Nov. 17, 1772. Perhaps he was of the family of Joseph, and grandson of his son John.

Jacob Allen, sojourner, was intending marriage with Anna Allen Sep. 27, 1774; and with Sarah Hughes Jan. 13, 1775.

William Allen, 3d, and Tabitha Bray intended marriage Nov. 29, 1770.

Twenty-eight males of this name in Gloucester and eleven in Rockport appear in the last Directory of the towns.

RALPH ANDREWS.—I can find no earlier home for this settler. He lived, probably, somewhere on the west side of the Cut, as, in 1702. William Haskell sen., and Deacon Jos. Haskell, residing in that section, were joined with the overseers of the poor to see if they could find a convenient place to remove Ralph Andrews and his family to for his more comfortable subsistence. In 1704 it was "left to the Selectmen to take care of Ralph Andrews, and to appoint a place where to set a small house for him to live in,—the inhabitants of ye town to build ye sd house." The land now assigned to him was probably the same that was "confirmed" to his son Thomas in 1719, on condition that he should take care of his mother Abigail. This Thomas had a grant of timber for a house in 1712, and married, I suppose, in 1718, Mercy Story of Ipswich, who bore him daughters Mercy, in 1720, and Harriet, in 1722, when my knowledge of him ends.

Francis, second son of Ralph, had, in 1723, a grant of land at Kettle Cove way to Fresh Water Cove. This grant was also conditioned upon his maintenance of his mother, for the care of whom, the year before, the selectmen had agreed with William Davis, the husband of her daughter Abigail. He married Elizabeth Barrett Dec. 11, 1712, and had Elizabeth, born in 1716; Francis, 1719; Abigail, 1721; John, 1724; Barrett, 1725; John, again, 1727; and Agnes, 1730. John may have been the

same who married Eunice Sawyer in 1748, and had daughters Eunice and Deborah.

Ralph Andrews also had, without doubt, a son Raiph, the record of whose birth long since disappeared. In consequence, I think, of the tattered and worn condition of the unprotected outside leaves of the book in which it was entered. He appears to have risen but little above his father's unfortunate lot. He married Jane Elwell, May 28, 1724, between which date and 1740, when Isaac Eveleth was paid £4.17.3 for sundries supplied to him, I learn nothing about him, except that some time in these years he must have become the father of a son Job, who, July 13, 1754, was intending marriage with Mary Diggs, late of Falmouth, and whose happiness he interrupted by forbidding the banns. The cruelty however was of only four days duration, at the end of which the prohibition was withdrawn. The date of their marriage is not given, but we have the record of birth of their three sons;—Job, in 1755; Daniel, 1758; and Francis 1762. Ralph was a widower in 1754, and may have softened towards his son in consequence of the thoughts of connubial bliss he was himself indulging; for it appears that he was intending marriage with Mary Kent, Dec. 7, in that year, though only the intention is recorded, which is followed by a similar intention with Mary Clark, May 7, 1757. I know nothing more of him till his death, (in the second Parish, I think,) Nov. 3, 1778, at the age of eighty-three.

William and John Andrews were probably sons of Ensign William Andrews of Chebacco Parish, Ipswich, who died before 1716, leaving sons William, John and Ezekiel, and six daughters, one of whom married Joshua Norwood, and another Samuel Gott, who had their homes at the end of the Cape. At this place, it is likely, William Andrews fixed his residence, perhaps not far from the point of land which preserves his name. His first appearance in town is on the birth, by his wife Elizabeth, of his daughter Mary, Dec. 5, 1711. He had a son Jonathan born in 1713, a son William in 1716, and William, again, in 1723. Here I lose sight of the father, but keep in view the sons Jonathan and William; the former of whom intended marriage with Hannah Robinson, March 1, 1740, and was married to widow Anna Tarr, Nov. 23, 1752. By his first wife he had a son Jonathan, the same, I sup-

pose, who was intending marriage with Hannah Morgan, Dec. 25, 1778, and had a son John born June 14, 1774. By his second wife he has recorded an only son, William Tarr, born May 2, 1756, the same without doubt who died at Sandy Bay in 1829. William Andrews, Jr.; married Ruth Riggs Nov. 2, 1744, and besides three daughters, had sons John and William.

John Andrews and Sarah Curtis were married Jan. 22, 1712; and John Andrews, of Ipswich, and Elizabeth Wallis were married Dec. 6, 1716. No children are recorded in our books to either.

Twenty-six males of this name are in the Gloucester and Rockport Directory for 1869, some of whom, without doubt, can trace their descent from William of Ipswich, but whether any can go back to Ralph I know not.

JAMES BABSON.—This settler and his mother Isabel appear to have been the sole emigrants to New England of this name; and the number bearing it in the mother country must have been very small, as I infer from the result of an examination last summer, at the Registrar General's Office, in London, of the records of births, deaths and marriages in England and Wales for the six preceding years, which revealed the fact that the name did not appear during that period. A tradition in one branch of the family here reported that the widow Isabel and her son came from Bristol, England; but this had its origin perhaps from the circumstance that Ellnor Hill, the wife of James, was from that city; for the name does not now exist there, and a learned antiquarian whom I met in Bristol told me it was entirely new to him.

The widow Isabel had several grants of land, of which the earliest entered on the records is under date of 1644. The record of her purchase of Ashley's lot in the harbor is without date, but it was probably bought before the grants were made by the town. The grant to her son James is in these words, "Dec. 23, 1658, given to James Babson twelve acres of fresh meadow lying above the mill, also twenty acres of upland lying by the side of it." On this land he settled, and it finally passed into the possession of Thomas Witham, who married his youngest daughter Abigail. In that family it has ever since remained. James Babson made his will Dec. 4, 1683 and died Dec.

21, same year. The inventory of his estate is as follows:—

Houses and upland and marsh, fresh and salt,	£52.10
And other pieces of land in the harbor,	10.
For cattle, great and small,	30.16
One mare,	1.
For swine great and small,	2.10
For beds and bedding thereunto belonging,	6.
For pots, kettle and frying-pan,	1.
For pewter,	.10
For guns and sword and bullets and bullet mould,	2.
For barrels, chest, and other lumber,	.10
For one cart and sled and plough and tackling thereunto belonging, and other husbandry tools,	8.10
For wearing clothes,	1.10
	£111.16

His daughter Elizabeth was living with her mother, unmarried, Dec. 21, 1704, when the latter "for yt she my daughter now is and hath for many years continued with and attended on me in my age and weak estate, gives her five acres of land at Eastern Point, her bed whereon she then lodged, sheets and blankets, the curtains being her own already, iron pot, brass kettle, &c." She probably married Thomas Sheath, May 18, 1716. Abigail Witham died Feby. 25, 1745, aged seventy-three, as on her grave stone may be seen. Of her numerous children was Daniel, the third Gloucester graduate at Harvard College.

Of James, born Sept. 29, 1648, and Elinor, June 15, 1651, I know no more. Phillip and Hannah Baker, then both of Salem, were married Oct. 22, 1689. They had a daughter Anna born there Aug. 22, 1690, and, according to the Beverly Town Records, another Anna born Aug. 22, 1692, in which year, Dec. 18, 1692, the mother died and the father disappears from view. The daughter married perhaps Israel Hendricks, sojourner at Gloucester, March 15, 1720. John, born Nov. 27, 1660, was married by Rev. John Emerson to Dorcas Elwell, Nov. 8, 1686,—the earliest marriage on our records performed by a minister. It is not known that he ever resided with his family on his land at Stratts mouth. In 1717 he was living on the lot at the harbor that had belonged to his grandmother, one-half of which, in that year, he gave to his son John in consideration of that "natural love and pa-

rental affection which I have and doe beare unto my son, and also for his dutiful carriage and behavior of himself towards me, and to encourage him still to take care of and be helpful to me in my old age, in case I should stand in need, and being willing to settle him in some part of my estate." The son had already built a house on this land. A few years before this time John, sen. was probably a wood-coaster, as we find him in 1707 paying the usual yearly rate for the passage of his vessel through the Cut. He had nine children, of whom the oldest, Elias, born Sept. 4, 1687, died May 15, 1720,—probably unmarried. James, the next, born July 5, 1689, married Ruth Lovett, Dec. 26, 1721, and had two children born in Gloucester:—John, Nov. 16, 1722, and Ruth, July 5, 1725, soon after which he appears to have removed to Beverly or Wenham, and there to have had Isaac and Sarah, both of whom, with Ruth Fitts, signed a deed of land in Gloucester in 1754. He died before 1787 in Bristol, England, according to family tradition. His widow married a Somes. The son Isaac married Mehitable Cue and died mate of a vessel at Point Petre, Gaudaloupe, Dec. 6, 1760, leaving four daughters and sons James and Isaac:—the latter being the graduate of Harvard College mentioned in the History. James, born March 5, 1748, married Elinor Conant of Beverly, May 23, 1771. He sailed from Salem for Wilmington, N. C. and took a load of naval stores for the West Indies. When six days out he was taken by an English Privateer and carried to Liverpool, whence he took passage for New York. He died on board of the vessel, of small-pox, July 18, 1777, leaving a son Isaac who died in Beverly about March, 1850, aged seventy-nine, and a son John, born July 4, 1776, died May 29, 1824. He also had a son James, born Dec. 1, 1778, of whom I can tell nothing further. John, third son of John Babson, born Dec. 14, 1691, married Mary Butman, Jan. 6, 1715, and died June 1, 1720. His son James, born Dec. 19, 1717, married Hannah Smith in 1738 and had nine children, of whom James, Hannah, wife of Capt. Aaron Newhall, Anna, Dorcas, Mary, and Benjamin were living at the time of their father's death. Concerning this event, Mr. Chandler records in his Journal, under date of Sept. 2, 1759,—“visited Capt. Babson, very dangerous, near death. I came home and went to bed ill—about two o'clock they

sent for me to Capt. Babson. I sent word that I was ill and unable, but by their repented inopportunity, considering the distress of the family, I rose and went. While I was attempting to pray with him I fainted away. I came home about four, left him dying—his wife very ill. Molly Pierce and Capt. James Babson both died about six o'clock." His widow died Nov. 26, following. James, son of the preceding, married Rebecca Sanders, April 6, 1764, and had a son James, the same perhaps, who died in Jan'y, 1827, a daughter Mary Jackson, who married Dr. Thomas Babbitt, Benjamin and Rebecca. The ancestral estate on Front Street, after continuing in the family about a century and a half, passed to other ownership on the death of this James in 1790. John Babson, sen., besides the three sons already mentioned, had four children who died in infancy, a daughter Dorcas, born June 26, 1697, married Robert Randall Jan. 19, 1721, and a son Josiah who died June 6, 1720, aged seventeen. The family name is perpetuated in this branch only by the descendants of Capt. William Babson of Squam, unless it is borne by some of the posterity of James who settled in Wenham or Beverly. From him may have come the Babsons said to be living in Rhode Island and Pennsylvania.

Richard Babson, seventh child and youngest son of the first James, was born June 1, 1663. His second wife was probably the widow of John Reading. He calls himself in a deed "seaman or conster," and may have removed to Falmouth, Me., before 1727, as a deed conveying his house and land at Fresh Water Cove to his son John, for £34, was acknowledged at that place Oct. 10, 1720. Of his eight daughters, five appear to have been married, and of his four sons three died in infancy. The other, John, born July 9, 1687, married Hannah Hodgkins Aug. 20, 1711. Many of the Babsons can trace their origin to this marriage. The fruits of it were two daughters and seven sons. The oldest of the latter, Thomas, died the day after his birth. The next, John, was thrice married; first to Deborah Stevens, Jan'y. 11. 1789; second to Abigail Allen, perhaps widow of John, Dec. 2, 1756; and third to Anne Savery March 20, 1771. He resided in what is known as the old Garrison House on Back Street, and died in March, 1797, aged eighty-four. I can only add, concerning his sons, that Samuel, the merchant, noticed in the History, born in 1741, married Lydia Plum-

mer May 4, 1765, and besides three daughters, had sons Samuel, Theodore and Charles, of whom the first died at St. Eustatius, aged twenty six; and that Nathaniel, born Dec. 6, 1749, is probably the person of the same name, in a list of prisoners belonging to Capt. Ward's company in the expedition against Quebec in 1775. The next children of John and Hannah Hodgkins were Samuel and Solomon, born June 12, 1715. Of the first nothing more is known. Solomon married Nov. 9, 1789, Elizabeth, probably daughter of John Parsons. Besides six daughters, he had three sons,—Solomon, John and Zebulon, and died about 1763. John was the merchant of Gloucester and Newburyport, noticed in the History. Zebulon married Mary Allen in 1775. He sailed from Newburyport in command of the ship Diamond, belonging to his brother, and was washed overboard and lost on the third day out, leaving three daughters, all of whom died unmarried, and a son Zebulon who settled in Portland, Me. Solomon married Dorothy Brown Aug. 29, 1765, and besides the five children named in the town and church records, had, according to my notes, six more. Four of these children were sons,—Solomon, Frederick, John and Joshua. The father was a sea captain, and is said to have foundered at sea on his passage from the West Indies. Philip, next brother of the twin Solomon, born July 29, 1719, married Mary, probably daughter of John Elwell, July 24, 1744, and was intending marriage with Abigail Giddings of Exeter, June 5, 1756; and this is all I can say of him. William, the next, born Oct. 18, 1721, married Mary Williams, July 24, 1744, and next Elizabeth Choate, May 14, 1766. I suppose he is the William who died in 1775, having been for some time in a weak state of health, and whose death was occasioned or hastened by the compulsion under which he was obliged to act as pilot to the Falcon in the attack upon the town in that year; Lindsay having taken him out of a fishing boat for that purpose, and threatened him with death if he ran the ship ashore. His son William born Oct. 25, 1745, married Elizabeth Wallis Nov. 7, 1769, and was lost in the privateer ship Gloucester. He had William who died mate of a ship on a voyage to India; David, born Oct. 2, 1772, and settled at Pigeon Cove; Joseph, born June 2, 1777, the retired sea captain who died April 19, 1839; and Isaac. Descendants of the first of these

two Williams and of William of Squam comprise all but one or two that now bear the name on Cape Ann. Joseph, youngest son of John and Hannah, born July 18, 1731, married Martha, daughter of Abraham Somes, June 12, 1755. He had seven children here before 1773, when he removed to Naskeng, now Brooklin, Me., where he died Jan. 15, 1815, aged eighty-four. His oldest son, Joseph, born Dec. 6, 1756, died in Newburyport in April 1843, and the youngest, James, born after the emigration to Maine, died in 1863 at eighty-eight. Of this branch is Joseph E. Babson, a literary gentleman residing in Chelsea.

ANTHONY BENNETT.—Mr. Savage mentions a John of Beverly in 1668, son of Peter of Bristol, Eng. I cannot say that our Anthony was connected with this family, for there were many of the name among the early settlers of New England. I can say, however, that Mr. S. appears to mistake in making him remove from Gloucester to Beverly, and next to Rowley, unless indeed he made a brief sojourn in each of these places, for his last home was certainly in Gloucester. One of his grants of land in 1679 was of six acres at Goose Cove, where perhaps he settled, instead of on the east side of Mill River, though he also had a grant of one acre there. Richard Window, in his will, calls him son-in-law. By his wife Abigail he had Anthony, born Nov. 12, 1679; John, born April 11, 1686; Abigail, born Sept. 7, 1688; and Peter, whose birth is not recorded. I will not venture to add Andrew, for I have not so good authority as for Peter, though the former had, in 1706, a grant of land between Anthony Bennett's and widow Somes' land. The inventory of the estate of this settler amounted to £103.14; including house, upland and meadow, £44; and a quarter part of a saw mill, £8. In the account of administration, his widow Abigail makes a charge for "getting ye jury to view ye body of ye deceased, he coming to an untimely end." Perhaps the saw mill here mentioned was near the outlet of Cape Pond Brook, where his son John and his successors of the same family carried on the grist mill known down into the present century as Bennett's Mill. The oldest son, Anthony, had a wife Rebecca to whom he was married July 13, 1704, and by whom, besides four daughters, he had sons John, David, died at the age of 19, Moses, Peter, Stephen, Nathaniel, Jonathan, died at

the age of 6, Job and James. Feb. 9, 1735, being then *non compos mentis* he was placed under guardianship of his son John. The oldest of his nine sons, John, married Experience Haskell Feby. 11, 1731, and had children John, David, Jonathan. Patience, Experience, Elizabeth and Job. Moses Bennett, born Oct. 19, 1715, intended marriage with Elizabeth Fox of Boston, Jan. 19, 1745. Sept. 4, 1764, then of Boston, he sold to Andrew Millet, the estate of Anthony Bennett, deceased. Stephen Bennett married Mary Hook and had, besides three daughters, sons Stephen, Francis and Job; twins, William, and Noah Davis, probably the Capt. Noah Bennett who in a vessel of Gloucester sailed from the West Indies, and was lost in a white squall in about an hour after leaving port. Mrs. Mary Bennett, wife of Stephen, died June 10, 1788, aged seventy-eight. Of the four other sons of Anthony Bennett, Jr. I can say no more. He died in June, 1737.

John, son of Anthony, Sen., had a wife Elizabeth, daughters Jerusha and Ruth, and sons Anthony and Jonathan. Anthony, born Feby. 4, 1714, I suppose to have been the same who married Susanna Haskell April 27, 1732. He had a daughter Jerusha born Sept. 3, 1732, and besides five other daughters, six sons, two of whom probably were Jonathan, who died in New Gloucester, Me. in 1825, aged seventy-nine, and Moses, who died in the same town in 1832, at the same age. The inventory of the estate of John Bennett, July 5, 1725, includes "3 1-2 acres, with the privilege of a stream bought of Mr. Newman, and one corn-mill and a fulling-mill and privilege and utensils belonging to ye same"; valued at £200.

Concerning Peter, son of Anthony, Sen., I can only add that he married Hannah, daughter of Isaac Eveleth in Feb., 1704, and that he was at one time the owner of a large tract of land at the head of our cape, and of Milk Island opposite.

Andrew Bennett was intending marriage with Rebecca Townsend of Charlestown, Nov. 12, 1709, and with Bethiah Carter of the same town, May 14, 1708. The births of Jonathan by the first, and of Bethiah and Lydia by the second wife, are on our records. He died Jan. 15, 1718, aged 36.

A John Bennett and wife Agnes had a daughter Elizabeth born here Jan. 19, 1690.

The marriage of Benjamin Bennett of Do-

ver, N. H. and Penelope Cook, Dec. 16, 1714, is on our records, as also the births of Mary, Benjamin, John and William, their children. He was "drowned at sea a fishing" July 18, 1728, aged about thirty-six.

Three males of the name of Bennett are given in the last Gloucester Directory, one of whom certainly is not of the family of the early settler, nor can I say that the other two are. The last one, as I suppose, was William, an "ancient mariner," long since deceased, who had a son William, for many years a citizen of Maine, but now residing in Nova Scotia.

THOMAS BRAY.—Bray is the name of a seaport town and fashionable watering place in Ireland, about twelve miles from Dublin. It is also the name of a parish on the Thames, in Berkshire Co., England, chiefly noted for its vicar of easy conscience, who in four reigns changed his religion four times, and on being reproached with unsteadiness replied that he had always governed himself by what he thought a very laudable principle, which was never, on any terms, if he could avoid it, to part with his vicarage. It is a family name too, and has been borne by eminent men. Sir Richard Bray was one of the privy council of Henry VI., and his son, Sir Reginald, helped Henry VII. to the throne, and received honors and wealth from that monarch. He had great taste and skill in architecture, of which Henry VII.'s chapel at Westminster, the building of which he principally directed, is sufficient proof. He died in 1503. Dr. Thomas Bray, a learned and pious divine and author, whose life was one of great usefulness, died in 1730, aged seventy-three. The Brays had a seat in Gloucester Co., England. The manor of Great Barrington in that county was after 1553 conveyed to them by the marriage of a daughter of the Mornington family with Reginald Bray, Esq. In the church there is the monument of Capt. Edward Bray, who is represented in armor, with a ruff around his neck and a sword girded on the right side. This peculiarity is reported to have originated from the captain's having killed a man at Tilbury Camp, and from his having determined, in token of his sorrow and sincere repentance, never more to use his right hand.

Besides Thomas of Gloucester, Mr. Savage finds five Brays among the early settlers of New England, but in the second generation

only one male descendant of these is given. He says that John of Kittery removed to Gloucester, and perhaps here married Margaret Lambert, but I shall claim Margaret for John, son of our Thomas, till another wife of the same baptismal name is found for him.

The first record of land to Thomas Bray is of three acres bought of Thomas Smith, "running southeast from the house, and lying next to Thomas Jones on the one side and Mr. Blynnan on the other, with a piece of marsh lying by the side of it." From this it may be inferred that his first residence here was in the vicinity of the other settlers, somewhere near the meeting-house, but he probably soon removed across the river. His children were Mary, born Jan. 16, 1647, married John Ring, of Ipswich; Thomas, born March 31, 1649, died Aug. 12, 1653; Thomas, born May 15, 1653; John, born May 11, 1654; Nathaniel, born June 21, 1656; Thomas, again, born Jan. 19, 1659; Hannah, born March 21, 1662, married John Roberts Feb. 4, 1677; Esther, born April 13, 1664, married Phillip Stanwood Oct. 30, 1683; and Sarah who married James Sawyer. I add the will of Thomas Bray and the inventory of his estate.

"The last will and testament of Thomas Bray, senior, made the two and twentieth day of November, in the year of our Lord God, 1672.

"Imprints. I Thomas Bray being weak in body and being aged, yet of sound memory do make this my last will and testament in manner and form following—that is to say, thus—

"I do make my wife Mary Bray my sole and full executrix of all my goods, cattle, houseing, orchards and lands during her life, and after her death this my estate to be disposed of thus—

"Item. I do give and bequeath unto John Bray, my oldest son, this my dwelling house and lands with the several appurtenances belonging to it as is expressed here: that is to say, the land lying next to that which was formerly Edmund Clark's and the orchard and garden with the several parcels of land lying upon the hill above the house, as also the meadow ground at Biscoe Island, out of which, when he comes to enjoy this land and marsh, he is to pay unto his two sisters, Mary and Sarah—unto Mary Ring ten pounds within one year, and within one year after ten pounds unto his sister Sarah.

"I do also give unto my son Nathaniel Bray

that parcel of land that was formerly Edmund Clark's and that parcel of marsh that lyeth at the Little River; out of which he is to pay unto his brother, Thomas Bray, ten pounds within one year after he comes unto it.

"I do also give unto my son Thomas Bray six acres of land lying at Long Cove, and if the said Thomas Bray do not like to make use of it himself, yt then he is to sell the same six acres of land unto his two brothers, but if he like to make use of it himself, yt then his two brothers shall afford him liberty to take thatch as much as conveniently they can spare.

"Item. I do give unto my daughter Mary Ring's three sons twenty shillings apiece, which my son Nathaniel is to pay at the end of two years.

"Item. I do give unto my two younger daughters Hannah Bray and Esther Bray to have their portion out of ye stock after the decease of their mother, according as my wife shall see good, that is to say, ten pounds apiece out of ye stock or land.

"The mark of

THOMAS BRAY, SENIOR.

"Witnessed by

Thomas Millett, sen.

Thomas Millett, jr.

John Millett."

Proved March 29, 1692.

"The inventory of ye estate of Thomas Bray, deceased, who died ye last of November, in ye year 1691.

"Housching and land, upland and meadow £92.

"Cattle oxen and other cattle 20.

"Sheep £3.15, swine £1.15, books 10 s. 6.

"Beds and bedding 6.

"Iron pots and kettles and pewter 4.10

"Household lumber £3 8.

"Working tools .10

"New cloth and woolen yarn 1. 5

£133.5"

John Bray, oldest son of Thomas, married Margaret Lambert Nov. 10, 1679. In his will of 23 Jany. 1714, he gave his wife Margaret all his property:—real estate during her life, and reversion of it to his loving kinsman John Bray, son of his brother Thomas Bray; and if he should not survive his wife, his brother, Thomas Bray, to inherit his house and lands. To David Stockwell, who then dwelt with him, £10. To Margaret Kinnicum, wife of Benj. Kinnicum, £6. To Mary Emons, who then

lived and dwelt with him, 50 shillings, to be paid when she became eighteen years of age, provided she continued to live with his wife to be helpful to her.

His inventory shows real estate, £130, and personal, £60.

Nathaniel, second son of Thomas, (the History mistakes in calling him the youngest) married Martha Wadlin Jany. 22, 1684. Perhaps the wife's name was Weeden, an early New England one. His son Nathaniel was father of Isaac, born June 30, 1716, who, I suppose, married Abigail Averill, July 22, 1748, and had a son Isaac born June 14, 1749; probably the Capt. Isaac Bray who died Jan. 16, 1830, aged eighty. Of Thomas, youngest son of Thomas, sen. I can give no further information. His son Aaron died Aug. 14, 1772, aged seventy-three. Ebenezer, son of his son Thomas, born Apr. 18, 1732, was the schoolmaster who, Nov. 6, 1760, received by vote of the town £7, "towards helping him to the Latting Tongue."

The names of thirty-two males of this family in Gloucester, and ten in Rockport, are in the last Directory; every one of whom, it is likely, can easily trace his descent from the emigrant ancestor; and more than half of whom reside in the section where he lived.

JOHN BROWN.—So numerous are the Browns among the early emigrants to New England that it would be assuming too much to claim any particular one for the father of our John, unless upon good authority. I will therefore only venture to suggest that he may have been the John, son of John of Salem, born Feb. 21, 1662;—the year of birth of our settler. The inventory of his estate, £297.9, in our Probate Records, bears date of June 5, 1732. His children born in Gloucester were:—Joseph, Jan. 4, died Feb. 21, 1695; Sarah, July 6, 1696; Rebekah, Feb. 10, 1699; Jonathan, May 4, died July 22, 1701; Rachel, July 7, 1702; Jonathan, Sept. 20, 1705; a son, 14, died 21 Sept., 1707; Joseph, Feb. 17, 1709. It was, without doubt, the father of these children who was intending marriage with Elizabeth Somes April 3, 1713, and the birth of whose sons,—William, July 3, 1714, and Daniel, June 28, 1717, is on our records. Elisha, son of John, I suppose, and born before his father's removal to Gloucester, married, Nov. 21, 1717, Hannah, probably daughter of Joseph Gardner, born June 10, 1700. His son Stephen, baptised Oct. 12, 1740

was, I suppose, the Stephen who died Nov. 6, 1815. Samuel, another son, was baptised Nov. 1744, perhaps not born, as in the History, in that year. Jonathan married Lydia Elwell, March 7, 1728, and had sons,—Jonathan, born June 4, 1731; and Jacob, born Aug. 13, 1733; after which we hear no more of the father.

Joseph Brown married Mary Elwell Dec. 2, 1731. Besides four children who died in infancy, and daughters Mary, Abigail and Lydia, he had sons Joseph and Thomas; the first of which is not recorded in the town books, but has his baptism in the 1st church records, Sept. 3, 1732; and the latter, born Sept. 24, 1736, may have been the Thomas who died in July, 1822, at the reported age of ninety-nine: doubtless an exaggeration of thirteen years.

William Brown married Elizabeth Phipps Dec. 9, 1735. No births of his children are recorded, but the baptisms of six are preserved: Elizabeth, Oct. 3, 1736; William, Oct. 1, 1738; Abigail, July 10, 1743; Eunice, Dec. 1745; Hannah, Oct. 2, 1748; and James, June 3, 1753.

Daniel, brother of the preceding, married Sarah Row Feb. 2, 1741, and, besides four daughters, had five sons:—Daniel, born July 26, 1749; Job, born 8, died 15 Aug., 1751; William, Nov. 18, 1752; Abraham, Aug. 19, 1754; and John, Nov. 5, 1764.

Our records are confusing with regard to the Jonathans. He of this name, son of the first Jonathan, may have been the same who married Rebecca Ayres, probably daughter of Thomas, July 9, 1752, and had Jonathan baptised at our first church Aug. 26, 1753, besides several more children in subsequent years; but who was Jonathan, Jr. who married Dec. 3, 1741, Hannah Davis, daughter, I suppose, of Elias, one of the richest citizens of his time, and settled in Town Parish, on the border of Mill river, near his wife's early home? He has the births of three children recorded in the town books, one of whom was probably the Jonathan who died Oct. 18, 1831, aged eighty-seven; and the baptisms of four others, not all the rest, in the records of the Fourth church. One of the last was Ephraim, perhaps the same who died Jan. 22, 1843, aged eighty-one.

A Jonathan died Oct. 15, 1809.

Thirty-six of this name, two with final c, are in the last Gloucester Directory; some of whom can probably trace their descent from the first settler without difficulty.

BUTMAN, or BOOTMAN.—The only emigrant to New England of this name, found by Mr. Savage, is Jeremiah, of Salem, who married, Oct. 8, 1659, Esther Lambert, and had Mary, Jeremy and Mather, or, perhaps Martha, or, by another perhaps Matthew, as there was a Matthew Butman of Beverly, in 1714, who had sons Matthew and Jeremiah. Our settler John, though not mentioned by Mr. S., was probably of this family. His son Jeremiah left an only son of the same name, born Nov. 19, 1714, who married Abigail Norwood Nov. 17, 1737, and, besides three daughters, had sons Jeremiah, born Nov. 20, 1742; and William, May 2, 1751. John, the second son, married Mary Giddings, Jan. 18, 1728, who died Oct. 25, 1730, aged twenty-two; and Mary Sargent, Dec. 20, 1784. Jonathan, third son of John, sen. born Jan. 27, 1708, had a wife Judith, a son Jonathan, born in Newbury Sept. 21, 1734; and Samuel and John and five daughters born in Gloucester. It was probably this son Jonathan who married Hannah Griffin Dec. 5, 1758, who died April 17, 1767, and Elizabeth Haraden Nov. 29, 1771; and had by both wives, besides seven daughters, sons Jonathan, Thomas and David. The head of the Cape seems to have been the chief seat of this family, and the name is still borne by a few persons in Rockport.

RICHARD BYLES.—Capt. Charles Byles, son of this settler, was born Dec. 20, 1700. He has the births of three children in the town records: Hannah, born April 13, 1728, married Job Stanwood, Sept. 14, 1749; Abigail, Aug. 1730; and Charles, Jan. 21, 1732. I am able to add three more;—Susanna, born Feb. 6, 1737; married first, Caleb Lincoln, and second, Levi Roberts, and died Nov. 18, 1830, aged ninety-three; Nathaniel, born Feb. 5, 1741; and Sarah, June 7, 1745; married first, Henry Edgar, and second, Richard Littlehale, and died in Sept., 1822, aged seventy-seven. Capt. Byles had forty-one men in his company at the siege of Louisburg in 1745, who were on pay from Feb. 16 to Sept. 30.

WILLIAM CARD.—I find no father for this settler. Only two of the name are mentioned by Mr. Savage among the early settlers of New England:—Francis, a soldier in the Indian war, 1677; and William of Newbury in 1680; both without children. William, the oldest son of our settler, born May 20, 1696, married Rebecca Wallis, Aug. 25, 1717. His three children mentioned in the History were William, born

Oct. 9, 1717; Martha, Aug. 20, 1719; and Job, Nov. 17, 1721. William married Mary Babson, Jan. 10, 1745, and had Mary, born in 1748, died soon, and Mary, Feb. 8, 1750, who married, first, William Sargent, second, David Plummer, and third, Capt. John Beach, and died in June, 1834, aged eighty-four. These two children are on the town records; but the records of the first church have two more;—William, baptised Oct. 21, 1758; and Job, Nov. 30, 1755. William became a sea-captain. He married in Gloucester, first, Abigail Ryerson, March 19, 1787; and second, Sally, daughter of Capt. Jacob Allen, May 3, 1791. He removed to Portland, Me., and died there at the age of sixty-five. His widow also died in that city, aged eighty-four. He had a son Jacob Allen Card, who died in California, leaving a son George, now of Portland;—the only male descendant known to me, bearing the name of this settler as a family cognomen.

The three children of Benjamin, who married Rachel York, Dec. 28, 1732, were Benjamin, born May 9, 1734; Joseph, Oct. 30, 1735; and William, April 26, 1737. Benjamin married Rebecca Witham, Feby. 17, 1756. No children are recorded in the town books, but the baptisms of several are preserved.

EDMUND CLARKE.—This settler had land on the south side of Poles, where he probably had his house; perhaps at Trynall Cove, where the widow of his son Joseph was living in 1704. His wife Agnes was, I think, a daughter of Walter Tybbot, who mentions in his will, 1651, son-in-law Edmund Clark, not Edward, as Mr. Savage has it in *Gen. Dict.* I, 393. His inventory, 28th 12mo. 1665, shows an estate of £84.5, and debts £33. His son John died Jan. 2, 1681. Joseph was born Nov. 16, 1650, and is the only child of his father whose birth is in our records. He married Hannah Davis March 27, 1662, and died Nov. 29, 1696; leaving an estate of £21.8. His children were Hannah, born Jan. 16, 1683; Joseph, Sept. 10, 1684; Edmund, April 1, 1686; Abigail, Dec. 20, 1687, died soon; Mary, March 9, 1689, probably died June 7, 1709; John, March 6, 1692; and Edmund again, Dec. 3, 1695. Joseph, the eldest of these sons, married Rachel Pickworth, of Manchester, March 5, 1707. He and his sons, Joseph, born April 15, 1717, and John, born June 18, 1718, were tax-payers in the Town Parish in 1740. Two other sons were Benjamin, born Aug. 16,

1723, and Samuel April 9, 1731. Much labor bestowed upon the attempt to trace the family in this branch down to the present century leads to no satisfactory result. I find the marriage of Joseph, Jr. and Mercy Ridgel, Jan. 11, 1739, and nothing more of him; also that of John and Rebecca Brown, Feby. 21, 1740, with the birth of his son John in 1740, and daughter Rachel in 1742, when my knowledge of father and children ends. But my perplexity begins with Benjamin, who I suppose was the same who married Lucy Stanwood in 1747, and had Benjamin, born Nov. 16, 1748, and Naomi, Nov. 19, 1752. Then comes another Benjamin, whose parentage I do not find, who married Naomi Stanwood in 1750, and had a son Benjamin born Nov. 30, 1753; perhaps the same who married Esther Lurvey in 1777, and was probably the revolutionary patriot who died in October, 1827, aged seventy-five. One of these Benjamins has, in the records of the Fourth Church, the baptisms of Lucy, 1756; Joshua, 1762; and John, 1765. Joshua I suppose to have been the same who died in Rockport, Dec. 22, 1842, aged seventy-nine. Samuel, youngest son of the second Joseph, is supposed to have been the Samuel, 3d, (two Samuels of Sandy Bay, mentioned in the History, being older than he) who married Sarah Lurvey about 1752, and, besides the births of two children in the town records, has the baptisms of four more in those of the Fourth Church. Edmund, youngest son of the first Joseph, married Elizabeth Pierce, of Manchester, Nov. 21, 1718, and had seven daughters, and sons Edmund and Benjamin. The former probably married Margaret Collet, of Manchester, Oct. 21, 1743; and the latter, Mary Burnham, of Wenham, Feb. 20, 1755; and each had a second wife, but neither a child recorded, except Benjamin, the birth of whose son Benjamin in May, 1757, is given.

Twenty-one males of this name are found in the last Directory of the town, of whom seven at least bear it by change of name. How many of the remainder, if any, are descended from the early settler, I know not.

PETER COFFIN.—This settler was born in Newbury, July 27, 1667. His wife was Apphia Dole, born Dec. 7, 1668, daughter of Richard Dole, who was born in Bristol, England. She died in Gloucester, Jan. 19, 1746. Besides the two recorded here, they had several other children, born probably in Newbury, one of whom,

Tristram, born Aug. 10, 1696, married Dorothy Tufts, March 22, 1722, and had four children; the oldest of which, Peter, born Aug. 10, 1723, was the prominent citizen of Gloucester, mentioned in the History. The name is still borne here by a few of his descendants.

JOHN COLLINS.—He has with other lots recorded under the date of 1649, "four acres of upland bought of William Brown and John Luther, together with three acres given by the town, running from his house in the harbor and high-water mark, northerly unto the north-east end of the swamp at the head of the lots." He died March 25, 1675; not 1695, as in the History. His daughter Ann married Charles James July 17, 1673. The children of his son John were John, born 12, died 20 Dec., 1659; Mary, born June 25, 1661; John, March 21, 1663; Ezekiel, Feb. 23, 1664; Ebenezer, Feb. 5, 1666; Daniel, May 14, 1669; Samuel, born 3, died 8 April, 1671; Amos, April 14, 1672; and Benjamin, Feb. 24, 1675. James, the other son of John Collins, died on a voyage to Barbadoes in 1685, leaving a widow in Salem, his second wife, with an infant son James; and, by his first wife, Hannah, a son Adoniram, the same, probably, who married Mary, daughter of Joshua Ward, Nov 20, 1701.

Of the sons of John Collins, Jr., who removed to Salem just before his death, about 1677, Ezekiel, without doubt, and Daniel, probably, returned to their native town for wives and a home; though the latter, if the husband of Mary Norwood, was forty-seven at his marriage. Ebenezer is supposed to have remained with his mother in Salem, where she had taken a second husband. He made his will at Billboa, Spain, Dec. 29, 1696, in which he mentions his honored mother Mrs. Mehitable Butman, loving wife Ann and her two children, and brothers Ezekiel and Daniel, but no child of his own then born.

Besides the four sons of Ezekiel mentioned in the History, he had daughters Patience, Abigail and Elizabeth. Each of the sons married and had several children. The oldest John, born March 12, 1696, married Bathsheba Donham, at Plymouth, Nov. 3, 1719, and had three sons and five daughters. One of the sons, John, born Sept. 11, 1720, married Abigail Tyler, Jan. 6, 1747, and had, according to the records, one daughter and four sons, the youngest of which was Capt. Isaac Collins, a rev-

olutionary pensioner, who died in July 1834, aged seventy-six. Ezekiel, brother of the last named John, born Nov. 15, 1727, married Mary Adams Nov. 3, 1748, and had a daughter Molly who married Jeremiah Robinson and died young, leaving a daughter Polly, born Jan. 12, 1771;—the widow Riggs who died in Rockport a few years since, aged over ninety. Her grandfather, Ezekiel Collins, was a soldier in the campaign against Quebec in 1759, and wrote to his wife, about three weeks before the city was taken, the following interesting letter, which, by the favor of Addison Gott, Esq., of Rockport, I give here, with a few corrections in the spelling.

"Point Levi, August the 22, 1759.

"My dear and loving wife. I hope with the blessing of God these lines will find you and our dear children in as good health as they leave me. I have been very much disordered, but I am now as well as is common for me, tho' many others are sick. My dear I have nothing strange to write but what you will hear of by others' letters. The French at Quebec fight us courageously as yet. We expect every night to see them fire rafts come down among us; they are only waiting for an opportunity in hopes to burn our fleet and destroy us all. But as they have been mistaken three times I hope they will this time. Also my dear when I shall see you I do not know. But I hope to see you and our dear children in God's good time. I received a letter from you and was glad to hear from you. You write you had sent others, but I never saw but one, I should be very glad to have a few lines from you that I might know how you do. I have sent several letters to you which I hope you received. I saw Samuel Thomas a few days ago and he told me that in general the Cape Ann people were well. I saw uncle Daniel Collins and several others of the Company and they were well. My dear I hope you wont want for any things of necessary for you or our children. Joshua Riggs is well and remembers his duty to his father and mother and love to all his friends. Remember me to all that ask after me, one as well as another.

"I am my dear your true and faithful husband till death.

"EZEKIEL COLLINS."

Ebenezer, second son of the first Ezekiel, born June 11, 1698, married Eunice Collins

Jan. 7, 1720, and, besides six daughters, had sons Samuel, James, Ebenezer and Daniel. Two of these are mentioned in the History, and of the other two I know no more. I suppose that the father occupied the paternal home, and that he was the subject of the following notice in Rev. Samuel Chandler's Journal. "1763, Sept. 23. About six o'clock in the evening I was sent for to Ebenezer Collins, seized with an apoplectic." "25, I was called up about sunrise to go to Mr. Collins; found him in a dying posture, insensible." "27, I attended the funeral of Eben'r Collins."—Daniel, brother of the preceding, born Feb. 7, 1703, married first, Lucy Warner Nov. 2, 1737, who died in 1748, and second, widow Sarah Stevens. He is the uncle Daniel mentioned in the letter of Ezekiel, and the same, perhaps, whose death is thus briefly noticed in a list of deaths in Mr. Chandler's journal:—"1759, Nov. Daniel Collins, expedition."

By his two wives he had six sons and three daughters. His son Daniel, born Aug. 17, 1748, was ensign in one of the Gloucester companies that fought on Bunker Hill. He married Lucy Elwell, July 21, 1767, and Polly Tufts of Medford, Nov. 3, 1777. He left several children, one of whom, William, died Feb. 14, 1845, aged fifty-seven, leaving no son.

Amos, youngest son of Ezekiel, born July 28, 1708, married Susanna Boden of Marblehead, Jan. 7, 1734. He had a son David born in that town Sept. 17, 1734, and Hannah, Simson, and Amos born here; the last in 1740, soon after which he may have gone back to Marblehead.

In the last century there seemed to be promise of a long continuance of this name in town by descendants of the early settler; but I know not that one of the ten bearing it, in the last Gloucester Directory, can trace back to him.

JOHN CURNERY.—He is the only one of this name found among the early settlers of New England. The children of his son Ellsha were John, born in 1698; Joseph, 1700, died 1706; Abigail, 1703; Rebekah, 1705; Mary, 1708; Joseph, 1711; Ellsha, 1714; Elizabeth, 1717, died soon; and Daniel, 1718. The John Curney who married Mary Cook has no children recorded, unless he is the Capt. John Curney who, more than twenty years after his first marriage, had, by wife Abigail, a daughter Ab-

igail born in Boston, and sons William and John baptised here. The son John probably married Hannah Palfrey, of Boston, Sept. 23, 1770. Joseph Curney married Ann Matchet, June 3, 1736, and had five sons, one of whom, Joseph, born July 24, 1742, was intending marriage with widow Mary Collins, Nov. 2, 1763. Two children, Joseph in 1765, and Joshua in 1767, are recorded to him. The former was, perhaps, the Joseph who removed to Maine forty or fifty years ago; but, whether so or not, that emigrant was the last male of his family known to me.

Ellsha Curney, Jr. was intending marriage with Elizabeth Duncan, April 14, 1739; but I know of no children, unless Hannah, daughter of Ellsha, baptised Dec. 5, 1756, was his child.

JOHN DAVIS.—The earliest mention of this settler I have found is Feb. 8, 1648, when John Davis of "Jabaque, within the bounds and limits of Ipswich," sold land in that town to Daniel Ring of Ipswich, fisherman. He appears to have been living in Ipswich as late as 1687; but Nov. 7, 1682, he calls himself John Davis sen. of Gloucester, and then sells to Isaac Eveleth "house and land, barn and orchard, running up to the common by Poles, so commonly called." In the deed he calls his wife Alice Davis, but the signature is the mark of Frances Davis. The children of his son James were John, born March 10, 1660; James, 12, died 23 March, 1662; James, March 16, 1663; Joseph, 25 April, died 4 May, 1665; Elizabeth, Sept. 2, 1669; Abigail, Apl. 13, 1672; Joseph, Jan. 25, 1674; Susanna, Nov. 20, 1676, died Dec. 20, 1723; Hannah, May 28, 1679; Ebenezer, March 26, 1681; and Mark, May 20, 1683, died April 15, 1706.

John, the oldest of these children, married Ann Haraden, Jan. 6, 1685. In his will, proved March 16, 1729, he mentions wife Ann, sons Benj. and Joseph, grandchildren John Low and Sarah Low, and grandchild Sarah, daughter of his son John, deceased. This son had married Sarah Abbot, Jan. 27, 1716, by whom Oct. 9, 1716, his daughter Sarah was born. Benjamin, born Feb. 25, 1694, married Elizabeth Low, Sept. 15, 1718, and has the births of John and Benjamin recorded in our books. The son Benjamin was of Ipswich in 1754, when his father mortgaged land in Squam to him; and, perhaps, was the Benjamin of Newburyport, lately deceased in 1788. Joseph the other son of John, born Oct. 9, 1700, is supposed to be

the same who married Jemima Haskell, Sept. 21, 1732, and had Jemima, Joseph, William, Abigail and Anna. He died about 1753, and his widow became the second wife of Lieut. Thomas Allen. I know no descendants of the son Joseph; but of William there are several, as mentioned in the History.

Lieut. James Davis, in a deed, is called cordwainer. The house and land he bought of William Somes, in 1706, was situated on the way leading from the tide-mill in Town Parish to the backroad. He left an estate of £2893.5.2. The History contains a notice of his son James, born Dec. 5, 1691, to which I have only to add the following, from the records of the Third Church, "Aug. 15, 1776. Died James Davis, Esq. He was elected a deacon of this church July 9, 1731. He was employed as a Selectman and a representative of this town for a number of years, which office he sustained with honor and approbation of his constituents, but most especially to his God, whom he served with fidelity, that I trust ye 7 chap. Eccles. 1st v., may be applied to his character." (A good name is better than precious ointment; and the day of death than the day of one's birth. Eccles. VII: 1.) I may also add that four of the children of this worthy citizen were sons:—James, John, Elias, who died in infancy, and Andrew. Elias, next son of Lieut. James Davis, born Jan. 26, 1694, left at his decease the largest estate that had been acquired by any citizen of the town at that time:—upwards of £4500. I suppose that his home was somewhere on the east side of Mill River, and that he carried on his business in that section of the town. The inventory of his estate mentions dwelling house, warehouse and wharf, and fishing room at Causo, a large amount of merchandise, and the following vessels:—

Schooner John,	£460
" Mary,	330
" Molly,	170
" Flying Horse.	150
3-4 " Greyhound,	131.5
3-4 " Elizabeth,	205.5

The heirs of this large estate were his sons Mark and Job, and daughters Elizabeth and Hannah. Mark had a wife Mary, and children Elizabeth, Mary and Jemima, and died about 1746. His widow married Stephen Greenleaf of Newbury, and was again a widow in 1760. Job married Thomasine Greenleaf of Newbury,

in 1740, had sons Elias and Job, and died before 1751. Elizabeth married David Harraden, and Hannah married Jonathan Brown, jr. Solomon, brother of Elias, born March 30, 1696, was not so rich in worldly goods as his brother, but he had a larger share of those blessings which Scripture calls "the heritage of the Lord." The town and church records together give us the names of eleven children by his first wife, and one by his second; to which I have good reason for thinking that two more at least should be added. He calls himself "coaster," in a mortgage deed of 1759, in which year he sold to Sam'l Plummer ten and a half acres of land near Mill River, inherited from his father. He also sold to the same person more land and his own dwelling house in 1763, after which I have no knowledge of him. His son Solomon was a mariner. He married and had three children in Gloucester, and removed to Boston before 1759. Next to Solomon were twin sons James and Samuel. The former I suppose to be the James, living in Town Parish, who had, in 1755, a son Noah named for a brother lost at sea, and other children in subsequent years. The latter was probably the Samuel who married Sarah Whittridge, and besides a son Samuel, whose birth is recorded, had a son Elias, the father of the retired India captain of the same name, who died Aug. 27, 1863, aged eighty; and of several sons and daughters besides. Noah, fourth son of Solomon, was intending marriage with Mary Bennett, March 25, 1752. He must have been the one lost at sea, above mentioned. The other children of Solomon, of whose birth or baptism we have the record, were eight daughters, but I think he had by his second wife, two more. Daniel, who had his home in Town Parish, not in Sandy Bay, and Thomas. The death of the latter by shipwreck is mentioned in the History. He left sons Thomas, Solomon, and Stephen Low, all shipmasters of Gloucester.

Ebenezer Davis, youngest son of the first James, also resided in the Fourth Parish, and there carried on his maritime business. His will was proved Nov. 27, 1732. In the inventory of his estate, amounting to £3047.7.2, I find "3-4 sloop Good Intent, 3-4 sloop Elizabeth, 3-4 sloop Dolphin, 1-2 cargo gone to Virginia, 6 silver spoons, £6, negro man, £95, and Straitsmouth Island, £225." The latter was

granted to his father by the General Court in 1622, in consideration of his services in the French and Indian wars. He left an only son Abraham, born Aug. 26, 1769, who had a wife Mary and several children; but all I know of his family is contained in his will, made Sept. 6, 1788, and proved July 7, 1789. In that he names wife Eunice, son Joseph of Newbury, daughter Mary Wheelwright, and several grandchildren. Susanna, one of the daughters of Ebenezer Davis, and mother of Chief Justice Parsons, the most distinguished for ability, as some think, of all our Massachusetts judges, died in Boston, Dec. 18, 1794, aged seventy-five.

Jacob Davis, son of the first John, left an estate of £298.17, of which the following were the items:—

House, upland and meadow,	£211.10
Cart yoke, chains and other working tools	2.01
Half of a sloop and four canoes,	12.10
Cattle, sheep and swine,	39.
Bedding, £11.9. Saddle and pillow, £1.5,	12.14
Gun, cutlass and belt,	1.
Household stuff, yarn and wool,	13.02
Wearing apparel,	7.
Debts, £20.17.	

His children were Jacob, born Feb. 26, 1662; John, Nov. 25, 1665, died soon; Elizabeth, June 27, 1667; Susanna, June 27, 1670; Moses, July 6, 1673; Mary, June 8, 1676; Aaron, Nov. 2, 1678; John, July 17, 1681, died soon; and Sarah, Dec. 2, 1686. Of Moses I can give no further information. Of the other two sons who lived to maturity, the History traces descendants of Jacob through five generations, and of Aaron through two. The records give Jacob five children; three less than he is known to have had. Those living at his death were Moses, William, Aaron, Joseph, Mary and Elizabeth. Moses, born Jan. 9, 1690, settled in Ipswich, and was married, but his will, proved Feb. 20, 1753, makes no mention of children. William, born Apr. 6, 1695, I suppose to have been the same who married Abigail Andrews, May 17, 1716, and Mary Dolliver, July 1, 1719. He had ten children by both wives, and died about 1752. Of Joseph, whose birth is not recorded, I only know that he was living in Portsmouth, N. H. in 1753.

Jacob Davis the second, was of Ipswich in 1708, and may have resided there during the

years in which his three youngest children were born. His sale of land to Ezekiel Woodward, in 1707, did not include his fulling-mill and a small house at the head of Little River; for in the next year he had a grant of land near his mill, on which he was "to erect a bigger house." This house was undoubtedly the venerable dwelling we still see there;—one of the very few of the style of architecture then prevailing, still standing in the town.

To the close of the seventeenth century all the Davises in town were descendants of the first settler John; but in the first quarter of the next century several other families of this widely-diffused name are found residing here. There was an Isaac Davis, an early settler at Casco Bay, who had sons John and Samuel living in Gloucester in 1734. The former was living in 1749, then eighty-nine years of age. The four sons of his son Samuel, who were lost at sea, were Ebenezer in 1746, aged twenty-one; Samuel in 1759, aged thirty-two; William in 1759, aged twenty-one; and Henry in 1766, aged twenty-four. The son Samuel was probably the same who married Anna Barber, Oct. 6, 1748, and had sons Ebenezer and Samuel, and daughter Anna. Samuel, brother of John, as I suppose, was not probably the grantee of land at Sandy Bay in 1725, as mentioned in the History; nor is it likely that he removed thither. He has nine children recorded, two of whom, Isaac and James, with their mother Ann, then a widow, appear to have been living in Town Parish in 1740. Isaac, born Oct. 9, 1711, had a wife Mary, and several children. James, born Oct. 28, 1717, probably married Mary Finson, by whom he had six children, and died about 1751. Samuel had another son, Joseph, born Dec. 11, 1722. I will venture to suppose that he married Anna Cunningham, Feb. 8, 1743, and that all three of the brothers had descendants of the second generation.

Ebenezer Davis, who married Elizabeth Tarr, Feb. 9, 1715, and died Feb. 15, 1725, leaving a son Henry and two daughters, was possibly brother, more likely son, of "old Mr. John Davis" of Sandy Bay; for Samuel, probably brother or son of the latter, was appointed administrator of the estate of Ebenezer, and is called his brother. His son may have been the Henry who married Lydia Smith, Aug. 11, 1735, and had many children.

A Sylvanus Davis, with wife Mary, was here,

perhaps residing at Kettle Cove, in 1712, when their daughter Abigail was born. He had another child, Daniel, born in 1718, in which year, in April, administration of his estate was taken by his widow. A person of this name was prominent in the eastern settlements, at an earlier date, but he left no child.

There was a Daniel Davis in town in 1720, when he married Mary Stanwood, by whom, besides three daughters, he had sons David, Jonathan and Walklate.

The next one we find is Moses, who married Abigail Sargent in 1726, and had eight children, of whom were sons Moses, Daniel, Alford and Ebenezer.

Sixty-seven males of this name in Gloucester and Rockport, are in the last Directory of the two towns.

ANTHONY DAY.—Several of the name of Day are found by Mr. Savage among the early settlers of New England. Nathaniel and Robert were both of Ipswich before 1640, but I know nothing of Anthony till his appearance in Gloucester, about 1645, when he sold land to John Pearce. It does not appear when and where he married Susan Matchet, servant to William Vinson, who, I suppose, was the wife Susanna mentioned in the records as the mother of his children. The first of his children recorded here was John, born April 28, 1657, in which year he bought house and land, once in possession of Charles Glover, having "the rocks called the Poles on one side." His other children were Ezekiel, born March 8, 1659, died soon; Ezekiel, again, May 19, 1662; Nathaniel, Sept. 9, 1665; Elizabeth, Feb. 2, 1667; Samuel, Feb. 25, 1669; and Joseph, April 4, 1672. Besides these, it is supposed he had sons Timothy and Thomas, born before 1657. Of the six sons of the former, I know the end of only one:—Anthony, who, by his wife Penelope had three daughters born here, and died Jan. 12, 1712. Two sons of Timothy, Timothy and Joseph, are given in the church records, but not in the town books. John, another son, born Feb. 1, 1684, I suppose to be the same who, by wife Dorothy, has the births of eleven children recorded; to which goodly number should probably be added one more:—John, baptised Oct. 18, 1713. The latter, I think, was the John who in May, 1747, then of Norwich, Conn., potter, was administrator of the estate of his brother, John Day of Gloucester. Zebedee, one of the

eleven children above mentioned, was, without doubt, he who married Margaret Bofee, Feb. 19, 1748. This is as far as my notes go with this branch of the family; nor can I add much concerning the posterity of the next son, Thomas. His son Thomas, who was lost at sea in 1716, married Mary Denning, March 7, 1700, and besides two daughters, has sons Josiah and Stephen recorded in the town books, and two, Thomas and Jacob, in the church records. Thomas, son of the first Anthony, also had a son Joseph, the same, I suppose, who married Abigail Crowell, Oct. 17, 1700, by whom he had sons Joseph, Samuel and Isaac, and five daughters.

John, first son of Anthony whose birth is recorded in Gloucester, married Alice Leach, Dec. 12, 1681. She was probably a daughter of widow Alice Leach, second wife of Robert Elwell. John Day was a soldier in the Indian war of 1675, and received a grant of land at Kettle Cove for his services. He was living near Poles in 1715, and may have reached very old age; for Joseph Winslow, the husband, I suppose, of his youngest daughter, Sarah, was administrator of his estate in 1742. I can trace no descendants of this son bearing the family name.

Ezekiel, son of the first Anthony, has the births of nine children recorded; but he also had probably Ezekiel, born about 1692, and Lydia, about 1704, not recorded. Ezekiel appears to have left no descendants. His brother Jonathan had sons Jonathan and David, and died young. Each of the three other brothers, Pe-latiah, Samuel, and Nathaniel, had several children. The youngest, Nathaniel, born Sept. 28, 1716, was probably the same who was living in Town Parish in 1740, married Susanna Stanwood, Dec. 5, 1739, and had a son Nathaniel, born Apr. 24, 1740, a son Abraham, Dec. 9, 1745, and nine daughters. Nathaniel, Jr., married Mary Davis, Nov. 27, 1764, and is shown by town and church records to have had eleven children, including two pairs of twins; Mercy and Deliverance, born in 1777, and Isaac and Rebecca in 1782. The Days now living in the ancient seat of the family may be descendants of Anthony in this line.

Joseph, youngest son of Anthony, recorded the births of ten children, of whom four were sons: Joseph, James, Jeremiah, and William. The oldest of these may be the Joseph, born

March 3, 1698, who married Pudence Boyd, Dec. 7, 1719, and had several children, one of which, Jane, was probably the Jane Day who married John Carter, Dec. 27, 1744, and the widow Jane Carter who died in Jan. 1814, aged ninety-four.

The last Gloucester Directory contains twenty-six males of this name, about one-half of whom were living in that section of the town where the first who bore it here had his home.

NICHOLAS DENNING.—Two Dennings are found among the early settlers of New England, both without children; and one having a son who was absent at the time of his father's death. Our Nicholas had a son Nicholas, who, in 1724, received a grant of land where his house stood. William and George were probably also his sons. Concerning the son Nicholas, I can only add that he and his wife Elizabeth and daughters Margaret and Hannah were all baptised May 9, 1725; and that he probably became a widower, and married for his second wife Ann Fuller, Jan. 14, 1732, by whom a son Nicholas was born Oct. 12, 1732. William Denning had, in 1725, a house westward of Fresh Water Cove. He married Hannah Paine, Dec. 5, 1706. The births of two children, Samuel in 1707, and Mary in 1716, are recorded in the town books; but the records of the first church have the baptisms of three others:—Sarah, in 1710; William, in 1713; and William, again, in 1727. A William Denning and wife Susanna had a daughter Elizabeth born, Aug. 9, 1729. George Denning married Hannah Byles, perhaps sister of Richard, March 30, 1708. He had sons, Job, James, George and Joseph, and a daughter Hannah. Each of the sons appears to have married in town, and all but one of them have children recorded.—George married Mary Eveleth Nov. 21, 1738, and had sons, Francis, George, Simeon and Joseph. It was probably the last named son, born May 6, 1752, who was intending marriage with Molly Haskell, Oct. 16, 1773.

Eight in Gloucester and two in Rockport of this name, now spelt Denning, are in the last Directory, all of whom, it is likely, are descended from Nicholas.

WILLIAM ELLERY.—The only other person of this name, appearing among the early settlers of New England, is Isaac Ellery, who was killed in the Indian war of 1675, Dec. 19, at the great Narraganset fight. He is said to have belonged

in Gloucester, but I have seen no other mention of him than the account of his death. I find in the town records a grant, without date, from William Vinson to William Ellery, of two acres of upland lying betwixt Osman Dutch's and his own. On this land, on what is now Spring St. on or near the spot occupied by the house of Mr. Parker Burnham, William Ellery had his home. His widow was living there in 1708; and in 1747 his son Nathaniel sold to James Edgerly, who had married his sister Elinor, widow of James Sawyer, "a parcel of land adjoining to Spring Cove, alias Vinson's, or Ellery's Cove, so called, including the barn and an house to be built over the old cellar of the old house which was my father Ellery's." The house then built was without doubt the same that Edgerly sold in 1769 to William Fuller for £113.6.8. It was taken away twenty years or more ago.

In the Probate Records I find the following "Inventory of William Ellery who died 9 Dec. 1696."

"For housing and land, £81; Cattell,	
10.10.	91.10
"Horse, 3; Swine, 1; 2-3 of a Sloop, 2s.	32
"beds and bedding, 15; wearing cloth, 10.	25
"table linen and yarn,	3
"pewter and brass,	4
"Iron pots and other Iron, 3; books 10s.	3.10
"arms, 2; money, 30.	32
"chest and table cubbord and other lumber 3."	
amounting to £194.	

Among the charges in the account of administration of the estate are the following:—

"A coffin, 8s; digging ye grave and ringing ye bell, 3s."
"Rum, wine, cyder and Shug'r for ye funeral, £2.5."
"8 pair gloves, 16s; a frame over ye grave, 5s. 6d."
"Mr John Emerson for phisic and cow pasture, £2."
"minister's rate for ye year 1696, 15s. 10d."
"2 country rates in ye year 97, 11s. 4d."
"ditto in s'd year, 6s; a town rate in s'd year, 4."
"minister's rate in 97, 11s."

The names of William Ellery's children are given in the History, without the date of birth, which I here add. William, born Sept. 15, 1664; Hannah, Jan. 25, 1666; Benjamin, Sept. 6, 1669; Susanna, Feb. 2, 1673; Mary, Feb. 21,

1677; Abigail, March 20, 1679; John, June 25, 1681; Nathaniel, March 31, 1683; Jennima, Apr. 17, 1686; Ellnor, Nov. 22, 1688; Ellnor, Jan. 30, 1691; William, March 17, 1693; Dependance, Jan. 24, 1697. The History shows the distinction attained by Benjamin, his son William, and grandson William, the signer of the Declaration of Independence. For much information of this branch of the family, in addition to that therein given, I am indebted to Rev. C. C. Beaman, who kindly procured it for me in Newport. From him I learn that Benjamin Ellery had the following children:—Anstiss, born in Bristol, R. I., Feb. 19, 1697; Abigail Wanton, Feb. 24, 1698, died May 12, 1726; William, Oct. 31, 1701; Benjamin, March 23, 1705, died in May 1722, of small pox; John, born in Newport, Nov. 25, died Dec. 12, 1707; Samuel, Nov. 25, 1708, died Jan. 20, 1714; Hannah, Jan. 31, 1710; died Dec. 16, 1711; John, June 2, 1712; died May 1, 1713; Mary, Aug. 5, 1715. The only one of his sons who lived to be married was William; whose children were,—Abigail, born Dec. 14, 1723; died Nov. 14, 1726; Benjamin, Feb. 5, 1725; William, the signer of the Declaration, Dec. 11, 1727; Abigail, May 27, died July 3, 1729; Ann, May 6, 1732, married Rev. Mr. Burt of Bristol, had no children, and died in 1806; and Christopher, April 22, 1736; Benjamin, the oldest of these sons, married Lucy Vassal, Nov. 22, 1749, who died Oct. 19, 1752, leaving a son William, who died May 28, 1753. He next married Mehitable Redwood, Jan. 22, 1769; by whom he had a daughter Martha Redwood, born in 1772, and a son Abraham Redwood, born May 24, 1773. The daughter married Christopher Grant Champlin, April 14, 1793, who died in 1839, aged seventy-two. She died Feb. 23, 1817; in her seventy-fifth year, having had no children. Abraham Redwood Ellery was educated at Harvard College, and studied law in the office of Theophilus Parsons. When the Provisional army was raised, in the Presidency of John Adams, and placed under the command of General Hamilton, he was appointed a captain, and formed part of the military family of Gen. Hamilton. He was soon appointed Assistant Adjutant General. On leaving the army he married Charlotte Welsenfels of New York, and removed to New Orleans to practice as a lawyer. He died of yellow fever, at the bay of St. Louis, Nov. 1, 1820, aged forty-seven. His father, Benjamin, died Dec. 12, 1797, in his sev-

enty-third year; and his mother, Mehitable, Dec. 4, 1794, in her sixty-fourth year.

The next son of William Ellery of Newport was William, the signer of the Declaration. His first wife died Sept. 7, 1764, and he next married, June 28, 1767, Abigail Casey of Bristol, R. I. who died July 27, 1798, aged fifty years. Both wives bore him children, one of whom, William, died May 9, 1836, aged seventy-four. An interesting memoir of the venerable signer, by his grandson, Prof. E. T. Channing, is in Sparks' "American Biography." From the inscription on his gravestone we learn that "He died after an illness of four days, Feb. 15, 1830, ætät 92. He was in the full possession of his powers to the close of his long life. Rarely unfitted by disease for study, society or official duty, and waiting for death with the hope of a christian."

Christopher Ellery married Mary Vernon and died in 1789. The Vernon house is still standing in Newport, and is pointed out as an interesting historical spot; for it was there that Count Rochambeau had his quarters, in the revolutionary war, and thither Gen. Washington repaired on his visit to Newport. I have but little information concerning the family of Christopher Ellery, but I suppose that Christopher who was born Nov. 1, 1768, and died Dec. 2, 1840, having been a Senator in the U. S. Congress, was his son. On a visit to Newport, a few years since, I found the name of Ellery borne there by two or three persons only: fewer even than in the home of the emigrant ancestor.

The children of Nathaniel Ellery, son of the first William, were, Anne, born Dec. 7, 1721, died Feb. 20, 1797; Mary, June 21, 1723, married Rev. John Rogers, and died in Feb., 1766; Jane, Jan. 17, 1725; Nathaniel, Oct. 20, 1726; Jerusha, Aug. 16, 1728, died soon; William, July, 1730; and Daniel, August 9, 1732. In addition to these there was certainly an Epes, of whom neither the birth or baptism is recorded. He is called "trader" in a deed from his father April 3, 1761, conveying to him the dwelling house and land of the latter, and other real estate. This dwelling house stood on what is now the westerly corner of Front and Hancock streets. I know no more of this Epes Ellery except that he had, by his wife Alice, a daughter Polly born Sept. 11, 1783, and a son William, Jan. 29, 1788. He may have been the

member of this family who is said to have removed to Baltimore, Md., and possibly ancestor of the subject of the following paragraph in the "Richmond Whig" of March 3, 1864, describing the part borne by "Henly's Battalion of the Local Defence Troops," at the time of Kilpatrick's raid. "The casualties in Henly's Battalion were one killed, Capt. Albert Ellery, and six wounded. Capt. Ellery was chief clerk of the Second Auditor's Office, and commanded the company formed of the clerks of that bureau. He was an efficient officer and most estimable gentleman. His loss is deeply deplored by his late comrades, and indeed by all who knew him."

I find no account of the settlement of the estate of Nath'l Ellery. Probably he gave it all to his children before his decease. His son Nathaniel married Rachel, daughter of Col. John Stevens, Oct. 20, 1747; she died July 1, 1750; leaving two children, John Stevens and Rachel. The former, born Sept. 28, 1748, married Mary Edgar, July 4, 1769. She died in Nov. 1770, in giving birth to her first child, which died in a few days, and he next married, Oct. 22, 1772; Esther, daughter of Whithrop Sargent, by whom, as the records show, he had a son John Stevens and a daughter Sarah. The date of his death I have not learned. He built the house still standing on the westerly corner of Hancock and Middle streets, said to be one of the first three-story houses built in the town. His sister Rachel became the second wife of Daniel Rogers, an eminent merchant in the town, in the last century, and died Nov. 20, 1833, aged eighty-four. Nath'l Ellery next married Mary Parsons, Sept. 17, 1751, and had sons Nathaniel, William, and Epes, and daughters Mary, Judith and Ann. The son Nathaniel, born Feb., 1753, graduated at Harvard College in 1772. He married, Dec. 11, 1788, Sarah Kinnicum, (perhaps Sarah Cunningham, born Feb. 19, 1766). She died Dec. 28, 1841. Of William, brother of the preceding, I can say no more; and of Epes, I will only add that his widow, Mrs. Anna (Odell) Ellery, died Sept. 30, 1863, in her ninety-fourth year. The date of the death of the second Nathaniel Ellery is not known. His will, made Sept. 21, 1771, was proved May 8, 1779. The Inventory of May 23, 1783, amounts to £1861.11.1, of which the house was £1200. This house was the large mansion, then having a gambrel roof,

standing on the corner of Western Avenue and Front Street, and now belonging to the estate of the late Samuel Gilbert.

William, son of the first Nathaniel Ellery, born in 1730, married Abigail Foster of Boston, August 1, 1765. He was one of the representatives to the General Court held in Watertown in 1776. The date of his death is not known: nor does it appear that he had other children than Mary Ann, born Oct. 9, 1766, who was intending marriage with Nath'l Warner, Jr., April 29, 1803; and Abigail, born Oct. 22, 1768, who, it is supposed, accompanied or followed her mother to the almshouse, and died there Dec. 8, 1813.

William, son of the first William, married Dorcas, daughter of Elias Elwell, May 22, 1719. She died Feb. 13, 1733, and he next married, Oct. 1, 1739, Abigail, daughter of Joseph Allen, who died Aug. 19, 1798, aged eighty-three. By these two wives I count fifteen children:—Mary, born in 1720; William, 1721; Benjamin, 1723; Abigail, 1726; John, 1729; Elias, 1731; Dorcas, 1733; Joseph Allen, 1740; Abigail, again, 1742; Benjamin, again, 1744; Abigail, again, 1746; Lucy, 1748; Susanna, 1750; Anne, 1752; and John, again, 1757. This is the William Ellery mentioned in the History as the owner and occupant of the house in Town Parish built by Rev. John White; and still in possession of the Ellery family. His son Benjamin, who died in 1825, occupied it till his death. He was grandson of the first William, and we have here a remarkable instance of the lives of father, son and grandson covering a very long period of time; for the grandson died one hundred and twenty-nine years after his grandfather, who at his decease must have been sixty or upwards; thus extending the three generations through nearly two centuries. This Benjamin married Sarah Gooch of Portsmouth, N. H. who died Dec. 7, 1843, in her ninetyeth year.

Dependance, the youngest son, posthumous child of the first William, had eleven children, as mentioned in the History. Their names were,—Dependance, born 1723; Sarah, 1725; Anstiss, 1728; Mary, 1730; Jonathan, 1732; John, 1734; William, 1736; Abigail, 1739; Benjamin, 1742; Susanna, 1744; and Jemima, 1746. He appears to have been a mariner. He and Job Eveleth bought in 1725 about an acre of land on what is now the easterly corner of Front and Short Streets, and probably built

on it the house standing there at the time of his death. The account of administration of his estate was presented by his son John in 1761. His real estate was valued at £140, and his personal at £21.6. This son died before 1773, when administration *de bonis non* was granted to David Rowe, the husband of his sister Sarah. The settlement by Rowe mentions Anstiss, wife of Robert Cross, Mary Riggs, widow, Abigail Ellery, singlewoman, and the legal representatives of John. Of the other six children of Dependance Ellery I can give no further information. John was a fisherman. He married Anne Canneby, June 2, 1758, and had John, born in 1759; Daniel, 1761; Ann, 1764; and Benjamin, 1766; all of whom appear in the first church record of baptisms; but I can add no more concerning them.

If I repeat here from the History, that Mary, daughter of Daniel Ellery, was baptized Jan. 11, 1756, these Notes will contain the names of all known Gloucester descendants of William Ellery, bearing the family name, down to 1775. In Gloucester and Newport together, probably not more than a dozen males bear it at the present time; and I know not that it is elsewhere more common.

ROBERT ELWELL.—This is the only one of the name given by Mr. Savage in the "Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England." He finds this settler in Dorchester in 1635 and in Salem in 1638. There he had two children baptized Aug. 28, 1639, whose names are not given in the church record; and John, Feb. 23, 1640; and Isaac, Feb. 27, 1642. Mr. S. says that he also had baptized at Salem, Thomas, April 22, 1655; and Richard, Apr. 11, 1658. His children recorded in Gloucester were Sarah, born 20, died 23 April, 1651; Sarah again, born May 12, 1652, died Aug. 20, 1655; Thomas, Nov. 21, 1654; and Jacob, June 10, 1657, died in May following. He first appears as an owner of land 2d mo., 1642, when he bought of Mr. Milward "two acres of upland lying in the harbor, between the lots of John Collins and Zebulon Hill, and running from his house northerly over the next swamp." This lot was situated, as nearly as I can judge, a little east of what is now Centre street. In 1651 he had a grant of "Stage Neck," now called Rocky Neck, which his grandson Robert sold to Nathaniel Sawyer in 1705. His will, made May 15, 1688, was proved 16 June following. It is

a lengthy document: giving to his oldest son, Samuel, "the house I now dwell in, together with all the land and buildings near adjoining, as also all the neck of land whereupon my said house standeth:" to son John three acres of meadow at Little Good Harbor: to son Isaac "my cloak after my decease": to son Joseph a yearling steere: to son Thomas the half acre of land, with the orchard his house standeth upon; one acre of meadow or marsh at Stark-naught Harbor, and also one yearling: to daughter Dolliver a two year old heifer: to grandson Samuel "all that my house and land his father now liveth in and upon, lying and being situate on the other side of the river or harbor in Gloucester": to grandson Robert "who now liveth with me, all my quarter part of my catch, in case he abides with his father and helps him": and to grandson William, son to Josiah, deceased, "a calf of this year's breeding." He entreats his dear and well beloved friends Mr. John Emerson and Jeffrey Parsons to be executors. His inventory of 26 June, 1688, amounting to £290.10, contains the following items:—"house and land, upland and marsh, £182. All his wearing clothes, £8.12. In bedding, brass, iron, and several other things, £21.18. Several milk vessels, 17s. For other several things, as guns, swords, cart, plow and tackling, £5.12. Other things belonging to husbandrie, £1.10. Neat cattle, horse flesh, sheep and swine, £69. One beame, one-half hundred and case of bottles, £1.6." His widow Alice made her will March 24, 1691; giving her estate to her five daughters, except to Alice Bennet a small iron kettle. Sarah, one of these daughters, married John Millet, and for a second husband Morris Smith. Abigail, another, married John Day. Besides these five daughters by her first husband, she had two sons: Samuel and Robert Leach. Robert Elwell's "daughter Dolliver" was Mary who married Sam. Dolliver. She survived him and was, I suppose, the widow Mary Dolliver who married James Gardiner, Dec. 16, 1684.

The eight children of Samuel Elwell, son of Robert, were, Samuel, born March 14, 1660; Jacob, Aug. 10, 1662; Robert, Dec. 13, 1664; Esther, Aug. 15, 1667; Sarah, March, 1670, died soon; Ebenezer, Feb. 29, 1671; Hannah, Aug. 2, 1674; and Elizabeth, July 30, 1678. The inventory of his estate amounted to £19.12s, of which "bible and other books" are down at

twelve shillings. I can add but little to what the history tells of his children. Of Samuel, nothing more than that he transferred, July 25, 1680, the property given to him by his grandfather to Sam'l Bishop of Ipswich, for a debt of £75. Vinson, one of the ten children of Jacob, married Mary Lurvey, Dec. 21, 1782, and had Vinson, born July 4, 1783; Rachel, Oct. 25, 1785; Mary, Feb. 28, 1788; Lydia, baptized, April 6, 1740; and Lydia, again, baptized June 26, 1748. Rachel married William Hutchings May 8, 1757, whose son William Vinson Hutchings, born Sept. 28, 1762, shipmaster, and merchant in Boston, was grandfather of Col. William Vinson Hutchings, an officer in the late war, formerly of Gloucester, but now of Boston. William, brother of Vinson, was probably the one of that name who has recorded by his wife Elizabeth, besides two daughters, a son Jacob, born Nov. 15, 1729; and William, born June 21, 1742. The five sons of Robert, son of Samuel, were Robert, Samuel, Benjamin, Joseph and John. The last two settled in Biddeford, Me. Of Benjamin I know no more. Perhaps Robert married Jemima Smith, Nov. 11, 1718, and had a son Jonathan baptized at the first church Oct. 31, 1725, ten years after his father's death at Ipswich, "under the doctor's hands." Samuel married Rebecca Brown, April 17, 1718. Administration of his estate was granted to his son Samuel, May 11, 1742. He had nine children, of whom five were sons. Samuel, the oldest, born Oct. 5, 1718, married Judith Rowe Dec. 14, 1738, and built, on land belonging to his wife, a house still standing on the Rockport road, and occupied by descendants of his daughter Lois, who married Abraham Williams, whose father was lost on a fishing voyage in the great gale of March, 1766, and whose mother, Rachel, became the second wife of Samuel Elwell, May 6, 1770. He was a sea captain, and instructed many of the young sailors of the town in navigation. Four of his nine children were sons;—Samuel and Robert by the first, and William and Benjamin by the second wife. Robert, born in 1754, married Martha Tomlinson, and died about 1820; leaving a son Robert, the ancient mariner of that name who died Aug. 8, 1862, aged 82. Capt. Samuel Elwell is said to have died about 1800, upwards of 80 years of age. Of the seven children of Ebenezer, son of

the first Samuel, two were sons, Joseph, born July 22, 1699; and Ebenezer, March 1, 1702; neither of whom appears to have married in town. The elder Ebenezer had, March, 1695, a grant of "an acre of ground to set a house upon, between his brother Thomas Elwell and Abraham Robinson."—No such brother of himself or wife appears in the records. He died before 1721. Esther Elwell, widow of Samuel, in a petition to the Selectmen, March, 1721, about six months before her death, then very aged, says "it had pleased God to exercise her with much sickness in ye year past, and Jos. Gardluer, her son-in-law, also having been sick, she prays relief." Her daughter Esther also came to the same sad condition of dependence upon the town, and at the age of more than four score was maintained in the family of her brother-in-law, Joseph Gardluer. She was never married.

John Elywell, probably second son of Robert, must have been about seventy years old when he died in captivity, Feb. 1710. March 11, 1677, he had a grant of two acres of land on Eastern Point, near Rocky Neck, where the selectmen had given him liberty to build a house. He was away when the six-acre lots at the Cape were granted in 1689, and "did draw never a lot," but he received one elsewhere in lieu of it in 1707. His children born in Gloucester were Susanna, born April 24, 1678; Mary, Feb. 9, 1681; Christian, May 16, 1683; and Penelope, born and died, Aug. 1688. He left an estate of £24.5.6, and debts enough to absorb the whole of it. His only son, John, married Mary, daughter of Abraham Robinson; and perhaps a second wife, Mary Joslyn, Jan. 7, 1709. A Mary, wife of John Elwell, died Dec. 26, 1717, aged about forty-eight years. Eight children by the first Mary, and two by the last, are recorded. Four of them were sons; John, Andrew, and Abraham, and one with an unknown name. John born March 16, 1690, married Lydia Giddings, Dec. 15 1712, and, besides three daughters, had sons John and Zebulon. Of John I can say no more, unless he was the same who married Ruth Atwell, Nov. 16, 1760; but this may have been a second marriage of the father. The inventory of the estate of Capt John Elwell, of June 21, 1766, amounting to £186.3.6, and naming wife Ruth, is in the Probate Records. Zebulon married Lucy Ingersol, Nov. 20, 1744, and died about 1756.

She was probably the Lucy Elwell who died Sept. 4, 1810, aged eighty-five. His daughter Mary married Capt. Nathaniel Giddings, of Exeter, N. H. by whom she had a daughter Lucy who married Luther Dana of Groton, and became the mother of two men much distinguished for scientific attainments;—James F. Dana, Professor in Dartmouth College, and Samuel L. Dana, M. D. of Lowell: both now deceased. Dr. Dana was in practice in Gloucester a year or more, about 1818. Elizabeth, another daughter of Zebulon Elwell, was the wife of Col. John Tucker, and died Nov. 17, 1831, aged eighty-one: and Lydia, youngest daughter of the same, married James Holland; a man well remembered by a few of our oldest people as a fifer for many years on occasions of military parade. He is said to have been in Burgoyne's army; but could hardly have been in it at the surrender in Oct. 1777, as he was married here in April, of that year. Andrew, son of the second John Elwell, married Lydia Gearing, Dec. 12, 1723. The town and church records together give them eight children; of whom were sons Andrew, Abraham, and Isaac. Andrew, born April 1, 1730; married Hannah Smith, Dec. 13, 1750. The town records give him two children, and the church records, besides these, three more. The oldest, Andrew, born Oct. 15, 1751, I presume to be the same who married Abigail Boynton, Nov. 2, 1773, and Mary Dyer, Feb. 8, 1780. The latter died a widow, Oct. 22, 1832. One of the children of this last marriage was Samuel, who, when a young man, lost his right hand by the bursting of a gun in firing a salute on board of a privateer. He died Sept. 28, 1869, aged seventy-eight; leaving a son Andrew, who was colonel of the 23d Mass. Regiment in the late civil war. Abraham, next son of the first Andrew, born Nov. 4, 1738, married Lucy Mattocks, April 2, 1755, and had a son Abraham, baptized Aug. 13, 1758, of whom, or of the father, I know no more. Isaac, the other son of Andrew, born July 13, 1735, I must believe to have been the same who married Agnes Nelson, March 18, 1753; notwithstanding the bridegroom had hardly completed his eighteenth year. He had a son Isaac, born May 16, 1753; and a son John, born May 31, 1755, who died in 1798, and was the father of the venerable Isaac Elwell of Riverdale, now near the close of his eighty-

eight year. Another son, Zebulon, born May 27, 1757, was the father of a family of sailors, to whom fell an unusual share of the casualties of a sea-faring life; and most of whom died young: Zebulon in the West Indies. Isaac was lost on a fishing voyage to the Banks. William went to Lisbon, in the time of the long embargo, and was never heard from after leaving port for home. Benjamin died in a prison ship, in England, and Abraham on his passage to Surinam, in a vessel of which he was captain. Henry, another sailor of this family, abandoned the employment after a few years' trial of its hardships, and is now living in town, at the age of almost eighty.

The second wife of Isaac Elwell, next son of Robert, was Mary, widow of Hugh Rowe, and daughter of Thomas Prince. He was a shoemaker. He bought of William Colman, May 4, 1667, a dwelling house and six acres of upland in the harbor "between the great swamp on the west and northwest and the highway on the south leading from the middle bridge and going to the Little Good Harbor." This description points to the present High street as the location of this house; the first mentioned in that section of the town. The children of Isaac Elwell were Isaac, born Jan. 15, 1667; Jane, Nov. 21, 1668; Jonathan, Oct. 21, 1670; Elezer, July, 16, 1673; Abigail, April 18, 1676; David, March 10, 1679; Bethiah, April 5, 1682, Hannah; and Joshua, Feb. 4, 1687. Besides these, the settlement of his estate shows that he had by his second wife a daughter Jemima. Though his death preceded that of his wife by several years, the inventory of each was presented at Probate Court in March 1728. His amounted to £51.10, and hers to £177.5. 2. In the division of his estate, sons Elezer and Joshua, and daughters Abigail Stover, Johanna Tucker, Bethiah Ulin and Jemima Elwell are mentioned. An Isaac Elwell, Jr., probably his son, was drowned 5 Jan., 1690—Elezer married Em. Downing, Jan. 21, 1697, and, besides two daughters, has sons Jonathan, David, and Paine recorded in the town books, all of whom appear to have married; but I know no living descendants of any of them. Joshua married Alice Low in 1709 or 1710. She died Jan. 8, 1717, and he next married Abigail Riggs, Nov. 28, 1717. By those two wives, eleven children are recorded: of whom I know but three who lived to maturity and perpetuated the

name:—Isaac, Thomas, and Mark. Isaac, born Oct. 31, 1714, married Susanna Stanwood, Nov. 15, 1738. Of his eleven children six were sons; two Isaacs, Joshua, David, Solomon, and Elias. The second Isaac, born July 2, 1743, married Martha Brown, Nov. 17, 1767, and a second wife, Mrs. Tammy Davison, March 13, 1791, who died in March 1833, aged ninety-two.—Nine children, all by his first wife, are recorded. His sons were Isaac, Elias, and David. The latter, a retired ship-master, and the last of the family, died in Florida, April 27, 1870, aged eighty-two. Thomas, son of the first Joshua, born Aug. 18, 1718, married Lucy Pierce, Oct. 22, 1740, and had a son Thomas, born Feb. 22, 1741; after which date I learn no more of him. Mark, before mentioned, the other son of Joshua, born Sept. 17, 1780, was apprenticed to a farmer in Dudley, Mass., where he was bred in that occupation. He married in Dudley, and had three sons,—Mark, Abiel, and Benjamin, each of whom married and had issue. Mark died Nov. 30, 1857, in his eighty-first year, and Benjamin died July 21, 1851, aged sixty-six. William S. Elwell, of Springfield, an artist, is a son of Benjamin.

Josiah Elwell, son of the first Robert, married Mary, daughter of John Collins, June 15, 1666. Their children were, Dorcas, born June 18, 1666; Elias, Oct. 16, 1668; Nehemiah, Dec. 21, 1671; William, July 5, 1674; and Josiah, Dec. 21, 1676; who died, probably unmarried, Dec. 5, 1716. A strict enforcement of puritan laws occasioned the punishment of the parents, at a Quarterly Court in Salem, Nov. 27, 1666, for the crime of which the early birth of their first child was a proof; but it does not appear to have entailed any very lasting stigma upon the wife, for, after the death of Elwell, she was twice married; first to John Cook, and next to that highly respectable citizen, Capt. James Davis. She died March 9, 1735, aged seventy-nine. Josiah Elwell died abroad, and at the request of his father, an inventory of his estate was made April 13, 1680, by John Cook, who married his widow. His only daughter, Dorcas, married John Babson. Of his sons, I find the marriage of but one,—Elias, who married Dorcas Low, Nov. 12, 1690. In his will, made May 1, and proved Aug. 1, 1737, he mentions wife Dorcas, daughters Experience and Dorcas Ellery, and sons William, Josiah, Elias, Daniel, and Nehemiah. The births of

these children are all recorded, and, in addition, the birth of Nehemiah, in April, 1701, who was drowned July 31, 1716; and the baptism of Hannah, June 16, 1723. His inventory shows real estate, £1325; and personal, £272. 5.9. One of the items is "1 small island in the harbor called five pound Island," valued at £20. His son William, born May 8, 1698, married Ruth York, Oct. 27, 1720. No child is recorded to them, nor is any one mentioned in his will, made Feb. 26, 1735, and proved June 23, 1741. Nor do the Gloucester records give either wife or child to Josiah, born July 25, 1703; but his will, made April 20, 1739, when he was "bound to sea," and proved April 16, 1744, mentions wife Lamer, to whom he gave one-half of his estate; bequeathing the other half to his brother Elias. He left a house and garden spot, valued at £55; and other property to the amount of £15.9.3. The next son, Elias, born July 30, 1709, also goes in the town records without wife or child; but here again the probate books came to our aid, and show that he had a wife Abigail, to whom, by his will, made in 1740, and proved in 1752, he gave his property. Daniel, born Feb. 27, 1712, I suppose to be the same who married Mary Stanwood, Jan. 23, 1740; and had a son Daniel, born June 30, and died Nov. 4, 1741, which is all I can tell of him. Nehemiah, youngest son of Elias, born Sep. 4, 1718, had a wife Mary and a son William, who was born in Gosport, England, Jan. 31, 1747. He also had daughters Mary and Dorcas, and a son Elias, who was born Oct. 31, 1755. Mary Elwell, probably his widow, was administratrix of his estate in 1762. I can trace the first son, William, no farther; nor Elias, unless he was the soldier of the revolution, of that name, who died in 1834; but another Elias, son of Isaac, born Oct. 6, 1755, may be more justly entitled to honor as the patriot of that war. No information of the posterity of Robert Elwell, that I possess, enables me to bring down this branch to a living descendant, bearing the name.

The children of Joseph, son of the first Robert, were—Hezekiah, born June 2, 1670; Joseph, Aug. 19, 1672; Samuel, June 8, 1675; and Benjamin, Sep. 13, 1678. A Mary Elwell, perhaps his wife, died March 25, 1680.

The children of Thomas were—Sarah, born Aug. 24, 1676; Thomas, April 26, 1678; Mary, March 13, 1680; William, April 8, 1682; and

Ellsha, March 30, 1684. It is probable that these two sons of Robert Elwell had, with their families, removed from town before 1689, as their names do not appear in the division of land made in that year; besides, no son of either appears to have married in town, unless Samuel, son of Joseph, was the same who married Abigail Elwell, Nov. 16, 1738, and died before May 25, 1747, when administration of his estate was granted to his widow Abigail. In the inventory, amounting to £18.17.2. I find a barn set down at £3; and among the articles of his scanty household furniture "an instrument to strike fire, 6s."

In the early generations of this family, the record of birth may, in a few instances, have been omitted; for no research of mine tells who was the father of James, who married Mary Giddings, Dec. 21, 1714, had a son James, born Feb. 20, 1716, and was lost at sea in October, of that year, aged twenty-five; or of Caleb, who married Sarah Malins, Oct. 9, 1729, and had a son Caleb and four daughters; or of Jonathan, who, by his wife, Abigail, had a daughter Abigail, born July 16, 1727, and a son Nathaniel, born June 15, 1729; or of another Jonathan, who by his wife Lydia, had a son Nathaniel, born in June, 1730, a daughter Anne, born in Dec. 1732, and a daughter Lucy, without date of birth; or of yet another Jonathan, who married Abigail, daughter of Samuel Stevens, March 28, 1737, and, besides daughters, had sons Jonathan, Robert, Samuel and William, and died March 10, 1808, aged ninety-four; or of William, jr., who, by his wife Elizabeth, had a son William, born Sept. 6, 1733, a daughter Elizabeth, Dec. 10, 1736, William, again, Jan. 9, 1741, Paine, April 8, 1744, and Henry Butler, Mar. 27, 1746. I suppose that this family removed to North Yarmouth, Me., whence Paine returned to Gloucester, as mentioned in the History. He was therein stated to be probably a descendant of the first Isaac; but it seems certain now that he was not. Perhaps the son William was the same who married Anna Tarr in 1766, and had a son William born in August of that year. William, brother of Paine, is said to have removed to North Yarmouth or Freeport soon after his marriage, and to have had a son William who was bred a mariner and was lost overboard in Casco Bay, on his passage from the West Indies.

One of the Jonathans was probably son of

Ellezer, born in 1698. Administration of the estate of the second Jonathan, and of that of Lydia, his wife, was granted to his son-in-law Thomas Cary, March 6, 1748. His inventory amounted to £121.9.6; and hers to £215.17. He is said to be late of Gloucester and she late of Beverly. From her inventory I copy the following articles, to show the wardrobe and finery of a lady of that time: "1 cloak, 30s; 1 do, 22s 6; 1 velvet head, 15s; 1 do, 12s 6; 1 pr. Stays, 25s; 1 do. 15s: 1 gown, 25s; 1 do. 20s; 1 petty coat, 7s; 2 do, 7s 6; 1 cloke, 7s 6; 1 apron, 1s; 1 quilted coat, 12s; 1 do. 2s; 8 yds. scotch plaid, 5s 4; 1 gown, 25s; 1 gown 20s; 1 Riding hood, 30s; 1 gown, 2s 6; velvet hood, 8s 6; 3 pr. of shoes, 15s; 1 apron, 10s; 2 do., 8s 6; 2 do., 5s; 7 caps, 18s; 2 handkerchiefs, 8s; 1 gold ring, 20s; 1 locket, 20s; gold necklace, 40s; 1 pair of jewels, 6s; 1 pr. of silver buttons, 8s." Mixed with these articles, the following, not usually found in a lady's wardrobe, also appear "1 law book, 6s; 1 pair of breeches, 3s 6; 1 man's coat, 10s." In the division of the real estate, June, 1752, son Nathaniel, heirs of Lydia Cary, and daughters Anna and Lucy are mentioned.

Descendants of Robert Elwell are numerous, and may be found in various parts of the United States. The names of twenty-four males in Gloucester, and six in Rockport, appear in the last Directory of the two towns.

SYLVESTER EVELETH.—Or Eveleigh, as by himself written it may be seen in our first book of records, in acknowledgment of a privilege to pass over his land, dated July 16, 1672. He was the only early emigrant to New England of this name, and appears first, according to Mr. Savage, as a baker at Boston in 1642. His son Joseph was baptized there March 26, 1643, about one year and three-quarters old: thus authenticating the great length of days of the patriarch of Ipswich, who died at the age of 105. His daughter Hannah was also baptised there, Oct. 8, 1643. Mary who married Thomas Millet, and Susanna, who married James Stevens, were probably born in England. I find no record of the settlement of the estate of Sylvester Eveleth. The house in which he lived many years after his removal from his first abode in Gloucester stood not far distant from the house still standing in a ruined condition in West Gloucester, built by his grandson about a hundred and seventy years ago.

I find in the Probate Records the following inventory of the estate of Isaac, probably son of Sylvester Eveleth :

"An Inventorie of ye goods and Relicks of Isaack Evely who died Intestate :

"Imps. The dwelling house barn up-land and meadow	62. 0.0
" for neat cattle	9
" for sheep	1.15.0
" for a mare	1.15.0
" for Bedsteads bed and bedding	8. 0.0
" for tables chests and other lumber about ye house	2.10.0
" for Brass Pewter and Iron Potts and a pair of Andirons	6. 0.0
" for Husbandry Toolcs	15.
" for one third part of sloop	9. 0.0
" for books 10s to Wearing Cloathes	5.10.0
" for a pair of Curtains and Valance	1.15.
" for Sheets Pillowbeeres and Table Linen	4.10
" for Instruments and seafaring Books	1. 5
" for Cotton and Sheeps Wool	1. 0
" It for two small gold Rings and silver spoon	1. 2

"The Inventory and sum of it amounts to £115.17.0

"Apprised by us the 26 of January 1685

"James Stevens, sen.

"Thomas Millett

"Thos. Riggs sen.

"Debts that are known and to be paid by ye widow amount to ye sum of £4.10."

The children of Isaac Eveleth were Isaac, born March 22, 1680; Hannah, May 9, 1681, married Peter Bennet; Job, March 15, 1683; and Mary, April 10, 1685, died April 7, 1686.—All I can add concerning the son Isaac is, that he is named in the will of Thomas Millett, his step-father, made June 9, 1707. Job married Abigail Sargent, July 8, 1708, and, besides four daughters, had a son Isaac, born July 15, 1711, who was appointed administrator of his father's estate, Oct. 7, 1751. He married Rachel Sargent, Nov. 15, 1737, and Jennima Parsons, Jan. 1, 1741. By the first wife he had a son Isaac, born Sept. 13, 1738; and by the second a son William, born Sept. 15, 1745; a son Job baptized April 2, 1749; and five daughters.—Here my knowledge of this branch of the family ends.

Joseph Eveleth married Mary, daughter of

Edward Bragg of Ipswich, April 1, 1667. She died Jan. 22, 1711, in the sixty-fourth year of her age. His children born in Gloucester were,—John, born Feb. 18, 1670; Elizabeth, Dec. 17, 1671; married first Francis Perkins of Ipswich, and after 1706, George Giddings of Gloucester; and Joseph, May 31, 1674. About this time he removed to Chebacco, and there had Isaac, born Oct. 1676; Edward, July 25, 1679; Moses Feb. 13, 1681; Mary, Nov. 13, 1683, married Stephen Perkins; and Hannah, Oct. 1, 1685.—These are all I find recorded; but there were certainly two more sons,—James and Jacob; mentioned in the deed by which the father gave, May 27, 1719, to his two sons, "Isaac of Gloucester, yeoman, and Edward of Ipswich, trader," one half of that tract of land which he, said Joseph, had of his father-in-law, Mr. Edward Bragg, about 70 acres, "and is ye living which I now dwell upon." I have nothing to add to what the History relates of the father, except that he is said, in an obituary notice, to have left several children of a great age, one of whom was upwards of seventy years old. I know not which child of seventy and upwards is here meant, unless it was Isaac, who at the date of his father's death, Dec. 1, 1745, was in his seventieth year. His two oldest children had then been dead several years, and there is no evidence that Joseph, the next, was then living.

Mr. Savage mentions but one child of Rev. John Eveleth;—Joseph, who died Oct. 27, 1711, aged eighteen. I learn that he also had a son Francis, who had three sons,—Joseph, John, and Francis; all born in Stow: of these, Francis, who died in Stow, never had any children. Joseph settled in Princeton, Mass., where he had a family of children, among whom was one son,—Joshua, who lived there, and had two sons, Joshua and Ephraim, both of whom became ministers, and have long been dead. John, the other son of Francis, died in Stow. He had two sons;—Daniel, who died in Stow about 1844, leaving three sons; and John, of Augusta, Me. James Eveleth, a joiner, and Samuel a fisherman, who with their sister Sarah lived at Cape Porpoise a short time, about the close of the revolutionary war, were said to be grandchildren of Rev. John Eveleth. Isaac third son of Joseph Eveleth, bought of William Stevens, May 1689, for £12.10. one quarter part of the sawmill at Little River; and in

April, 1700, he received from his father a gift of sixty acres of land on the north-west side of that river. His wife Sarah still goes, in my manuscript, with the baptismal name only.—She died Dec. 26, 1721, aged forty-two; and he next married, Dec. 20, 1722, Abigail Parsons, probably widow of Nathaniel, who had died of small-pox May 21 preceding. She died May 5, 1762, aged eighty-six. From his inventory of Aug. 5, 1755, amounting to £1308.4.7, I take the following items, to show the value of such property at that time;—"horse and tackling, 100s; 7 cows and five calves, £16.2.8; a yoke of oxen, £6.13.4; 28 sheep and 15 lambs, 186s; negro man, £46.13.4." In the settlement of his estate there is a charge for coffin, grave and bell, 20s; and "gloves," 20s; and also mention of his helms;—Isaac, Mary Deming, Hannah Byles, Abigail Herrick, and Ruth Goodrich, deceased. His daughter Sarah married John Tyler, Dec. 10, 1719, and died Feb. 20, 1721. He owned a large and fine farm, which by division and subdivision has lost its ancient character; and the ruined house where he and his descendants had a home for about a century and a half, will soon cease to enhance the interest in the landscape in which it stands. Isaac, son of the preceding, married Elizabeth Parsons, probably daughter of his step-mother, Dec. 25, 1729. Besides a daughter Sarah, and a daughter Elizabeth who married Alexander Parran, the town records give him the following sons:—Isaac, born Oct. 1, 1730, died in Virginia, Aug. 9, 1746; Nath'l, Aug. 9, died Dec. 1, 1732; Nath'l again Aug. 23, 1736; Andrew Dec. 29, 1738; Joseph, May 10, 1741; and Perkins, Nov. 2, 1743. To these should be added Abigail and Susanne; and Isaac, who was baptised March 3, 1751. I know nothing more of Perkins than that he was a subscriber to the meeting house in New Gloucester, Me., in 1770. Andrew was intending marriage with Sarah Byles, Aug. 10, 1765, and died before 1770; and Isaac was intending marriage with Mrs. Lucy Avery, Nov. 14, 1801; but I know not that the name was perpetuated by any of the sons except Nathaniel, who was one of the pioneers of New Gloucester, where he was town clerk forty years, and had there ten sons and three daughters. He died Nov. 23, 1824, leaving three sons at least, Nathaniel, Joseph, and Isaac, who lived to old age.

Edward, the next son of Joseph of Chebacco,

was a trader in Ipswich. He was Lieut. Col. and Capt. of the 2d company in the 5th Mass. regiment in the expedition to Louisbourg in 1715. He married first, Elizabeth Perkins, Jan. 4, 1704, who died March 11, 1713, aged thirty-two; second, Mrs. Elizabeth Epes, who died Aug. 24, 1733; third, Mary Wise, Aug. 10, 1737; and a fourth wife, Bridget, who survived him. He died Nov. 5, 1759, aged eighty. By his first wife he had two children, and by the second, nine; of whom five died in infancy.—Three of his sons,—Joseph, Edward, and Daniel lived to maturity. I suppose the oldest to have been the Joseph Eveleth, Jr., whose estate was administered upon in 1739, and among whose effects were an eighth part of a schooner, and sea-clothes, quadrant, and navigation books. He left a wife Mary, and a daughter Mary, probably an infant. Edward the next of the three sons, graduated at Harvard College in 1738, and died in Ipswich, May 6, 1781, aged sixty-three. He was a school-master; or at least was engaged in that occupation here in 1757. In his father's will of 27 Oct. 1752, this son is said to be "bereaved of his understanding." Daniel Eveleth was a hatter of Boston, but I know no more about him, except that he was an ensign at the siege of Louisbourg.

James Eveleth, son of the centenarian, Joseph, was probably born between 1685 and 1690. He was intending marriage, 26, 12 mo. 1715, with Elizabeth Giddings; but I have no further information about him except that derived from his will, made May 4, 1773, and proved June 28 following. In that he mentions four daughters, and gives to son James and his children one quarter part of the lower farm in Chebacco, where his said son then lived. This son married, and died in Essex, Dec. 15, 1802, aged eighty-seven years and three months. His wife died Oct. 24, 1791, aged seventy-four. The only sons by this marriage, known to me, are Aaron, born in 1750, who married Anna Andrews in 1775, and died about 1839; and Joseph, born in 1756, who was a blacksmith of Salem, and was in the revolutionary war an artificer in the army. He died Feb. 4, 1847, aged ninety-one. Capt. Jonathan Eveleth, of Essex, son of Aaron, born Dec. 15, 1775, married Mary Smith, Nov. 14, 1805, and died Sept. 6, 1848. Thirteen children were born to him, one of whom, Edward, is living in Essex.

Dr. Edward S. Eveleth who has brought the name back to the final home of his emigrant ancestor, is a son of Edward, son of Jonathan, who was son of Aaron, who was son of James, who was son of James, who was son of Joseph, who was son of Sylvester; beyond whom, on this side of the Atlantic, no man can go.

JAMES GARDNER.—Several families of this name were among the early settlers of New England; but with no one of them can I connect our settler. One of the pieces of land given to him in 1661 by William Vinson, his father-in-law, was a lot of two acres lying at the end of his own lot. On this land Gardner probably built the house with which, and half a shallop and a long gun, he bargained in 1668 with Hugh Row for his "third part of a farm, with one share and coulter and one cart and a pair of wheels with four iron hoops about the stocks, and the frame of a house with all the boards he had at the head of the cape, and thatch to thatch the house; the said Row to be at the charge of making up the back and oven, and to daub the house sufficiently upon both sides and ends."

The History gives James Gardner one wife; but the town records show that he had a second,—widow Mary Dolliver; though they strangely err in giving the date of his last marriage Dec. 16, 1684, when the husband, according to the same records, had been dead eight days. The entries in the records were evidently made at the same time, and the probate books warrant the conclusion that the clerk made a mistake in one or both of them.

The following is the inventory of his estate.

"House, upland and meadow	£50
"One horse and mare	2
"for cattle 8 two years old and one calf	4.15
"for six small pigs 18 sheep and lambs	4. 6
"for tools beetle rings and wedges	1. 0
"for one pott kettle and trammel	1.15
"for other household stuff for bed and bedding	4. 5
"for his wearing clothes and two small chests	3. 7
"Two cows £4.10 one gun 14	5. 4
"One Bill book and one adze	2
	<hr/> 76.14"

"Debts £37.0.8"

The History does not name all his children, and I therefore give here a corrected list of

them:—Sarah, born 16, died 21 April, 1662; James, Oct. 5, 1663, died same day; George, May 22, 1664; Elizabeth, June 11, 1666; Sarah, April 17, 1668; Mary, Sept. 13, died Oct. 25, 1671; Joseph, Oct. 23, 1672; Rebecca, Sept. 15, 1675; John, Jan. 11, 1678; and James, Aug. 27, 1681. In his will, made Jan. 23, 1683 and proved March 31, 1685, he calls Joseph his oldest son. This son had in 1694, a grant of land on Eastern Point, on the eastern side of Peter Mud's neck, near which was a house "then erected to make earthen ware in." He married Hannah, daughter of Samuel Elwell, Jan. 2, 1695. The date of his death is not known, but he appears to have been living about 1750. The records have, besides two children still-born and four daughters, the births of sons Joseph and Samuel. Joseph, born May 9, 1707, married Susanna Crowell, Feb. 15, 1728, and had sons Joseph, Robert, Samuel, James and Coas, and a daughter Lydia. Joseph, the oldest of these sons, born June 25, 1729, I suppose to be the same who was intending marriage with Rebecca Giddings, March 15, 1751, and had a son Joseph baptized May 24, 1752; after which we learn no more of father or son. Robert, born Nov. 3, 1732, was intending marriage with Mary Moor, Nov. 1, 1755. His daughter Mary was baptized Sept. 26, 1756, and his name next appears on his marriage to Lydia Witham, Oct. 28, 1762. Two children by this marriage, Robert and Lydia, are recorded; but I can add nothing more about him, except that he died Feb. 15, 1815, aged eighty-two. I may also add that he is the only descendant of James Gardner, the date of whose death I have been able to ascertain. James Gardner, son of the second Joseph, born Oct. 3, 1737, was probably the same who was intending marriage with Rebecca Gardner, Oct. 26, 1759, by whom he had daughters Rebecca and Susanna. Coas, youngest son of the same Joseph, married Sarah Perkins Dec. 11, 1763. She was a daughter of Mrs Mary Perkins, and granddaughter of the famous Capt. Andrew Robinson. The large house in which Mrs. Perkins kept a tavern, as mentioned in the History, was still standing about the beginning of this century, when Capt. Coas Gardner was its occupant; but it had long before ceased to be a public house. Coas Gardner had a son Coas, a son Benjamin Perkins, and several daugh-

ters; concerning whom I have no further information. Samuel, brother of the second Joseph, born Aug. 26, 1709, married Susanna Smith, Jan. 13, 1732, and had sons Samuel and Joseph, of whom or of the father, I can say no more.

John, son of the first James married Miriam Sampson, Jan. 24, 1704. He was also living about 1750. Of his ten children, there were sons,—John, William, Israel, Moses, David, Jonathan, and Solomon. John, born Oct. 11, 1705, married Rebecca Smith, Nov. 18, 1729, and widow Mary Webster, Dec. 26, 1748. Besides two daughters, he had sons John, Israel, and Daniel; but I know not that the name was perpetuated by any one, except John, born, Oct. 30, 1730, who married Lydia Carlisle, Dec. 6, 1748, and probably Abigail Giles in 1766. He had seven children, of whom two were sons who died young, and one was an Israel, of whom I know no more. Daniel appears to have married twice; but no children are recorded to him. William Gardner, born May 11, 1708, married Sarah Stanwood, Jan. 6, 1736, and had sons William, Israel, and Moses, and two daughters. The son William was probably the same who was intending marriage with Susanna Collins, of Boston, Nov. 21, 1765. David, born Feb. 23, 1715, married Mary Gardner, Nov. 29, 1739. He had several daughters, and sons David, James, Moses, and Joshua. James I suppose to be the one of that name who married Rebecca Elwell, March 1, 1768. Solomon, youngest son of the first John, born June 20, 1724, married Esther Carlisle, May 4, 1748. He fell overboard from a vessel, off Cape Ann, and was drowned. His widow is reported to have died at the age of ninety-six; and a private record which has the date of her death,—Jan. 14, 1820, gives her the same age. But exaggeration of the age of old people is not uncommon. She was born Oct. 3, 1728; therefore a little more than ninety-one at death. Solomon Gardner had two sons,—Joseph Carlisle and Solomon, and six daughters. I know not that either of the sons was married.

James Gardner, youngest son of the first James, had a wife Abigail, to whom he was married Jan. 23, 1707. He had four daughters, and a son James, and was dead in 1733. The son James, born April 6, 1711, probably married Lydia Smith, May 31, 1736; but I can trace him no farther.

If I add that a Daniel Gardner, sojourner, and Sarah Clarke, were intending marriage, Nov. 13, 1756, and that a Thomas Gardner and Mary Stacy were married Sept. 19, 1769, these Notes will contain the name of every male of the name of Gardner, known to me, who lived in the town before 1775. It is borne by a few persons now living here; but I cannot say that one of them is a descendant from our early settler James.

GEORGE GIDDINGS — This settler was, without doubt, oldest son of Lt. John Giddings of Chebacco, and grandson of George, an early settler of Ipswich. He was born in 1664. The date of his death I do not find. His second wife was Mrs. Elizabeth Perkins, daughter of Joseph Eveleth, and widow of Francis Perkins. His children were—Lydia, born March 6, 1692; Mary, May 15, 1695; John, Jan. 2, 1698; Robert, Oct. 3, 1700; Zebulon, April 25, 1703; Mercy and Deliverance, Feb. 26, 1708; Sarah, July 30, 1710; George, Jan. 26, 1714; and Joseph, April 12, 1717. Of the oldest son, John, I can say no more. Robert married Rebecca, daughter of Capt. Andrew Robinson, Jan. 2, 1724. His children were—Lucretia, born Sept. 14, 1725; Robinson, Aug. 30, 1727; Rebecca, June 30, 1730; Mercy, Oct. 25, 1731; William, April 16, 1733; and Andrew, Aug. 13, 1735. Rebecca married Alexander Smith, and had a daughter Rebecca who married Samuel Webber, President of Harvard College, at whose house, in Cambridge, Mrs. Smith died in 1810. Andrew is the only son of Robert whose marriage is given in our records. He married Elizabeth Davis, Feb. 3, 1760, and besides two daughters—Elizabeth and Rebecca, had sons—Andrew Robinson, born Sept. 22, 1768; and George, June 15, 1765. He was an able and highly respected ship-master, and was lost at sea in the early part of the revolutionary war. He lived in a house which was standing between fifty and sixty years ago, at the westerly corner of Center Street and Middle Street. His son, Andrew R. Giddings, is entitled to a more extended notice than that given in the History. Leaving Dummer Academy at the age of fifteen, he went into the store of Mr. Daniel Sargent in Boston, where he remained a year, and then embarked upon a sea-faring life. On a second voyage to the West Indies he was taken prisoner at St. Christopher's, and after remaining some time in prison was put on board an English ship and sent to England.

In London he was fortunate enough to meet a Cape Ann acquaintance, Capt. George Hales, who procured him a protection for the South sea whale fishery. He made a voyage of eighteen months with Capt. Hales, and returned to London with a ship-load of oil, but to a poor market. Peace had taken place, and this young man now turned his thoughts homeward. In pursuit of a voyage to America he visited France, Spain, and the Netherlands, and finally procured a passage from Amsterdam to New York the month before he was twenty-one. The story of his wanderings, adventures, and hardships, during the time of his absence, is similar to that of hundreds of his townsmen at that disastrous period; many of whom were not like him so happy as to return to home and friends. During the three years immediately following his arrival home, he made three voyages to Europe and then went to make himself a place of permanent abode in the new plantation of Pejepscot, now the town of Danville, Me., adjoining New Gloucester. But his love of the ocean was yet strong enough to induce him to make one more voyage; upon his return from which he quitted the sea forever, and, to use his own expression, laid down his anchor in the wilderness. Qualified by education and natural gifts for various occupations, he became a prominent man in the region where he had settled; and made himself useful in public offices, land surveying, and other employments. He wrote much, and was so skilled in chirography that he could write the Lord's Prayer on a piece of paper that a four pence half-penny would cover. The pleasure he found in the use of his pen led to an extensive correspondence, and to the record in a diary of everything he thought worth remembering. In this too he sometimes gave expression to his thoughts and feelings in verse. I enjoyed the happiness of a call upon Capt. Giddings at his home in Danville, when he was in his eightieth year. He was then quite deaf and nearly blind; but his mental faculties had not apparently lost any of their vigor. He pointed with evident pleasure to the noble row of trees, extending along the side of the road for a considerable distance in front of his house and his adjoining land, which he had set out more than fifty years before; and with a lingering fondness for the habits of his early life, called my attention to the well-trodden foot-path inside of the row, saying, "this is my quarter-deck."

Capt. Giddings died in Danville, June 27, 1847, in his eighty-fourth year.

George, son of the first Gloucester George, married Judith Ingersol, Sept. 5, 1739, and was dead in 1752. He had a son George and three daughters, of whom I know no more.

Joseph, the next son, married Elizabeth Davis, Nov. 11, 1740, and had a son Joseph, born in 1741; and a daughter Elizabeth in 1744; after which I have no knowledge of father or either child.

Joshua Giddings, also son of Lt. John of Chebacco, came to Gloucester about 1707, and had, by his wife Abigail, a daughter Abigail and son Jacob, besides four other children who died young. He was lost at sea in Oct., 1716.

Thomas Giddings, tailor, another son of Lt. John, bought a house and land of Benj. Tufkin in 1710, and moved over the line into town. By his wife Sarah four sons, Job, Joseph, and Joshua, were born here. This family probably returned to Chebacco, or removed to some other place. A Thomas, perhaps his son, died in Chebacco, July 29, 1802, aged ninety-four. He walked nine miles to Gloucester within a year before his death.

Besides these three sons of Lt. John Giddings, four of his daughters probably settled in Gloucester:—Elizabeth, wife of Mark Haskell; Jane, wife of Joseph Harraden; Sarah, wife of John Harraden; and Mary, wife of Benjamin York.

Lawrence Giddings, of whose parentage I am ignorant, married Elizabeth Day, Jan. 15, 1719, and had six children, all of whom, except one, a daughter Hannah, died young.

A John Giddings was intending marriage with Elizabeth Goodhue of Ipswich, Oct. 10, 1767. I know no more of him; nor do I know that any descendant of the early settler, George, bearing the name, has lived in the town in the present century.

JOHN HADLEY.—The land granted to this settler in 1688, was situated on what is now Jackson street. In 1712, his widow Susanna gave property to her kinswoman, Dorcas Elwell, wife of Elias, for her care and kindness towards her since her widowhood, and to encourage her to be kind and helpful to her in her old age. She had a grant of land in 1717, after which I hear no more of her. The children of John Hadley, jr. were—John, born Oct. 17, 1708; Susanna, Nov. 22, 1709; Hannah, Feb. 1, 1711,

died May 19, 1714; Daniel, Feb. 25, 1712; Hannah, Nov. 8, 1714; Samuel, Aug. 4, 1717; Joseph, Nov. 24, 1724; and Benjamin, March 29, 1726. The oldest son, John, married Sarah Witham, Dec. 1, 1737. In his will, made July 18, 1772, and proved Apr. 25, 1774, he mentions wife Sarah, son John, and three daughters. In it he calls himself John Hadley, jr., and thus makes it appear that his father was then living at a very advanced age. The son John was baptized Oct. 1, 1738. He married Abigail Witham, Feb. 28, 1765, and died June 11, 1809, aged seventy. His wife is also said to have lived to old age. Besides three daughters, one of whom, Mary, married Reuben Brooks of Sandy Bay, he had a son John, who was born May 22, 1776; but I know no more of him. Benjamin, son of the second John, married Sarah Elwell, May 9, 1744, and had a son Benjamin born Sept. 2, 1744, and a son Joseph baptized Aug. 10, 1746. This last son was probably the same Joseph who married Sarah Gardner, Mar. 13, 1766, and she, I suppose, was the Sarah Hadley who died in the Poor House, in May, 1835, in her ninety-fifth year. I do not find that either of these brothers had a son, nor can I say that either of the few now bearing the name here is descended from the John, who was nephew of the early settler.

NATHANIEL HADLOCK.—This settler probably came from Salem. I have not found the date of his death. His children were—Nathaniel, born April 22, 1677; Deborah, June 18, 1679; John, Feb. 27, 1682; James, June 18, 1684; Samuel, April 27, 1687; Mary, Oct. 30, 1696; Benjamin, Mar. 16, 1700; and William and Joseph, "baptized before 1708." William, who was drowned, as mentioned in the History, left a daughter Lucy, and a son Nathaniel, who was born Sept. 28, 1722. He is the same, I suppose, who was intending marriage with Mary Marshall, of Ipswich, Nov. 15, 1750, and with Sarah Robinson, Dec. 29, 1759, and who married Hannah Ral, Dec. 6, 1764. The town records have the birth of his daughter Lucy, March 3, 1770; and the records of the first church have the baptism of Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel Hadlock, Aug. 29, 1756, another Nathl, May 18, 1759, and still another, Oct. 3, 1760. Perhaps it was the last of these who was one of the crew of the privateer Gloucester, lost at sea in the revolutionary war.

Of Samuel, son of the first Nathaniel, I find

no mention, either as husband or father. In 1710 he had a grant of land near his father's, bordering on Ipswich line. The last mention of his name I find is in 1746. A Samuel married Hannah Tappan, Jan. 25, 1747, and, besides three daughters, had a son Samuel, who was born Aug. 16, 1746, the same perhaps who was intending marriage with Mary Andrews, of Ipswich, Oct. 15, 1768.

Of Benjamin, youngest son of the settler, I can add nothing to what the History tells.—Neither of his sons appears to have married in town. And of Nathaniel, John, James, and Joseph, the other sons of the settler, I have sought further information in vain. The town records show that a William Hadlock had, by his wife Susanna, a son William, born Feb. 4, 1780; Nathaniel, June 24, 1788; and James, Dec. 27, 1786. A Nathaniel, probably the second of these sons, was intending marriage with Nancy Wallis, June 18, 1806. An old widow Hadlock died in West Parish, Aug. 12, 1763; and a Mrs. Hadlock died in town, July, 1837, aged ninety-two. The name may have continued to a later date, but the last Directory does not contain it.

EDWARD HARADEN.—It does not appear that any other early settler of New England bore and perpetuated this name. This one is found in Ipswich in 1651, but my inquiries there for the wife and children who came with him to Gloucester have been fruitless. The History mistakes in giving the date of his wife's death, as it does also perhaps in making his home at Squam Point. There is better reason for supposing that he lived near the head of Lobster Cove. His widow died May 14, 1699, aged sixty-nine. His children born here were—Andrew, born Feb. 13, 1658, died March 4, 1683; Ann, March 2, 1661; John, Aug. 7, 1663; Thomas, Sept. 8, 1665, died April 26, 1683; Joseph, Aug. 18, 1668; Sarah, Jan. 30, 1670, died Sept. 3, 1672; and Benjamin, Sept. 11, 1671. Those he brought with him were—Edward, Mary, Elizabeth, and Abigail. The following inventory of his estate shows that, like all the other early settlers, he was chiefly employed in agricultural pursuits:

"June 28, 1683. An Inventory of the goods and chattels of Edward Harrendine whose dyed intestate:—

"Imps. The houseing and upland, £120.
"16 acres of salt marsh, 64.

"9 cows at 50s p cow, 3 oxen at £3.10s p ox and 2 young bullocks at £5.10,	41.10
"2 yearlings and 5 calves,	4.10
"1 horse and 1 8 year old colt,	5.
"sheep and lambs £3.6, swine £7.10, and husbandry tackling £3.9,	14. 5
"sheeps wool 9s, Indian Corn, 40s, and barrels, tubs, pails, and other lum- b'r, 40s,	4. 9
"guns, sword, and ammunition £3.5, and canoes and that belong to y'm £3.10,	6.15
"Iron Potts, brass and pewter, hangers, tongs, fire shovell,	4.
"beds, bedding, and linen £15, wearing cloathes £4.10,	19.10
"sadle, bridle and sadle cloath, 16s, books, 12s,	1. 8

"which amount to £285. 7"

Edward, oldest son of this settler, married Sarah, daughter of William Haskell, Feb. 5, 1684. She died Mar. 4, 1691, and he next married Hannah, daughter of Samuel York, Oct. 31, 1693. She died Sept. 4, 1725, aged about fifty. The date of his death is not known, but he certainly lived to old age. By both wives he had fifteen children, not eighteen, as stated in the History. Three of these were sons who married in town. Edward, born April 7, 1689, married Hannah Somes, Jan. 13, 1713, who died at the age of thirty-four, Feb. 21, 1723, "within an hour after she was delivered of a living child," who was appropriately named Benoni. She had already borne four children, of whom two only, named Joseph and William, survived the period of infancy. It is somewhat remarkable that her mother, Jane, wife of Timothy Somes, also died (at the age of forty-one) on the day on which she had given birth to a living child; and what is still more remarkable, the birth of this child followed that of a living one on the day before:—the eleventh the mother had brought forth. This Edward Haraden next married Mary Sargent, Nov. 26, 1724, by whom he has the births of two daughters recorded in the town books. I do not find the date of his death. Perhaps it was his son Joseph, born Aug. 17, 1718, who married Abigail Davis, Jan. 10, 1749. Benoni married Keziah Saunders, Feb. 25, 1747, and had two daughters and a son Edward. Joseph, second son of Edward Haraden, Jr., born June 17, 1696, married Sarah Wells of Ipswich, in 1721, and had the

births of two children, Sarah and Joseph, recorded in the town records, and the baptisms of two more, Benjamin and Sarah, in the records of the first church. Perhaps others were baptized at the third church. Benjamin, the next son of the second Edward, born Jan. 10, 1704, married Lydia Wells, Jan. 10, 1729, and, besides two daughters, had a son John, of whom, or of the father, I know no more.

John, son of the first Edward, married Sarah, daughter of Lt. John Giddings of Chebacco, Feb. 7, 1693, and died Nov. 11, 1724, aged sixty-one. She died Oct. 10, 1722, aged about forty-nine. He was sometimes engaged in the maritime service of the colony, and in that employment and in the pursuit of his own business, which probably often led to intercourse with the Indians at the eastward, may have made use of the "armor" which forms one of the articles of his inventory, and is set down at forty shillings. Another item of his inventory is "a sloop named ye Squirrel," valued at £160. This must have been the vessel taken by the noted pirate Phillips, as related in the History; and the Andrew Haraden, the hero of the recapture, was second son of the owner. The former survived his great exploit but a short time: for he died Dec. 12, 1724, having on the 17th September preceding married Mary Davis, whose son Andrew, born July 7, 1725, died Nov. 15, 1726. She took for her second husband Deacon William Parsons. Capt. John Haraden left an estate of £1195.12.8, and six sons and three daughters to share it. John, his oldest son, born Nov. 11, 1695, married Martha Coit, Dec. 25, 1718. He was a deacon of the church at Annisquam, and there carried on the fishing business successfully till his death, which probably occurred in 1733; for his inventory in the Probate records is of Dec. 1, in that year. Among his effects were,—“5 whale irons and lances, £1.5; negro called Bristow, £90; negro called Ruth, £65; a sloop called ye Sea Flower, £380; a schooner called the Squirrel, £205; and a small sloop called the Fish Trap, £95.” Few men in town had acquired so large an estate as he left. His widow married Jedediah Davis, Oct. 3, 1734. He left two sons,—Nathaniel and John; and a daughter Martha, who married William Babson. Nathaniel, born March 12, 1728, I suppose to be the same who was intending marriage with Mary Kimball of Ipswich, Oct. 16, 1762, and with Elizabeth Warner of

Newburyport, Feb. 8, 1772. By his wife Mary, he had sons Nathaniel and John, and a daughter Mary. John, son of Deacon John, born June 19, 1730, is supposed to be the John who was intending marriage with Sarah Bootman, Oct. 29, 1763. Thomas, son of Capt. John Haraden, born June 27, 1704, married Elizabeth, daughter of Col. Edward Eveleth of Ipswich, Oct. 29, 1727. He died about 1783, leaving a son Thomas and a daughter Elizabeth. His widow married Joseph Low, Nov. 18, 1736. I cannot affirm that Joseph, son of Capt. John Haraden, born Nov. 3, 1710, is the same who had, by his wife Joanna, a son Andrew, born Jan. 14, 1734; and two Johns, Timothy and Daniel, in subsequent years; but I venture to assign this wife and these children to him, as the one to whom they probably belong. Joanna Haraden, alias Lane, gave in at Probate Court, June 3, 1751, inventory of the estate of her husband Joseph Haraden, 3d. Andrew, son of this Joseph, born Jan. 14, 1734, was intending marriage with Lydia Griffin, Dec. 8, 1757. Six children are recorded to him, of whom the last two were sons:—Timothy and Jonathan. Timothy, another son of the same Joseph, born June 10, 1738, married Mary, daughter of Rev. Benj. Bradstreet, and had a daughter Jenny born Nov. 18, 1763. He died before 1769, when his widow married William Fuller.

David, youngest son of Capt. John Haraden, married Elizabeth Davis, May 24, 1739. Besides three daughters, he had five sons,—David, Thomas who died, Thomas again, Andrew and Ignatius. The eldest of these, David, born Dec. 18, 1744, married Hannah Whipple of Ipswich, March 17, 1768. He died Oct. 7, 1821. She died July 5, 1821, aged seventy-five. He was the first of his family who settled in the Harbor Parish, and so far as I know, the first and only worshiper in town who had his seat on Sundays in the pulpit with the minister. He attended the Universalist church, and, on account of deafness, got as near as possible to his beloved pastor, that he might lose nothing that fell from his lips in the exercises of the sanctuary. Mr. Haraden left five sons:—John, Thomas, David, Jonathan, and Andrew, of two of whom, John and David, there are no living descendants. Thomas settled in Boston and had a daughter who became the wife of Jonas Chickering, the eminent piano-forte manufacturer, of that city. Jonathan and Andrew

were twins, were both of one trade—carpenters, and both died in 1832, in their forty-seventh year,—the first on the 15th of April, and the other on the 15th of August.

Joseph, son of the first Edward, married Jane, daughter of Lt. John Giddings of Chellico, Nov. 26, 1691; and Hannah Stevens, Feb. 1, 1700. He died May 19, 1716; having made, two days before his death, a verbal will, which was allowed June 18 following. To his wife Hannah he gave one-third of his estate and his young negro boy Caesar; and, having no children, he bequeathed the remainder to his brothers and sisters: excepting a legacy of ten shillings each to Wm. Tucker, Richard Tucker, Nehemiah Somes, Patience York and Susanna Stevens, all of whom he had brought up. His inventory amounted to £766.3; the chief items of which, besides farming stock, were—"house-ling and land adjoining, £290; a deck sloop, £130; and open sloop, £85."

Benjamin Haraden married Deborah Norwood, Jan. 15, 1696. He died Feb. 3, 1725, leaving an estate of £668. The records give him seven sons and four daughters. Of the former I find the marriage of only two:—Joseph, born Dec. 26, 1705, I suppose to be the same who married Patience York, Dec. 8, 1729, and besides three daughters, had sons Caleb, Job, William, and Ebenezer. Ebenezer, son of Benjamin, married Susanna Day, Dec. 31, 1741, by whom he had a son Benjamin and two daughters. Administration of his estate was granted to Capt. James Day, of Boston, June 6, 1750.

Of the exploits of Capt. Jonathan Haraden, who died in Salem, Nov. 1803, in his fifty-ninth year, and who was employed in public and private armed ships in the revolutionary war, an account may be found in Hunt's "Merchants' Magazine" for 1859.

According to the last Directory, only seven male descendants of Edward Haraden, bearing the name, could be found on Cape Ann; and I know not that they are more numerous in any other place.

GEORGE HARVEY.—A Thomas Harvey, fisherman, of Gloucester, owned, in 1665, one-third of a shallop in company with Robert Skamp and Peter Duncan; but we hear no more of him. George, according to Mr. Savage, was possibly son of Peter, a ship-builder of Salem, where, by his wife Sarah, he had the following children,—Sarah, born Oct. 11, 1678; Nehemiah, Sept.

30, 1680; and Rose, Jan. 11, 1684, died Feb. 25, 1706; all of whom are named in our records. But he had in addition a son George, not recorded, who, according to the age given at his death, must have been born in 1687; and a son Benjamin, whose birth, Oct. 27, 1697, is given in our books. Sarah, wife of George Harvey, was a daughter of Mrs. Anna Judkin by a former husband, (Nehemiah Howard of Salem,) and the latter was one of five daughters of Capt. William Dixie of Beverly, who it is probable first set foot on New England soil at Cape Ann in 1629. George Harvey the second was intending marriage with Sarah Butman, Dec. 17, 1718. She died Nov. 29, 1718, aged twenty-five, and he next married Patience York, March 15, 1720. He died Nov. 24, 1724, aged thirty-seven. Besides three daughters—Sarah, Hannah, and Abigail, he had a son Nehemiah, born Aug. 19, 1716, and a son Benjamin, of whom I know no more. The inventory of his estate, real, £859, and personal, £38.5s, includes nine acres on the north and seventeen acres on the south side of the highway leading from the Meeting House to Sandy Bay, and a small house and about five acres land, with orchard on the same, at Trynall Cove. Nehemiah Harvey married Abigail Hodgkins, Dec. 7, 1741. He died before 1757, and his widow married Robert Guy. She is said to have died about 1800. The children of the first marriage were—Abigail, born Sept. 9, 1742; Sarah, May 6, 1744, who married Spencer Thomas; Hannah, Mar. 22, 1747, who married Phillip Babson; Nehemiah, Nov. 28, 1751; Benjamin, Sept. 29, 1753; and George, whose birth is not recorded. By one of the sons only, Benjamin, has the name, so far as I can learn, been perpetuated in town. He married Sarah Lurvey, and died about 1813. He had the birth of Sally recorded, March 27, 1778; Benjamin, May 1, 1780; Nehemiah, June 24, 1782; and Patty, Aug. 24, 1784; but to this list five more should be added,—George, Isaac, Abigail, Joseph, and Mary.

Ten males in Gloucester and one in Rockport, of this name, are given in the last Directory.

WILLIAM HASKELL.—He and his brother Roger of Salem appear to have been the only early settlers of New England of this name, who left descendants. Mark, another brother, is said to have settled in Plymouth, but of him I know no more than that he is mentioned in the will of his brother Roger, 1667. In the History,

descendants of each of the sons of William, except John, are traced down to a living person. John, only son of John, left no posterity. I give here the first four generations of this family; repeating somewhat from the History, in order to render it complete.

William Haskell married Mary, daughter of Walter Tibbot, Nov. 6, 1643, and died Aug. 20, 1693, aged about seventy-three. She died Aug. 16, 1693. His children were—William, born Aug. 26, 1644; Joseph, June 2, 1646; Benjamin; John; Ruth, married Nehemiah Grover of Beverly in 1674; Mary, married William Dodge of Beverly in 1673; Mark, April 8, 1658; Sarah, June 28, 1660, married Edward Haraden of Gloucester, Feb. 5, 1684; and Ellnor, May 28, 1663, who married Jacob Griggs of Beverly, Nov. 12, 1685. His will made July 3, 1692, was proved Sept. 4, 1693. In it he gave to his wife the use, for her life time, of the north-east end of his dwelling house; all his household goods, except his fire-arms and edge tools and all other tools and utensils that are for husbandry; ten pounds yearly; and two cows, and sufficient wood; to his son William one-half of his farm in Bradford and various pieces of land in Gloucester, one of which was a lot called Harding's lot; to son Joseph three acres of salt marsh, next to that he formerly sold to Thomas Penny; a little island of marsh next towards Goodman Crosses, about three acres; and, "by way of exchange," all that tract of upland lying south of his farm, running from a pine tree on the north-west side of his farm towards Thomas Lufkin's, about twenty acres; to son Benjamin the upland where his house standeth, seven acres more or less, together with six acres he had from the town, on their last division of land; also twenty acres of upland at a place called Stool Rock, and twelve acres salt marsh; to son John all that small living he bought of Deacon Stevens, in Gloucester, several lots of marsh, and twenty acres of upland toward Goodman Lufkin's; to daughter Ruth Grover one-quarter part of his farm at Bradford; to daughter Mary Dodge the same; to daughter Ellnor Griggs two acres of salt marsh; to heirs of his daughter Sarah Haraden "£10 current pay of the Merchants"; to Mark and William, the two sons of his son Mark, deceased, the new house where Elizabeth, Mark's widow lived, and that small orchard called Mark's orchard; one-half of all

the rest to sons Joseph and Benjamin, and the other half to his two grandsons William and Mark, sons of Mark, deceased. No person in town had then left so large an estate as he had accumulated; though his neighbor, Henry Walker, who followed him to the grave in nine days, left a larger one. The inventory of William Haskell is as follows:—

" for wearing apparel	£10.
" for houseing, upland and meadow	457.10
" neat cattle, £27; horse kind, £6.10; sheep, 6	89.10
" wheat and barley, £4.2; Indian corn, £4.10	8.12
" beds and bedding and all that belongeth to them	20.
" home made cloth, 20s; Table linen. 30s	2.10
" books 30s; puter and Lattin ware, 40	8.10
" brass, 44s; Iron potts kettle and pot hook, 24s	3. 8
" trancels fire slicc tonges and Irons pressing Irons smoothing Irons & candlesticks and other things	8.12
" glasses dishes trenchers trays and bowls	.12
" swine 70s fire arms and cutlash £4	7.10
" bedsteads chests tables chairs boxes and cubbords	8.
" plows carts and Tackling to them with four Iron chains	2.10
" Axes Iron Crow carpenters tools and other old iron	3. 5
" 6 house sickles and 2 pair stilliards	1.
" Saddles pillion and other furniture for horses	2.
" Woolen yarn £1 wheels and cards 5s	1. 5
" Barrels tubs and other wooden ware	1.10
" 3 old cannoes	1.
" money and a set of silver buttons 22s sash 8s	1.10
	£578.14
" Debts due to the estate	£7.2.
" Debts due from the estate	32.8.6
" clear estate	£548.12.6."

William Haskell, Jr. married Mary Walker, July 3, 1667, and died June 5, 1708. She died Nov. 12, 1715. He left an estate of £666.6.3, consisting of land, buildings, and farm stock. His children were—Mary, born April 20, 1668, married Jacob Davis, Sept. 14, 1687, and Ezekiel Woodward, April 15, 1719; William, Nov. 6, 1670; Joseph, April 20, 1678; Abigail, Mar.

2, 1675, married Nathaniel Parsons, Dec. 27, 1697, and Isaac Eveleth, Dec. 20, 1722; Henry, April 2, 1678; Andrew, 27 July, died 14 August, 1680; Lydia, Sept. 4, 1681, married probably Feb. 3, 1704, Ebenezer Parsons, and became the mother of Moses, the minister of Byfield, whose son Theophilus was the learned lawyer and chief justice of Massachusetts; Sarah, Feb. 26, 1684, died Feb. 20, 1691; Elizabeth, April 5, 1686, married Thomas Sargent, Sept. 27, 1710, and James Godfrey, June 4, 174—; Hannah, Oct. 30, 1688, died Feb. 15, 1691; Jacob, Jan. 15, 1691; and Sarah, Sept. 11, 1692, who married her cousin Daniel Haskell, Dec. 31, 1716.

Joseph, next son of the first William, married Mary Graves of Andover, Dec. 2, 1674, and died Nov. 12, 1727, aged eighty-one. She died April 8, 1733, aged eighty. His children were—Mary, born April 29, 1676, married a Lord; Walter, born 18, died 22 Nov., 1677; Elizabeth, Oct. 24, 1679, died Oct. 28, 1700; Joseph, Nov. 27, 1681; Hannah, Oct. 30, 1683, married a Davis, probably Aaron, and died March 25, 1730; Dorcas, Mar. 7, 1685, married Eleazer Hubbard, of Salisbury, Dec. 16, 1712; Daniel, Dec. 16, 1688; Ebenezer, Feb. 22, 1690; Dorothy, Nov. 15, 1694, married Joseph Goodhue of Ipswich, May 9, 1724; and Naomi, Dec. 26, 1696, married Isaac Frye, Oct. 13, 1725.

Benjamin, the next son of the first William, was born probably in 1648, for he was ninety-two at his death, and his will was proved May 25, 1741. He married Nov. 21, 1677, Mary, daughter of Thomas Riggs, who died Jan. 29, 1698, aged thirty-nine. He had the following children:—Ellinor, born Aug. 26, 1678; married Daniel Ring, and died June 10, 1713; Hannah, born 7, died 28 Dec., 1679; Patience, June 1, 1681, married Hugh Roberts, March 17, 1708; Benjamin, March 13, 1683; John, April 1, 1685, probably died unmarried; Josiah, Sept. 25, 1687; Thomas, Jan. 1, 1690; William, April 6, 1695; and Sarah, who married a Pride, probably Joseph.

John, the next son, married Mary Baker, May 20, 1685, and died Feb. 2, 1718, aged sixty-nine. She died Nov. 24, 1723, aged fifty-eight. His children were—John, born 3, died 21 April, 1686; Edith, May 22, 1687, died unmarried; Mary, Aug. 24, 1688, died unmarried; Sarah and Hannah, Dec. 21, 1690, both of whom died young; Ruth, Dec. 28, 1693, married John Clark, Nov. 17, 1718; and John, Oct. 8, 1695, who prob-

ably married Grace Cummings, May 16, 1723, and certainly died without offspring.

Mark, youngest son of the first William, married Elizabeth, daughter, I suppose, of Lt. John Giddings of Ipswich, Dec. 16, 1685. He died Sept. 8, 1691, aged thirty-three. His children were—George, born Oct. 18, died Nov. 10, 1686; Mark, Sept. 16, 1687; and William, Jan. 1, 1690. Mr. Savage ("Genealogical Dictionary") much doubts the second marriage of the widow of Mark Haskell, as given in the History; but there can be no reasonable doubt, for the Probate Records show, Jan. 16, 1725, that Mark and William Haskell received of their "honoured father-in-law, Mr. John Demilson, and their honoured mother, Mrs. Elizabeth Denison, alias Haskell, both of Ipswich," certain money due them from the estate of their grandfather, William Haskell.

William, son of William Haskell, jr., married Abigail, probably daughter of Capt. James Davis, Sept. 8, 1692, and died Jan. 17, 1731, aged sixty-one. She died Dec. 30, 1730, aged fifty-eight. He was one of those who in the first quarter of the last century engaged in a vigorous prosecution of the fishing business; but he appears to have been the only one who carried it on in the section where he lived. The settlement of his estate shows that he pursued it with success; for his inventory amounts to £2565. In his will he mentions his two fishing vessels and interest in the great sloop, her rigging and cargo, at Salem, of which one Carleton was master. His children were—William, born probably in 1693; Mark, Aug. 10, 1695, had a wife Jemima, and may have been the Capt. Mark Haskell, who died at the age of eighty; Elizabeth, Nov. 29, 1696, married John Parsons, June 6, 1716; Abigail, Aug. 16, 1699, married John Tyler, Feb. 22, 1722; Jemima, Dec. 1, 1704, married Joseph Davis, Sept. 21, 1732, and Lieut. Thomas Allen in 1758; Jedediah, July 31, died Aug. 17, 1708; Keziah, Feb. 28, 1711, married Samuel Herrick, Jan. 8, 1731; and James, Sept. 24, 1712, who married Anna Goodhue in 1739, and was dismissed to the church in Harvard in 1756.

Joseph, next son of William Haskell, jr., married Rachel Elwell, Mar. 19, 1696, and died Apr. 11, 1718, aged forty-three. The date of her death I do not know. In his will he directed that his son Moses should "learn the trade and mystery of a cooper," which was his own trade.

His children were—Rachel, born Mar. 13, 1697, married Jeremiah Riggs, Dec. 31, 1716; Joseph, Dec. 16, 1698, married Mary Woodward, May 17, 1720, and was dismissed to the church in Harvard in 1735; Abraham, March 8, 1701, married Amy Stevens, Mar. 11, 1725, and was dismissed to the church in Stratham in 1732; Hannah, June 28, 1703, married James Godfrey, June 1, 1723; Moses, Dec. 25, 1705; Stephen, July 7, 1708; both of whom probably died before reaching manhood; Andrew, Dec. 6, 1711, married Elnor Haskell, Oct. 3, 1737; and Jeremiah, Oct. 23, 1714.

Henry, son of William Haskell, jr., married Ruth (York, perhaps), Jan. 13, 1703, and was dismissed to the church in Harvard in 1735. His children were—Ruth, born 7, died 15 Oct., 1703; Mary, Nov. 13, 1704, married Benj. Ray of Falmouth, Me., May 12, 1726; Henry, June 5, 1706, married Huldah Smith in 1731, and was dismissed to the church in Harvard in 1737; Ruth, Aug. 27, 1709; Sarah, Aug. 19, 1713, married Nathaniel Bray, Nov. 22, 1733; Samuel, Sept. 3, 1715; and Lydia, June 28, 1718. One of the daughters married a Mead, probably after the removal of the family to Harvard.

Jacob, youngest son of William Haskell, jr., married Abigail Marcy, Dec. 31, 1716, and died Aug. 6, 1756, aged sixty-five. She died April 10, 1778, aged eighty-three. His children were—Jacob, born Oct. 27, 1718, married Tabitha Day, Nov. 29, 1739; Abner, Dec. 5, 1721; Abigail, Jan. 27, 1724, married Thomas Lufkin, 3d, of Ipswich; Alexander, Mar. 4, 1726, married Lucy Haskell, April 27, 1749, and Rachel Stanwood, Oct. 7, 1762, was dismissed to the church in Attleborough in 1756; Israel, Oct. 30, 1729, married Abigail Davis, Dec. 13, 1753; Amos, twin to Israel, married Mary Riggs, Nov. 20, 1750, and Abigail Bray, April 9, 1754; Esther, baptized Jan. 23, 1732, married Samuel Stone of Manchester; and Zebulon, born Oct. 17, 1734, married Elizabeth Haskell, perhaps widow of Josiah, Nov. 14, 1765, and died at the age of eighty-four. His son Zebulon married Judith Herrick, Mar. 16, 1797, and died July 20, 1863, aged ninety-three; leaving several descendants bearing the family name. From Amos, through his son Amos and grandson Amos, and Asa, son of the latter, is descended Henry C. L. Haskell of West Gloucester, who is collecting materials for a genealogy of the family.

William, son of William Haskell the third,

had a wife Abigail, who died Feb. 2, 1737. He next married Susanna, perhaps widow of Daniel Parsons, Sept. 12, 1739, and died about 1752. By both wives he had eleven children. His widow removed from the second Parish to the harbor, and for several years kept a boarding house in Middle street. Her daughter Anna married, Nov. 29, 1762, Rev. Thomas Pierce of Scarborough, Me., who was employed in town some time as a school-master, before he entered the ministry, and was probably a boarder in the house of Anna's mother. William, the oldest son of this William, born Dec. 10, 1719, married Ruth Bennett, Oct. 16, 1742. I suppose he was the William Haskell who "was killed in 1759 in the King's service." He had seven children, all of whom were baptized at the second church, and one of whom, William, born June 8, 1751, was the sixth of an unbroken line of William Haskells; but him I can trace no farther.

The children of Joseph, son of the first William, have been already given. His oldest son, Joseph, married Sarah, probably daughter of Jacob Davis, Jan. 18, 1705, and died Dec. 18, 1768, aged eighty-seven. She died Mar. 25, 1725, aged forty. His children were—Elizabeth, born Oct. 21, died Dec. 23, 1706; Sarah, Dec. 19, 1707, died Feb. 17, 1708; Mercy, April 21, 1709, died July 1, 1717; Jonathan, Oct. 25, 1710, married Mary Sawyer, Jan. 6, 1736, and was lost at sea on a fishing voyage in 1738; Susanna, Feb. 20, 1712; Dorcas, Aug. 26, 1713; David, April 9, 1715, married Elizabeth Pope, Jan. 15, 1741, and Sarah Haskell in 1779, and died in August, 1791; Isaac, June 30, 1716, married Dorothy Hubbard in 1742, and a second wife, widow Eunice Herrick, and died April 27, 1804, and she died April 29, 1805, aged eighty-three; Aaron, August 16, died Nov. 30, 1717; Ruth, Jan. 25, 1719; Joseph, Aug. 19, 1720, married Ann Steele, Jan. 3, 1750; and Sarah, Feb. 26, 1723.

Daniel, next son of Joseph, married Sarah Haskell, Dec. 31, 1716, and died Dec. 4, 1768, aged eighty. She died July 10, 1778, aged eighty. His children were—Daniel, born Sept. 21, died Dec. 15, 1717; Daniel, Oct. 2, died Dec. 12, 1718; Mary, Oct. 30, 1719; Aaron, Aug. 26, 1721; Caleb, July 24, 1723, married Elizabeth Haskell, Dec. 11, 1750; Daniel, April 27, 1725, was intending marriage with Hannah Johnson of Ipswich, Nov. 13, 1750; Nehemiah, Mar. 23, 1727;

Judith, Feb. 1, 1730; Sarah, Dec. 22, 1731; Joel, July 9, 1733, married Joanna Burnham, June 19, 1755; and Moses, May 15, 1736, was intending marriage with Sarah Haskell, Nov. 19, 1763.

Ebenezer, youngest son of the first Joseph, had a wife Elizabeth, and is probably the Ebenezer who is said to have died at the age of eighty. He had the following children:—Ezra, born Jan. 27, 1725, probably died young; Ebenezer, May 28, 1726; Elizabeth, Feb. 10, 1728; Enoch, July 1, 1730, was intending marriage with Lucy Burnham of Ipswich, Dec. 30, 1756, and with Dorcas Frye of Andover, Nov. 9, 1759; Phineas, Sept. 18, 1732, probably married Susanna Burnham in 1761; Elijah, Oct. 20, 1734; Stephen, Dec. 1, 1736, was intending marriage with Sarah Ring, April 4, 1764; and Sarah, baptized Mar. 11, 1739. Abraham, son of Stephen, died Aug. 16, 1849, aged seventy-eight, leaving descendants bearing the family name.

Benjamin, son of the first Benjamin, married Elizabeth Allen, in 1708, who died Sept. 8, 1724, aged thirty-five, and Elizabeth Bennett, Aug. 24, 1725, who died Dec. 23, 1774. He died Feb. 9, 1764, aged seventy-nine. His children were—Deliverance, born and died Nov. 1, 1709; Experience, born Dec. 13, 1711; Prudence, Aug. 8, 1713; Elinor, Aug. 14, 1715; Benjamin, Mar. 22, 1718, died Aug. 4, 1722; Mary and Thankful, Nov. 8, 1719, died same day; Patience, July 29, 1722; and Elizabeth, Nov. 8, 1727.

Josiah, son of the first Benjamin, married Mary Collins, Dec. 7, 1715, and died before Nov. 1762, when his son Josiah was appointed administrator of his estate. He had John, born Oct. 12, 1716, married Mary Bray, Nov. 15, 1748; Joshua, Aug. 20, 1718, married Elinor Bray, March 31, 1741, and Esther Parsons, Nov. 4, 1767; Eunice, April 30, 1722; Sarah, Oct. 10, 1726; Josiah, Sept. 17, 1730, probably married Elizabeth Choate in 1757; and Adoniram, Jan. 14, 1738. The last two sons were lost at sea together in 1764. John and Joshua appear to have removed from the second parish to the harbor, about 1753, where John had, besides other children, a son John, born Mar. 19, 1764, who married Polly Goodhue, July 17, 1785, was a ship-master, and died at Holmes's Hole, where he put in on his passage from the West Indies, sick, Nov. 13, 1806, aged forty-three. His oldest son, John, a captain in the East India trade, died at sea on his passage from India, Mar. 30, 1827, aged forty-one, leaving an only daughter.

Thomas, next son of the first Benjamin, married Hannah Freez of Newbury in 1717, who died Feb. 10, 1718, aged twenty. He next married Mary Parsons, Nov. 26, 1719. He had Thomas, born Jan. 27, 1718; Hannah, Oct. 26, 1720; Mary, April 21, 1722; Solomon, Feb. 5, 1724; Benjamin, May 8, 1726; all born in Gloucester; and William and others born in Falmouth, Me., to which place the father, called "a sober sort of man," removed with his family in 1726. More distinguished was he in another way: for he had ten children, seventy-nine grandchildren, and fifty-eight great-grandchildren. He died in 1785, aged ninety-five.

William, youngest son of the first Benjamin, married Jerusha Bennet, Jan. 1, 1729, and died July 21, 1778, aged eighty-three. His children were—Benjamin, born Oct. 28, 1730; Keturah, May 2, 1732; Abimelech, May 9, 1733; Jerusha, Dec. 25, 1737; Sarah, Sept. 11, 1739; Lucy, May 31, 1742; and Judith, July 29, 1746. The son Benjamin I suppose to be the same who married Abigail Babson, March 15, 1770.

Mark Haskell, son of the first Mark, married Martha Tuthill, of Ipswich, in 1710. He had Elizabeth, born Dec. 23, 1710; Martha, Feb. 18, 1712; Mark, Aug. 19, 1713; Lucy, May 21, 1715; Priscilla, Oct. 18, 1718; Jane, June 22, died July 2, 1722; Jane, May 31, died June 9, 1723; Jemima, Sept. 27, died Oct. 15, 1724; and George, born 3, died 15 Aug., 1726. Mark Haskell was of Ipswich in 1729, and probably died there in 1775, aged eighty-eight. Deacon Mark Haskell of Ipswich, who died there Mar. 15, 1825, aged eighty-one, was probably his grandson.

William, the other son of the first Mark, married Jemima Hubbard, of Salisbury. He died Dec. 10, 1766, aged seventy-seven. She died in 1762, at the same age. His children were—Jemima, born Mar. 2, 1718, died Mar. 2, 1735; Job, April 27, 1716, whose marriage I find not, died in New Gloucester, Me., in July, 1806; Comfort, May 28, 1717, married Parker Sawyer, Nov. 10, 1742, and died Sept. 5, 1809; Nathaniel, Jan. 16, 1719, married Hannah, daughter of Rev. John White, Nov. 11, 1740, and died July 31, 1808; Hubbard, May 3, 1720, married Anne Millet, Nov. 17, 1740, and died April 9, 1811; Elizabeth, Nov. 8, died Dec. 8, 1723; William, Jan. 17, 1726, married Elizabeth Haskell, Nov. 6, 1746, and died April 27, 1806; and George, born 10, died 19 Feb., 1729.

Here are given, of the children of this settler, nine; of his grandchildren, forty-one; and of his great-grandchildren, one hundred and seven; and I have reason to feel quite confident that the account includes every one of his descendants of these three generations, who was born in Gloucester, and bore the name of Haskell.

In the "Directory" the names of thirty males in Gloucester and fourteen in Rockport, are given.

SAMUEL HODGKINS.—A few persons of this name appear among the early settlers of New England; chiefly in Connecticut. William of Ipswich is not mentioned by Mr. Felt, in his list of settlers to 1652; but his deposition, given in 1691, when he was about sixty-nine years old, testifies to the use of the beach adjoining Little Neck in Ipswich "above fifty years more or less." He died Dec. 26, 1693, leaving a wife Grace, who was daughter of Osman Dutch of this town. By her, according to the Ipswich Records, he had Samuel, born Nov. 2, 1658; and Mary, Apr. 6, 1661. There was also a son Thomas, who died Nov. 16, 1719, aged fifty-one, probably the father of Thomas, who died Dec. 30, 1788, aged ninety-six. There can be scarcely a doubt that Samuel, son of William of Ipswich, was the Gloucester settler of that name. The children of Samuel Hodgkins, as given in our records, were—Samuel, born Oct. 24, 1684; Hannah, May 18, 1686; John, June 6, 1688; Phillip, Jan. 25, 1690; William, Mar. 2, 1691; a daughter, May 5, 1694; Jedediah, Mar. 8, 1696; Patience, Aug. 21, 1697; Abigail, June 11, 1699; Mercy, July 28, 1700; David, April 14, 1703; Martha, Jan. 4, 1704; Anna, Apr. 5, 1705; Jonathan, July 1, 1706; and Experience, Jan. 31, 1708: fifteen in all. The date of his death I do not find; but there is reason to suppose that he was living as late as 1740.

To Samuel Hodgkins, jr., there were born seven daughters in succession, and then his first son—Samuel, Nov. 26, 1729. I do not find the date of his father's death, but he probably lived to be very old; for administration of his estate was taken by his son Samuel, March 30, 1767. His inventory of June 2, amounts to £33.8.2, of which house, barn and garden, are down at £40.16. I suppose this Samuel to be the same who was intending marriage with Lydia Stanwood, Nov. 27, 1756. His son Samuel married Abigail Sayward, March 15, 1758, by whom he

had Samuel, born May 16, 1758; James, Nov. 30, 1754; and Abigail, June 23, 1757. These are all recorded in the town books; but the records of the Fourth Church, give six more children, of whom three were sons, namely,—William, who, it is said, was lost in the ship *Tempest*, in the revolutionary war; Benjamin, who settled in Harpswell, Me.; and Nathaniel, who settled at Cape Porpoise, and died in 1815. The date of the father's death I have not been able to ascertain. His oldest son, Samuel, married Jemima Allen, and died Sept. 17, 1818, aged sixty-five. James, the next son, had a wife Hannah, and died June 4, 1815, aged sixty-one. Each of these two brothers had several sons, and most of those in town now bearing the name are probably descended from one or the other of them. The second Samuel Hodgkins had a second son, James, born June 2, 1782, and died the same day; but there was a James whose birth or baptism I nowhere find, who was intending marriage with Mary Herrick, July 2, 1755, and had sons,—Wilks, James and Ebenezer. Perhaps the whole family removed to Frenchmen's Bay, where Wilks is said to have settled.

If I add that Jonathan, probably son of the first Jonathan, born Feb. 18, 1737, married Betty Messervey, Sept. 1, 1762, and had sons—Jonathan and Benjamin, the History and these Notes together will contain the name of every male descendant of Samuel Hodgkins known to me to have borne the name in town before 1775. The number of males bearing it in Gloucester and Rockport together, given in the Directory for 1869, was forty-six.

WILLIAM HOUGH.—This settler had several children after his removal to New London, one of which, William, was born Oct. 13, 1657, and married Ann Lothrop of Norwich. The latter may have been the William Hough who was a tallow-chandler in Boston, and was probably ancestor of the late Benjamin K. Hough, mentioned in the History; for among his papers was found an unsigned will of this William. It bears date Dec. 20, 1705, and mentions children of Edward Bricknell, his wife's former husband, beloved wife Mary, eldest son not yet twenty-one years old, daughter Abigail, daughter Elizabeth Pitts, wife of James Pitts, their daughter Elizabeth Pitts and son William Pitts, and four children by his present wife, William, Abigail, Lydia, and Ebenezer.

GEORGE INGERSOL.—Besides the Salem family of Ingersoll, Mr. Savage mentions but one other of the name among the early settlers of New England,—that of John, of Hartford. Concerning our settler, I can only add to what the History relates, the letter therein alluded to, written by him, describing the horrid work of the Indians at Falmouth in 1675. "Yesterday morning being ye 9 of Sept. was heard three guns and was seen a great smok up in ye River above Mr. Mackworth's, whereupon I caused an alarm. This day being the 10th, I came to ye place. I found a house burned down, and six persons killed and three of ye same family could not be found. An old man and woman were half in and half out of ye house, neere half burnt. Their owne son was shot through ye body and also his head dashed in pieces. This young man's wife was dead, her head skined. She was bigg with child; two children having their heads dashed in pieces, and laid by another with yr belly's to ye ground and an oake planke laid upon their backs." The children of George Ingersol, whose birth is given in our records, are—Joseph, born Oct. 14, 1646; Elizabeth, Feb. 1, 1648, died March 9, 1649; Elizabeth, Mar. 19, 1651; and Mary, Aug. 12, 1657. Besides these there was a son Samuel, born after the removal of the family to Falmouth, Me., and a son John, probably born before. The latter, I suppose, was the John who died in Kittery, Me. 1716, though Mr. Savage thinks he was brother of our George; but unless there was another of the same name at that place in 1718, it appears that the one in question was son of George; for John Ingersol of Kittery, Maine, house carpenter, sold, Nov. 1718, to his brother Joseph of Gloucester, 100 acres of land at Capesick, in Falmouth, which said John purchased of George Munjoy in 1673.

I have not ascertained how many sons of Joseph Ingersol came with their father from Falmouth. There was a Benjamin certainly, and probably a Joseph. Benjamin was intending marriage with Mary Hunt of Ipswich, Nov. 16, 1711; and besides two daughters, had four sons—Benjamin, William, Nathaniel and Joseph, born here before his return to Falmouth, about 1726.

Joseph, probably son of Joseph, married Mary Brewer, Dec. 2, 1707. Nine children are recorded to him, two of whom—Joseph and John,

appear to have married and perpetuated the name in town. In 1740 these two sons, with their father, were living in the fourth parish, where the latter is supposed to have died about 1755, in which year his son John administered upon his estate. His son Joseph, born July 12, 1708, married Hannah, probably daughter of Samuel Davis, Nov. 18, 1732, and besides five daughters, had sons—Joseph, Isaac and James, of whom I can tell no more. John Ingersol, born July 14, 1719, was intending marriage with Anna Stockbridge, May 9, 1741, and married widow Lydia Woodbury, July 22, 1775. His children, ten in number, were all by the first marriage. One of his sons, Samuel, born Dec. 15, 1753, married Lucy, probably widow of Daniel Woodbury, and daughter of Joshua Riggs, April 11, 1786. He was drowned at or near Squam, on his return from a fishing trip, leaving sons by whom the name has been brought down to the present time.

Samuel, son of George Ingersol, driven from Falmouth by the Indian hostilities, went to Charlestown, where, Mr. Savage informs us, his wife Judith brought to baptism their children, Samuel, Josiah, Jonathan, Rebecca, and Dorcas, all on 10 June, 1694, and David, 1 Sept., 1695. He, 12 July, 1696, aged near fifty, was baptized. His children born in Gloucester were—Nehemiah, born Sept. 15, 1705; and Joel, June 27, 1709. His daughter Rebecca married famous Capt Andrew Robinson, and died Nov. 11, 1748, aged fifty-seven. Dorcas married Samuel Row, Jan. 2, 1709. Samuel Ingersol was an active shipwright, having his place of business at Eastern Point, near that where Capt. Robinson built the first schooner. The date of his death is not known, but he certainly lived to extreme old age.

Samuel, eldest son of Samuel, married Sarah Sargent in 1708, and, besides three daughters, had sons Samuel, Zebulon, Andrew, Solomon, and John. Josiah, the next son, married Mary Stevens, Dec. 30, 1712. His will, made Oct. 1, 1760, and proved May 30, 1768, mentions sons Josiah, William, Nehemiah and John; and four daughters. His son Josiah, born July 11, 1716, married Bethiah Sargent, April 11, 1740, and died Jan. 13, 1789. Two of the daughters of this Josiah, first Bethiah and next Mary, married David Pearce, an eminent merchant of the town. Jonathan, next son of the first Samuel, married Elizabeth Perkins, June 14, 1717. He

is the one mentioned in the History as a tavern-keeper at the Harbor. His children were—Jonathan, Francis, Perkins, Lucy, Sineon, and David. David, next son of Samuel, married Mary Sargent, Dec. 10, 1718. He was drowned in 1730; leaving sons—David, Sargent, and Medifer. The last son died in the "wars" in 1759. David, born Oct. 4, 1724, married Sarah Sargent, Dec. 29, 1747, and perhaps had a second wife, if not a third, and may have been the David of whose estate Dr. Samuel Rogers was appointed administrator in 1774. He had a son David, born May 25, 1750, who, I suppose, was the David who married Sarah Morgan, and was lost at sea soon after the birth of his only son David. The latter married Nabby Sawyer, Sept. 18, 1796, and died May 1, 1844, aged seventy-one; leaving a son David, now living in his seventy-seventh year, to whom has fallen an unusual share of the blessings of life—twelve sons born in succession, happily followed by twins; a vigorous constitution and perfect health.

Of Nehemiah Ingersol, next son of the first Samuel, I can tell nothing but the date of his birth. Joel, the youngest son, married Mary Averill, Dec. 19, 1734, and had sons—Benjamin, Joel, Samuel, and Jonathan; of not any one of whom can I say anything more than that, Sept. 18, 1758, Benjamin was administrator of his brother Joel's estate, which consisted of two-fifteenths of house and land at Eastern Point, valued at £8.18.3.

There was a Solomon Ingersol, whose birth or baptism is not found, who married Mary Sanders, Jan. 10, 1735, and had sons Solomon and James, and a daughter Mary. Possibly he was a son of the first Samuel.

Here are given, with some qualification, the males of the first three generations of the descendants of George Ingersol who were connected with our history, and bore the family name; and, also with qualification, one branch of the family of each of his two sons who lived in Gloucester, is traced down to the present time.

JOHN LANE.—This settler, in a deposition given in 1733, says he went with his father, James Lane, from Malden "to a place since called North Yarmouth, in Casco Bay, about seventy-five years since, and there lived till driven from thence by the Indians in the first war." He had probably been in Gloucester a few years when he and Nath'l Day received, in

1701, a grant of swamp-land "up in the woods above their houses, with the consent of John Haraden, Samuel Sargent, Edward Haraden, and the rest of the neighbors." It appears that he was living on the northern part of Plum Cove Neck in 1726, when he had a grant of land there, near his house. He brought to Gloucester five children certainly, but, I think, not a son David, as stated in the History. These five were—James; John; Josiah; Dorcas, who married William Tucker, Jan. 8, 1718; and Sarah, who married Thomas Riggs, Dec. 17, 1718, and died Nov. 18, 1718. His children born here were—Heptzibah, born July 20, 1694, married Caleb Woodbury, Nov. 27, 1718, and died Feb. 12, 1782; Mary, Aug. 8, 1696, married Thomas Finson, Dec. 6, 1716, and Joseph Thurston, Mar. 9, 1725; Joseph, Oct. 15, 1698; Benjamin, July 25, 1700; Deborah, Feb. 19, 1703, died May 9, 1729; and Job, Feb. 8, 1705. John Lane died Jan. 24, 1788, aged eighty-six, as may be seen on his grave-stone in the Lanesville burying ground. His wife Dorcas died Feb. 9, 1751, in the ninety-third year of her age. He left an estate of nearly £2000.

James, probably oldest son of John, married Ruth, daughter of John Riggs, Oct. 25, 1710. She died Aug. 18, 1711, aged twenty, and he next married Judith Woodbury in 1715. Deacon James Lane, as we learn from his grave-stone, died Apr. 20, 1751, aged sixty-nine. His widow Judith died Aug. 29, 1770, aged eighty-five. He left a large amount of real estate and farming stock; one-quarter part of a schooner at sea, £22; and a negro man and negro woman. In the list of his farming stock a yoke of oxen is valued £12.13.4, and 7 cows £24.18.8. His children were—James, born Aug. 8, 1711, died May 14, 1729; William, Aug. 24, 1716; Ruth, Dec. 27, 1718, married a Morgan; Josiah, Mar. 29, 1721; Mary, June 25, 1723; John, Aug. 8, 1725; and James, Oct. 9, 1729. The oldest of these sons, William, married Lydia Griffin, Jan. 1, 1788, and Deborah Langsford in 1756. He died before June 20, 1760, when Deborah, his wife, presented the inventory of his estate at Probate Court. The town records give him nine children, among whom were four sons—William, who died in France about 1759, aged eighteen; John, Nicholas, and William again. Josiah, next son of Deacon James Lane, married Abigail Norwood, Mar. 20, 1743. No children of this marriage are recorded. His wid-

ow Abigail was administrator of his estate Nov. 8, 1766. James, youngest son of Deacon James Lane, died, probably unmarried, before Nov., 1754, when his brother William was made administrator of his estate.

John, son of the first John, married Mary, daughter, I suppose, of John Riggs. He was killed by Indians at Penobscot, June 22, 1724, aged thirty-six. In the inventory of his estate I find "one-half of two vessels, one a coaster and one a fishing vessel, £65." His children were—Mary, born Mar. 18, 1714, married John Roberts, Nov. 18, 1735; Patience, July 12, 1715, died same day; Sarah, June 18, 1716, married Eliphalet Day, April 29, 1735; Ruth, April 21, died May 6, 1718; Dorcas, June 4, 1719; John, March 21, died Apr. 6, 1721; David, June, 1722; and Comfort, Aug. 18, 1724, died before 1737. The son David married Abigail, probably the daughter of Samuel Lane, Oct. 31, 1743, and was intending marriage with Deliverance Gott, May 12, 1769. The records give him, besides three daughters, sons John and David. The latter, born Dec. 1, 1750, married Hannah Merchant, probably in 1772. He is said to have died in 1826. His wife Hannah died Nov. 30, 1840, aged nearly eighty-seven. No children of this marriage are recorded; but there were certainly some, the youngest of whom was Samuel Lane, Esq., formerly a prominent citizen of his native town, but for many years of Chelsea, Mass., where he died April 29, 1873, in his eightieth year.

Josiah, son of the first John, married Rachel, daughter of Samuel York, Jan. 15, 1718. He died Nov. 23, 1747, aged fifty-eight. Having no children, he gave in his will to his "beloved friend and kinsman, Ambrose Finson," his nephew, all of his real estate, reserving to his wife the use of it during her life, and one-half of his personal. Both together were valued at £986. In the personal we find a negro man, £70, and negro woman, £55.

Joseph, next son of John, married Deborah Haraden, Jan. 1, 1821, and was intending marriage with widow Joanna Haraden, Nov. 12, 1750. Concerning him I can only add that he had the following children,—Deborah, born Dec. 17, 1721, died May 17, 1723; Deborah again, April 24, 1724; Joseph, May 8, 1725, died March 9, 1736; Joseph again, Aug. 20, 1726; Caleb, Nov. 16, 1729; Solomon, Oct. 29, 1731, and Ann, Jan. 7, 1741. The son Caleb

entered his intention of marriage with Lydia Riggs, Nov. 15, 1752. I find not the date of his death. She died March 21, 1812, aged eighty-one. The town records have the births of two of his children, to which the family record adds eight more; one of which is Caleb, born May 23, 1759. He married Abiah, daughter of Jesse Saville, and died April 5, 1850, aged nearly ninety-one. She died Feb. 18, 1843, aged seventy-six. Concerning his children the records are entirely silent; but I have seen a list of the twelve that were born to him, and finish what I have to say of this branch of the family by adding that one of them, John S. Lane, died in Gloucester, May 1, 1870, aged eighty-five.

Benjamin, next son of John, married Elizabeth Griffin, Jan. 6, 1726, and had the following children,—Thomas, born 5, died 10 Sept., 1726; Benjamin, born Nov. 23, 1727; Elizabeth, Jan. 3, 1730; Jonathan, Oct. 2, 1731; John, Oct. 15, 1733; Lydia, Feb. 24, 1736; and Hezekiah, Mar. 31, 1738. It appears that each of the sons married in town. Job, youngest son of John, married Mary Ashby, Nov. 26, 1734. His children were—Sarah, born Sept. 10, 1735; Job, July 11, 1738; and Martha, Ebenezer, Deborah, Andrew, and another. This son settled in Sandy Bay, where he probably died; but the date of his death is not known, nor is that of his brothers Joseph and Benjamin.

There were several families of this name among the early settlers of New England, and descendants of our John are still numerous on Cape Ann.

THOMAS LOW.—This settler was son of Deacon Thomas Low of Chebacco, Ipswich. He probably came to Gloucester in 1691, in which year, March 1, one Symonds and his wife Elizabeth, the father and mother of Thomas Low's wife, without doubt leased to him, "for and during ye space of one hundred years," several lots of land in Gloucester. One of these lots was twelve and two-thirds acres of pasture land "to ye eastward of ye highway and house," which was probably the same that Harlakenden Symonds bought of John Kettle in 1664. To this spot he was attracted, it is likely, by the recent settlement near it of his sister Ruth, the wife of Rev. John Emerson. Another lot consisted of eight and a half acres west of the dwelling house, on the other side of the highway. The Ipswich Records have the marriage

of Thomas Low and Mary Brown, May 24, 1686, and the birth of Symonds, son of Thomas Low, Nov. 21, 1689; but the marriage of our Thomas with Sarah, daughter of Harlakenden Symonds, I do not find. With this wife and son Symonds he certainly came to Gloucester, where he had Thomas, born Oct. 3, 1692, of whom I can say no more; Elizabeth, Nov. 20, 1695; and John, Oct. 18, 1697; and died Feb. 8, 1698, leaving personal estate to the amount of £80, as follows:—"House, £45; 2 cows and 2 heifers, £5; 1 Horse, 30s; 4 sheep, 80s; 3 pigs, 20s; one canoe, 20s; bedding and furniture belonging to it, £7; wearing clothes, £3; trunk and chests, 20s; arms, 40s; cart and plow and tackling, £3; brass and pewter and other necessaries, £3; other household stuff, 30s; table linen, 80s; table and chairs and other lumber, 40s; 2 bibles and other good books, 20s." His debts amounted to £12 6.8, nearly half being his doctor's bill.

Symonds, oldest son of Thomas Low, married Sarah, daughter of Lieut. John Davis, Dec. 8, 1719. She died Aug. 6, 1724, aged twenty-seven; and he next married Deborah Low, June 17, 1725. The date of his death is not found, but his inventory of Sept. 14, 1737, consisting of real estate, £1191, and personal, £249.10.6, is in the Probate Records. By both wives he had ten children, of seven of whom—Sarah, John, Abigail, Elizabeth, Dorcas, Martha, and Daniel, the widow Deborah was made guardian Oct. 18, 1737. Of the son John I know no more. Daniel died, probably unmarried, before Nov. 12, 1760, when his sister Dorcas administered upon his estate.

John, youngest son of Thomas Low, married Mary, daughter of Capt. Joseph Allen, Jan. 20, 1726. She was dead when her father's estate was settled, in 1750, and he was intending marriage with Lydia Allen, probably widow of Zerubabel, July 27, 1751. The date of his death is not known, but the Probate Records show that he was dead in 1761. His estate, all personal, amounted to £107.16.4, and was proved insolvent. In his inventory are several items of farming stock; but the land he cultivated he may have held under the still unexpired lease made by his grandfather Symonds in 1691 to his father. The town records give him eight children:—Mary, John, two Josephs, William, Anna, Susanna Allen, and Joshua; but the church records add two more,—Nathaniel and Benjamin; and the Probate books still another,

David, born before 1736. Of the oldest son, John, I have little to add to what the History tells. The record of his excellent character is preserved in the sermon preached at his funeral by Rev. Dr. Forbes, and he has a high eulogium in the Columbian Centinel of Nov. 19, 1796. Few men in town had at the time of his death left so large an estate as his; which consisted of real valued at \$10,465, and personal to the amount of \$4283. The long enumeration of his various parcels of real estate in his inventory leads me to think that no other citizen has ever owned so large a portion of our soil. And all this property, says his reverend pastor, he acquired "by acting uniformly on the principles of fair integrity, honest industry, and prudent economy." Of the ten children of Col. Low seven were sons, of two only of whom are there living descendants bearing the name. Besides the three sons named in the History he had an Isaac, who died a young man in Charleston, S. C., and a John, a Daniel, and a George, all of whom also died young.

William, son of the first John, born April 8, 1731, married Dorcas Ellery, July 28, 1751, and Judith Day, April 30, 1767. Besides several daughters, the records give him the following sons:—William, Elias, Daniel, Abraham, and Benjamin. The son William I suppose to be the same who was intending marriage with Anna Thurston, Sept. 21, 1776. He settled in Sandy Bay Parish, where the name is still borne by descendants. Elias Low was intending marriage with Rachel Day, Dec. 29, 1776. He was a shipmaster. He had sons, but I learn no more of him or them; or of any one of his three other brothers. Joseph, next son of the first John, may be the Joseph who was intending marriage with Elizabeth Robinson, Apr. 12, 1755, and had a son Joseph born May 29, 1756; though this may have been the second marriage of another Joseph, who appears in town on his marriage to widow Elizabeth Haraden, Nov. 18, 1736. The children of the latter were—Joseph, John, Mary, Thomas, and Edward, the last of whom was probably the same who was intending marriage with Rachel Baker, Nov. 9, 1771. Nathaniel Low, next son of the first John, was intending marriage with Elizabeth, probably daughter of Jonathan Fellows, Oct. 7, 1758, and with Mary Riggs, Sept. 9, 1775. The children recorded to him are—Cornelius, Nathaniel, Gustavus, Jonathan Fellows, Caleb and

Cornelius again, concerning any one of whom I can say no more.

Besides Thomas of Ipswich, there were several others of this name among the early settlers of New England. All the families bearing it in Gloucester before 1775 are mentioned here, or in the History, or in both, and are without doubt descended from the Ipswich settler.

THOMAS LUFKIN.—Mr. Savage says "Lufkin is a name at Dedham, Old England." Farmer mentions Hugh of Salem, 1654; and with this exception, Thomas of Gloucester is the only one of the name found among the early settlers of New England. He had probably been in town a few years when he received, 16, 12 mo., 1679, "six acres of upland above Deacon Haskell's saw mill, not to sell or give it unless he improve it by building on it." In this remote section, near the Ipswich, now Essex, line, the family seems to have continued ever since. His children recorded here were—Joseph, born Nov. 16, 1674; Ebenezer, May 18, 1676; Abraham, 14, and Isaac, 16, and both died 20 Feb., 1678; Abigail, April 9, 1682; Henry, May 23, 1684; and James and Elizabeth, April 9, 1686. To these I will venture to add Thomas Lufkin, jr., who in 1690 received a grant of six acres of land on the east side of Walker's Creek. He married Mary Miles, Jan. 22, 1690, who, I suppose, was the mother of John born Oct. 24, and died Nov. 24, 1690, she herself having died three days before. The second Thomas next married Sarah Downing, Dec. 22, 1692. He had a son Thomas born here, but perhaps he soon crossed the line and became an inhabitant of Ipswich; for it seems probable that he was the Thomas Lufkin, sen. of that town, whose will was made June 18, and proved July 20, 1747. In it mention is made of wife Sarah, sons Thomas, Jeremiah and John, daughters Sarah Commins and Jemima Beket, grandchildren Jacob, Isaac and Jemima, children of his son Jacob, deceased, and grandson Moses, son of his son Moses, deceased. His son Thomas, executor, is called by the widow, in relinquishment, her son in law. He is probably the Thomas Lufkin of Ipswich who married Rachel Riggs of this town, Dec. 8, 1720, and may have been father of Thomas Lufkin, 3d, of Ipswich who was intending marriage with Abigail Haskell, Mar. 9, 1745, and who, without doubt, was the Thomas Lufkin who was living in the latter part of the

last century just over the line separating the two towns. This Thomas purchased land on the Gloucester side, near the mouth of Walker's Creek, on which his son Thomas settled as a farmer. The latter was a revolutionary patriot, and died in February, 1842, aged eighty-nine; leaving a son Thomas, who died in Gloucester, June 18, 1869, aged ninety:—the last of an apparently continuous line of the name of Thomas through six generations. Mr. Isaac Lufkin, an aged farmer of West Gloucester, is a brother of the last mentioned Thomas; and there are others of this branch of the family living in town. Perhaps Moses, son of Moses Lufkin of Ipswich, who settled in Gloucester, and died June 7, 1846, aged ninety, and whose descendants are numerous, was also of this branch; for his father may have been the grandson Moses, mentioned in the will of Thomas Lufkin, to which allusion has been made. The son Jacob, named in this will, married Mary Davis of this town, Nov. 30, 1720, and died before 2 June, 1787. The Gloucester records give him six children, three of whom are those mentioned in the will. One of these, Jacob, born Feb. 26, 1728, is the same, I suppose, who married Hannah Day, Nov. 18, 1760, and had a daughter Hannah born April 17, 1761.

Joseph, son of the first Thomas, married Hannah Ring, Jan. 29, 1708, and died Nov. 12, 1780, aged about fifty-six; leaving an estate of £681. He had three daughters, a son John, and a son Joseph. All I know of John is that his will, made Jan. 8, 1787, was proved Nov. 8, 1746, and gave to his brother Joseph all his estate, provided he did not live to marry. Joseph was intending marriage with Hannah Andrews of Ipswich, Oct. 28, 1788. Besides four daughters, he had sons—Joseph, John, James, and David, the last of whom, born March 17, 1762, probably married Mary Sayward, June 21, 1780, and was living about fifty years ago, on what is now called Sea Street.

Ebenezer, son of the first Thomas, was married to his wife Sarah, April 12, 1700, and perhaps to a second wife, Sarah Ingalls, in 1744. His children were four daughters, two of whom died unmarried. Anna, born May 18, 1701, married William Stevens of Chebacco Parish, June 2, 1735; and Mary, born May 18, 1708, married Samuel Cogswell of Ipswich, Feb. 18, 1724. Ebenezer Lufkin died in Sept. or Oct., 1746; for his will was made Sept. 28, and proved Oct.

6, that year. In it he gave to his wife Sarah all she brought with her and £40, she acquitting his estate; to son William Stevens, in right of Anna his wife, all his real estate, one-half of household goods, exclusive of what his wife brought, and all the rest of his personal estate; to son Sam'l Cogswell one-half of household goods and £240 to be paid by his executor.

Henry, son of the first Thomas, had a wife Mercy, by whom his son Jonathan was born April 18, 1712, and sons—Ebenezer and Henry, and five daughters in subsequent years. He died Mar. 13, 1725, aged about forty; leaving a small estate which was insolvent. I trace none of this branch farther.

A Benjamin Lufkin, perhaps son of the first Thomas, married Abigail Parker, Jan. 7, 1718. Three daughters and two sons—Benjamin and Zebulon, are recorded to him. Benjamin, born Oct. 8, 1718, is the same, I suppose, who married Ruth Haskell, Oct. 29, 1740, and besides a son Henry had a son Benjamin, born Mar. 30, 1742, who probably married Sarah Babson Emmons, July 1, 1765, settled in the Harbor Parish and there had Benjamin baptized May 25, 1766, and other children born in subsequent years. Zebulon, son of the first Benjamin, born Sept. 9, 1722, married Sarah Haskell, July 22, 1745, and had, besides three daughters, the following sons:—Zebulon, Jonathan, Aaron, Ebenezer, and Joseph, of not one of whom can I say more.

In the "Gloucester and Rockport Directory" for 1869 this name is borne by twenty-nine males, all of whom are probably of this family.

THOMAS MILLET.—The Millets were ranked among the most respectable inhabitants of Marazion, (a town about three miles from Penzance, in the County of Cornwall, England,) when in its early and flourishing state, particularly in the time of Elizabeth, in whose reign William Millet was the high sheriff of the county. Leonard Millet, who lived at Marazion in the time of Charles II, was the father of Robert Millett, one of the brave but unfortunate naval officers who was lost with Sir Cloudesley Shevel on the rocks at Scilly, Oct. 22, 1707. A James Millet was vicar of the parish of St. Just fifty-four years. All this and much more of the Millet family in England is contained in a letter from J. N. R. Millet, Esq., of Penzance to Dr. Asa Millet of Bridgewater, Mass., whose interest in the history of his family will prompt

him to improve the opportunity of a visit to Europe, on which he is now absent, to do all that zeal and intelligence can accomplish to find the English home of Thomas, his emigrant ancestor. Concerning him I can add but little to what the History tells. The deposition of Samuel Warner, March 26, 1678, shows that he bought land in Brookfield, and that he had a grant of land from the town. The inventory of his estate "which he left in his wife's possession," amounting to £128.1, was presented at Probate Court, Sept. 26, 1676. It contains the following items:—"His house land marsh and upland lying to the house, £50; 12 acres of upland upon the Island, £12; 8 acres of marsh at the Island, £82; 4 acres of marsh at the cove, £12; 1 cow, 10 sheep; wearing clothing, £3.6s; and linen, £1.10s; and in bedding, £3.10; in books, 17s." Mary, wife of Thomas Millet, was daughter of John Greenoway. I suppose she is the Mary Millet, who, according to the records, died June 5, 1682; for in the agreement of her children about the division of their father's estate, Sept. 27, following, Sarah, widow of John, has £12 "for the tending of their mother, Mary Millet, late deceased." Besides Richard, of whom very little is known, Thomas Millet is the only one of the name found among the early settlers of New England. His children were—Thomas, born in England, 1633; the following, born in Dorchester—John, born July 8, 1635; Jonathan, July 27, 1638, died soon; Mary, Aug. 21, 1639, married Thomas Riggs; Mehitable, Mar. 14, 1642, married Isaac Elwell; perhaps also Nathaniel, born in 1647; and Bethia, who married Moses Ayres.

Thomas, the oldest son, married Mary, daughter of Sylvester Eveleth, May 21, 1655. She probably died Jan. 7, (not July, as in the History) 1687; and he next married Abigail Eveleth, widow of Isaac, and daughter of John Colt. It is not known that he had children by the first marriage; but the records give him three as the fruit of the last:—Thomas, born Dec. 20, 1689; John, Apr. 19, 1692; and Nathaniel, Sept. 27, 1694, who died April 2, 1695. I know not when he moved to Kettle Cove. Dec. 1, 1699, for £60, he sold to James Davis, jr., a house and twelve acres of land lying on the highway leading from the meeting house to the harbor; and in the same year there was an agreement between him and the town for settling the bounds of his farm at Kettle Cove, "commonly

called Blynman's farm." He died June 18, 1707. His will of June 9, 1707, proved Aug. 2, 1708, gives to his wife "all yt my houses & upland, about five acres, be it more or less, situate and lying in Gloucester, near ye mills yt was formerly Mr. John Emerson's; as also ye orchard and garden belonging to ye aforesaid house." It also makes other provision for her; but his large farm, of about two hundred acres of land, lying partly in Manchester and partly in Gloucester, and his stock of cattle, horses, sheep and swine went to his sons Thomas and John. The son Thomas settled in N. H., first at Oyster River, from which place he removed to Dover Neck, where he resided during the remainder of his life, engaged chiefly in the business of ship-building. He is said to have been a man of "property and character," and to have filled several important public offices, and to have died in 1768. His wife was Rose Bunker of Durham, by whom he had thirteen children. Seven of these died young,—six of them of throat distemper. Of the rest, one only was a son, who went to England and died of smallpox, leaving no children; and five were daughters who married, and of whom three at least had many children. Elizabeth, one of his daughters, died in Nov., 1813, aged eighty-eight; and Lydia, another, Mar. 4, 1821, aged eighty-seven. John, the other son of the second Thomas, lived on the farm at Kettle Cove; having bought his brother's half for £600. He got entangled in the famous Land Bank scheme, and from misfortune, improvidence, or some other cause, died poor. The date of his death is not known; but the Probate Records show account of administration of his estate, June 1, 1747. He married Eunice, daughter of Richard Babson, Dec. 24, 1728, and had the following children:—David, born March 3, 1724; Abigail, July 1, 1726; Abigail again, Mar. 26, 1728; John, Feb., 1730; Mary, July 2, 1733; Solomon, May 13, 1735; Thomas, Oct. 2, 1737; Eunice, Nov. 10, 1739, died soon; and Eunice again, Sept. 22, 1743. David, the oldest son, I suppose to be the same who was intending marriage with Anna Byles, Jan. 26, 1745, and had a daughter Anna, born Dec. 2, same year. He was at New Gloucester, Me., as early as 1762, but finally settled in Minot. John, the next son, is said to have been a sea-captain, and to have been accidentally killed on board of his vessel in the West Indies. He married Mary Woodhouse.

June 28, 1753. Six daughters were born to him in succession and then a son John, who was baptized Sept. 15, 1765. To these must be added Solomon and Nathaniel, born probably in Maine, whither the family removed. Five of the daughters and all of the sons married in Maine, and descendants are numerous in and about Norway, in that state. The son John married Martha Sawyer and had eleven children, all of whom were living in 1865:—the oldest seventy-four and the youngest fifty-three years old. Of Solomon, next son of John and Eunice Millet, I can say no more. Thomas, the youngest son, married Eunice Parsons, May 29, 1764. He served in the French war and was a soldier in Capt Warner's company at Bunker Hill; but left the army after the battle of Trenton, when his term expired, and embarked in privateering. In this employment he was taken prisoner and carried to the West Indies, where he was kept in confinement till the close of the war. He also removed to Maine and was the fourth settler in the town of Leeds, where he lived till his death, at an advanced age, in 1820. He had several children, one of whom, Zebulon Parsons Millet, was father of Dr. Asa Millet, now living in Bridgewater, Mass.

John, second son of the first Thomas, married Sarah Leach, July 8, 1663, and died Nov. 8, 1678, leaving a "clear estate" of £78.1s; including house, barn, and land, £24; and neat cattle and swine, £28. His children were John, born Oct. 28, 1665, died soon; Hannah, March 9, 1667; John, April 22, 1669; Thomas, Nov. 23, 1671; Sarah, July 1, 1674, died Aug. 21, 1675; Andrew, 9, died 13, May, 1676; and Elizabeth, Oct. 24, 1677, who married Samuel Foster. The son John probably died unmarried, for no wife or child appears; and, Feb. 20, 1728, his sister Elizabeth conveys to her brother Thomas, for £10, her right in the estate of her deceased brother John. Thomas married Martha Ingersol, Jan. 10, 1695, and had the following children,—John, born Nov. 6, 1695; Hannah, Jan. 26, 1697; Morris, Oct. 15, 1699; Joseph, Jan. 12, 1702, died Oct. 16, 1710; Sarah, March 4, 1704; Martha, April 28, 1706; Martha again, May 27, 1707; Mary, Feb. 7, 1709; Bathsheba, Mar. 12, 1711; Elizabeth, Jan. 28, 1713; and Thomas, May, 1715. In 1723 Thomas Millet sold to Joseph Allen, for £481, his house and land on the westerly side of the Meeting-house

Green and removed to Falmouth, Me. The property he sold probably came to him from his father and had been owned by his grandfather. His oldest son certainly, and probably the youngest also, went to Falmouth; but the other son, Morris, remained here and had eight children; one of whom was Joseph, born in 1729, who, I suppose married Elizabeth Stauwood, Feb. 14, 1750, and died Nov. 13, 1806. His son James, born Oct. 6, 1758, may have been the revolutionary patriot of that name, who died in Oct., 1841. It appears that the other sons of Morris Millet, Morris and Samuel, unmarried and perpetuated the name in town. Morris, sen. was living in 1740, near the meeting house in the Fourth Parish, but I know not when he died.

Nathaniel, youngest son of the first Thomas, married Ann Lister, May 8, 1670. He died Nov. 9, 1719, aged seventy-two. She died March 9, 1718, aged sixty-six. Nov. 9, 1674, he sold a house and land on Town Neck which his father gave him, and removed to the other side of Annisquam River, where he received a grant of land at Stony Cove. In 1699 he sold a house, barn, and orchard at Stony Cove and removed to Kettle Cove, where he appears to have lived during the remainder of his life. His children were,—Mary, born June 29, 1671; Daniel, July 31, 1673, died next day; Thomas, March 9, 1675; Nathaniel, March 2, 1677, died Jan. 25, 1682; Abigail, Oct. 12, 1679, married John Ring, and died Nov. 20, 1723; Andrew, July 6, 1681; Nathan, Jan. 11, 1683; Nathaniel, July 11, 1685; Mary, March 26, 1687, died Jan. 12, 1692; Elizabeth, Sept. 23, 1690; and Hannah, Nov. 2, 1694. Thomas, the son who was drowned at Casco Bay in 1722, married Elizabeth Batchelder, June 18, 1696. She died March 27, 1713, and he next married Abigail, daughter of John Grover of Beverly. His children were,—Abigail, born Nov. 2, 1696; John, July 23, 1698, died Feb. 5, 1711; Nathaniel, July 4, 1700; Ebenezer and Deliverance, Jan. 19, 1705; Andrew, May 30, 1705; and Elizabeth, baptized Sept. 26, 1708. Neither of the sons appears to have married in town. Perhaps the widow and all her step-children removed to Beverly, where there was a Nathaniel Millet, a housewright in 1735; the same probably who sold in 1742, then of Hopkinton, a common right in the former town.

Andrew, son of Nathaniel Millet, married Bethiah Day. He died Mar. 25, 1718, aged thirty-

seven, and she next married Ebenezer Merchant of Yarmouth, Dec. 24, 1719. By Millet she had the following children:—John, born Jan. 26, 1708, died Sept. 26, 1780, probably unmarried; Bethiah, July 18, 1709; Abraham, Dec. 10, 1710; Andrew, Sept. 7, 1712; Joseph, Mar. 14, 1714; and Jeremiah, Feb. 16, 1716. The town records show that Abraham, Joseph and Jeremiah married in town, and that each had several children. Perhaps their mother, after the death of her husband, removed with her children from Kettle Cove into Town Parish, the home of her father; for each of these three sons was living in that section of the town in 1740, where by their progeny the name was perpetuated about a hundred years. The marriage of the other brother, Andrew, is not found; but Isaac, son of Andrew, baptized Aug. 17, 1785, may have been his son.

Nathan, the next son of the first Nathaniel, married Sarah, daughter of Richard Babson, Feb. 3, 1709, and was drowned near Manchester Neck, Jan. 6, 1724. His children were,—Sarah, born Aug., 1709; Mary, Feb. 28, 1711; Jonathan, Feb. 9, 1713; Daniel, May 30, 1715; Ann, March 25, 1718; Hannah, April 19, 1722; and Nathan, May 12, 1724. Of not one of the sons can I say more, except that Abel Davis, his brother-in-law, was administrator of the estate of Nathan, Nov. 4, 1745.

Nathaniel, son of the first Nathaniel, married Dorcas Davis, May 21, 1708, and was intending marriage with Hepzibah James of Manchester, March 6, 1766. He died in 1764, aged eighty. His children were,—Isaac, born Jan. 29, 1709, died Feb. 26, 1789; John, born April 5, 1711; Jacob, March 20, 1717; Dorcas, Aug. 29, 1720; Abigail, Feb. 22, 1724; and Sarah, Apr. 10, 1729. His will mentions grandchild Hannah Millet, alias Varrell, and daughters Dorcas Hodgkins and Abigail Boynton, but no sons. The long line of Millets, continuing the name at Kettle Cove, of which his father probably dreamed when he received the grant of land there that was not to be alienated from the family as long as any of them survived, does not seem therefore to have extended in this branch beyond the second generation; and, if it did in any other, I think it came not down to a period within the memory of a living person. In the inventory of Nathaniel Millet, I find his real estate valued at £141.8.4—"the old homestead" standing at £27; and personal £83.17.4; of which were five cows, £18.

Here are given the first three generations of the descendants of Thomas Millet who bore his name; and one branch of the family is traced down to living persons. But these are not of Gloucester; for the ancient stock seems to have died out here within a few years, and the few on Cape Ann now bearing the name are not thought to belong to this family.

FRANCIS NORWOOD.—At the time of the settlement of New England there was a family of Norwoods in the parish of Lechampton, about eight miles from Gloucester, in the mother country. According to the pedigree of this family, Francis Norwood, one of its members, died in 1682, aged eighty-two. The date of birth of our settler of that name is not known, nor can I add much to what the History tells about him, except to say that there is probably no truth in the account of one of his descendants that he once kept a tavern in Lynn. His marriage is in our records, and the date of that, so far as I know, is his first appearance in New England; and if he fled to America at the time of the restoration of Charles II, Gloucester may have been his first abiding place here. His first grant of land at Goose Cove bears date March 18, 1664. Subsequently he had other grants, and by purchase became the owner of several six-acre lots near Pigeon Cove. His children were—Thomas, born Dec. 10, 1664; Francis, Dec. 9, 1666; Elizabeth, Feb. 17, 1669; Mary, Mar. 7, 1672, married Samuel Sargent; Stephen, Nov. 24, 1674; Deborah, Sept. 4, 1677, married Benj. Haraden; Hannah, Nov. 8, died Dec. 25, 1679; Joshua, Feb. 27, 1688; Caleb, Aug. 12, 1685; and Abigail, Jan. 30, 1690. His will was made Jan. 28, 1706, and proved March 21, 1709. It gave to his loving wife Elizabeth £2.10s yearly as long as she remained his widow, eight bushels of Indian corn, two bushels of malt, one hundred and forty pounds of pork, two barrels of good cider and apples for her own spending, both winter and summer, one cow to give her milk for her own use, five cords of firewood, and part of his dwelling house and bedding. "The cider to be made good and winter apples to be good and brought into ye cellar in time convenient before the frost do hurt either ye apples or cider." He also gives his wife "two chests, one of which is made Windscot fashion, which came from Linn, and ye other chest that my wife had when I married with her." To his son Thomas, besides

what he had already given him in money and other pay, 2s in money and his wearing clothes. The reason he gave him no more, he says, was that Thomas went from him at twelve to his grandfather Coldam at Lynn, and was settled by his grandfather and himself in housing and lands in that town. To son Francis, certain lots of land. To son Joshua sixty acres at Pigeon Cove and other land, providing he should pay his sister Deborah £20, and his sister Abigail £15. To Mary Sargent, £20; to Deborah Haraden £20; and to Abigail Norwood £20. To his youngest son, Caleb, certain lots of land, one of which was that on which his brother Stephen had built a house. To granddaughter Elizabeth, daughter of his son Stephen, deceased, £5. To his sons Francis and Caleb his dwelling house and other property, neat cattle, horse kind, sheep, and swine; and these two sons were appointed executors of his will.

Thomas, who settled in Lynn, married Mary Brown, Aug. 24, 1685, and had six children: Francis, Ebenezer, Mary, Thomas, Mary, and Jonathan. From the "History of Lynn" it appears that the name was perpetuated there through at least another generation.

Francis Norwood, jr. married Mary, daughter of Deacon James Stevens, Jan. 24, 1693. He probably lived a retired life at Goose Cove, taking no active part in public affairs. His children were—Francis, born Apr. 1, 1695, died June 25, 1714; Mary, Nov. 3, 1697; Francis, Dec. 16, 1700, died Nov., 1724; Lucy, Oct. 20, 1703; Stephen, Feb. 21, 1706, died March 18, 1711; William, Apr. 4, 1708; Jonathan, Jan. 14, 1712; a son born April 8, 1714, died same day; and Abigail, Dec. 18, 1715. The son William married Judith Woodbury, probably daughter of William, May 30, 1732, and had, according to the records, four children:—Judith, William, Mary, and James. Of the two sons I find the marriage of James only. He was born May 5, 1745 and died March 11, 1814. He married his cousin Judith, Sept. 20, 1791, but it is said that Susanna, her sister, had been a previous wife. The records give Jonathan Norwood and Elizabeth, his wife, the following children:—Francis, Esther, Jonathan, Elizabeth, Susanna, Abraham, Ebenezer, Mary, Gustavus, Samuel, Judith, Judith, and Zaccheus. I suppose it was Francis, the first of these sons, born Feb. 9, 1736, who was intending marriage with Anna Lee of Manchester, Apr. 20, 1762, and who mar-

ried Mrs. Mary Tarr, Sept. 15, 1793. The only child recorded to him is a daughter Lucy, by the first marriage. The son Jonathan, born March 28, 1740, was intending marriage with Elizabeth Davis, March 16, 1776. He is said to have had sons Jonathan and Zaccheus who were both drowned unmarried, and a son Abraham, who settled in Maine. The son Gustavus, born March 6, 1752, settled at Goose Cove and died March 6, 1841, leaving issue. Of the other sons of the first Jonathan I can give no further account.

Stephen, son of the first Francis, has no child recorded, but it appears by his father's will that he left a daughter Elizabeth.

The children of Joshua Norwood were—Elizabeth, born Jan. 2, 1706; Joshua, Oct. 18, 1707; Elizabeth, 8, died 15 Oct., 1709; Sarah, Nov. 10, 1710; Stephen, baptized July 19, 1713; Hannah, born Mar. 10, 1715; Mary, April 15, 1717; Susanna, Feb. 26, 1719, died Dec. 3, 1726; Francis, April 7, 1721; Abigail, Mar. 28, 1723; Miriam, Feb. 14, 1725; Susanna, Feb. 24, 1727; Rachel, Dec. 27, 1728; Patience, Aug. 5, 1731; and Caleb, the date of whose birth is not given. The second Susanna is called Elizabeth in the record of baptisms; but this must be a mistake, as also the record of the birth of the second Elizabeth; for the first Elizabeth lived to become the wife of Ebenezer Pool, and died in old age. Of the four sons of Joshua I know but two who married, —Joshua and Caleb. No record of the marriage of the former has been seen by me, but I learn from a very aged person, who remembers his wife, that her name was Sarah Gutridge or Goodrich, and that she was thought to belong in Rowley. This Joshua lived to old age, and ended his days in a small house or hut near Pigeon Hill. He was a fisherman in early life, but in his latter years was employed in getting out mooring stones and mill stones. And this seems to have been the humble beginning of the business of quarrying stone, now so extensively carried on at the head of the Cape. No children are recorded to Joshua Norwood, jr., in the town records, but those of the first church have the baptism of Solomon, his son, Feb. 8, 1747. The latter, it is likely, was the Solomon who was intending marriage with Rebecca Gamage, Oct. 11, 1766, by whom his son Daniel was born Nov. 4, 1780; and his son James, May 15, 1782. Our records say that Daniel, son of Solomon, died

Oct. 16, 1863, aged 83 years, 1 mo., 12 days; and that James, son of Solomon and Lucy, died June 30, 1852, aged seventy-one. Probably Joshua Norwood, jr., who was intending marriage with Ruth Andrews, Aug. 15, 1765, and Isaac, who was intending marriage with Elizabeth Andrews, Aug. 4, 1768, were also sons of the second Joshua, but I can add nothing further about them. Caleb, youngest child of the first Joshua, was intending marriage with Elizabeth Grover, Dec. 18, 1759, and with Jerusha Story, of Ipswich, Apr. 4, 1770. She died Aug. 15, 1810, aged seventy-seven. He died Aug. 11, 1814, aged seventy-eight. His children by his first wife were—Caleb, Stephen, Elizabeth, John, and Rachel; and by the second, Francis and William. The oldest son, Caleb, born July 5, 1762, married Jerusha Story, daughter of his step-mother, July 16, 1781, and Esther Gott, Dec. 16, 1816. He served as selectman and representative, and died Nov. 7, 1824, aged sixty-three. Stephen and John both married young and went to Boothbay, Me., but finally returned to Gloucester, where John died. Stephen is said to have died in Hamilton. Francis, born April 28, 1771, married Lucy Pool, Nov. 7, 1798. He was a major in the militia and deacon of the Sandy Bay church. He died Oct. 6, 1823, aged fifty-two. His wife died Dec. 11, 1844, aged sixty-eight. Rev. Francis Norwood, mentioned in the History, is their son. William, the youngest son of Caleb, was the venerable citizen of Rockport, who died Oct. 7, 1867, wanting but eighteen days of completing his ninety-third year. Before leaving this branch of the family, I may add concerning Mary, daughter of the first Joshua Norwood, that, from information obtained at Bristol, Me., at my request, by Addison Gott, Esq., of Rockport, it seems that she died in Mar., 1814; therefore ninety-seven years old, and not one hundred and five, as tradition in the History reports.

The children of Caleb, youngest son of the first Francis, were—Elizabeth, born July 31, 1709, married Jonathan Fellows; Caleb, Feb. 25, 1712; Abigail, Mar. 8, 1714, married Francis Marshall; Sarah, March 25, 1716, married Samuel Goodling; Samuel, April 5, 1719, baptized Gustavus, and so named in his father's will; Alice, May 21, 1721, married a Gaines; and Deborah, Jan. 31, 1727, married Robert Campbell; and this is all I can add concerning Caleb or his children.

The Directory for 1869 contains the names of twenty males of this family in Gloucester and nineteen in Rockport; all of whom probably can easily trace their descent from Francis.

JEFFREY PARSONS.—Mr. Savage finds some eight or ten persons of this name among the early emigrants to New England, and relates concerning Jeffrey that he is said to have been born about 1631, at Alphington, near Exeter, Devonshire County, England. This is quite likely to be correct; for the name is still common in that region, and we know that from Ashprington, near Dartmouth, in the same county, a niece of Jeffrey addressed to her cousin James in New England, the following letter:—

“Dear Cousin:

I sometime since received a letter from my son, in which he sent me the welcome news that he had seen his relations in New England, and that my uncle Jeffrey had five sons and two daughters living near together in good fashion and in good health, and that you had sent me a book for a token, which I take very kindly and give you many thanks for, though I have not yet received it, my son being not yet returned to England, but I had a letter from him the last week that he hopes to be home in a short time, being now in Port Mahon, in the island of Minorca. My father, your uncle James Parsons, died about six years since, and my mother about twelve. They left behind them seven children, whereof John, Robert, and Isabel are since dead; but James, Jeffrey, and Sarah, who, together with myself are (God be praised) alive and in good health, join with me in their kind love and service to you, and to the whole family of our uncle. I am married to one Francis Morgan, so that if you please at any time to send me a letter, you must direct for Elizabeth Morgan, at Ashprington, near Dartmouth, in Devon, England.

I have had no opportunity of making you any requital for your present, and therefore must desire you to accept of my prayers and good wishes for yourself and family and all my relations, to whom I desire once more to be kindly remembered, and so rest their and your most affectionate kinswoman and hearty servant,
ELIZABETH MORGAN.”

May 14, 1714.

Prof. Parsons, in his memoir of his father, says that his ancestor Jeffrey was a “success-

ful merchant"; but this is a mistake: there was no man in Gloucester, in his days, who could be truly so designated. His will and the inventory of his estate sufficiently attest his occupation. By that instrument, made Dec. 7, 1688, and proved Feb. 24, 1689, he gave to his wife Sarah and son James, all of his estate "hereafter in these presents not otherwise disposed of to improve for themselves and bringing up of ye young children and keeping of the family together;" to his son James the three acres wherupon his house stood, three acres of planting land at the south end of his field (formerly called by the name of fisherman's field), certain other lots of land and a yoke of oxen, two cows, and ten sheep; to his son Jeffrey, besides marsh land and other things he had already given him, certain lots of land and "the mare he hath already in his own keeping, provided he return the first colt of said mare to my son Jeremiah when it is fit to wean", and five ewe sheep; to his wife Abigail three ewe sheep; to Jeffrey's son Jonathan one yearling heifer; to his son John several pieces of land, one yoke of cattle four years old and one horse of three years old; to sons Jeremiah, Nathaniel and Ebenezer, and daughters Sarah, Elizabeth and Abigail £10 each; to children of James Gardner small bequests; and to Sarah, wife of Robert Elwell, a cow. Next follow certain provisions in case his wife "do marry again". The will is a lengthy document, but the foregoing are the chief items contained in it.

His inventory I give in full.

"for house and barn and outhousing and upland orchyard and meadow ground	£200.
"for oxen cows and other neat cattell	48.
"for sheep, £4, for swine £15	19. 0.0
"for horses mare and colt	11. 0.0
"two feather beds and what belongs to y ^m	8.
"two small beds more & what did be- long to y ^m	2.
"his wearing cloaths	8.
"brass kettle iron pots pot hooks tram- mels skillet warming pan & pewter	5.10
"one musket and other arms	2.
"for wool wheel and cards	2.
"8 yards new cotton and linen cloth and a comb to dress flax	1.
"carpenter's tools 1 pr stilyards & old iron	4.

"books 14s saddle pillion & pillion cloth and bridle 15s	1. 9
"chests chairs tubs & other lumber	3. 6
"cart and wheels ploughs & yokes & chahis	5.
"for cannoes	2.
	£317. 5.0"

Jeffrey Parsons married Sarah Vinson, Nov. 11, 1657, and died Aug. 19, 1689. She died Jan. 12, 1708. His children were—James, born Dec. 18, 1658; Jeffrey, Jan. 31, 1660; Sarah, Apr. 19, 1663, married John Lee; John, May 14, 1666; Elizabeth, Mar. 22, 1669, married John Durgee and died Sept. 23, 1711; Jeremiah, May 28, 1672, said to have settled in Virginia; Nathaniel, Mar. 16, 1675; Abigail, Mar. 25, 1678, married Abraham Foster, July 2, 1699; Ebenezer, 5 died 6 Jan., 1680; and Ebenezer, again, Dec. 28, 1681.

James married Hannah Younglove of Ipswich, Dec. 18, 1688, and died Oct. 1, 1738. She died March 11, 1738, aged seventy-eight. He was a very prominent citizen, and particularly useful in the office of town clerk by the fullness, neatness, and accuracy of his records. His children were—James, born Feb. 16, 1690; Joseph, about 1692, died at Cambridge, a student of Harvard College, Oct. 30, 1722; and Elezer, Mar. 9, 1694. James Parsons, blacksmith, and Elezer Parsons, cordwainer, divided the estate of their father, Elder James Parsons, Nov. 1, 1734. The land of which it consisted was situated, chiefly, if not wholly, on the westerly side of the Cut, and the two brothers probably lived in that part of the town. James married Mary Parkman, of Boston, Apr. 2, 1715, and died Nov. 15, 1761. He is called "Shoreman" June 7, 1753, when he mortgaged land to Wm. Bowdoin of Boston, to secure a debt of "328 ounces, troy weight, of coined silver." His children were—Mary, born Dec. 28, 1718, drowned May 18, 1721; Hannah, born and died May 8, 1722; Ann, born April 14, 1723, died Sept. 11, 1760; James, Aug. 20, 1725, a soldier in the expedition to Louisbourg in 1745, died Aug. 20, same year; Benjamin, Oct. 28, 1727; Hannah, Sept. 7, 1730; and Eliphalet, May 8, 1732, who died in the military service of the province, at Albany, Aug. 9, 1756, probably unmarried. Benjamin married Sarah Grover, Nov. 9, 1752. The date of his death I do not find. Besides two daughters, and two sons who died in infancy, the records give him a

Benjamin, a James, and an Edmund. I suppose that James was the Capt. James Parsons who died in 1830, aged seventy-five; and that Edmund, born Mar. 17, 1759, was the same who had, by his wife Lydia, a son Edmund born Sept. 2, 1788.

Eliezer, youngest son of Elder James Parsons married Mary, perhaps daughter of Ezekiel Day, Feb. 18, 1720. He died before Nov. 7, 1748, when his son Joseph administered on his estate. The records give him the following children—Joseph, born Dec. 1, 1720, became a mariner, married Jenima Bennett, Feb. 14, 1746, and died about 1754, leaving, besides three daughters, a son Joseph; Hannah, Feb. 18, 1723; Mary, Nov. 25, 1725; Lucy, May 28, 1729, died Oct. 7, 1756; Eliezer, Sept. 14, 1731, died Oct. 10, 1756, probably unmarried; Ezekiel, Oct. 31, 1733; and Abraham and Philemon, Apr. 3, 1737. Ezekiel was intending marriage with Sarah Cressy, of Rowley, Sept. 17, 1757; but I lose sight of him Aug. 26, 1761, when his son Ezekiel was born. This son was probably the same who married Fanny Goodrich Jan. 27, 1790, by whom, according to the records, he had a son Ezekiel and a son Nicholas Goodrich. Philemon married Patty Davis, April 5, 1759. She, I suppose, was the "Miss Patty Parsons" who died Jan. 13, 1819, aged eighty-nine. The children by this marriage, as given in the records, besides two daughters, were—Eliezer, Henry, Davis, George, Philemon, and Henry, again; by one or more of whom, or by other descendants of Elder James Parsons, previously mentioned, the name has probably been perpetuated in town to the present time.

Jeffrey Parsons, the second, settled in that part of the town since called the Farms, on the road leading to Little Good Harbor Beach, where he had grants of land still occupied by descendants. He married Abigail Younglove, of Ipswich, May 5, 1686. She died in 1734. The date of his death is not known; but if it was recent when his will was proved (April 9, 1750,) he must have lived to be about ninety years old. His children were—Jonathan, born Feb. 8, 1687; Samuel, Feb. 2, 1690; Ebenezer, Oct. 17, 1691, died May 29, 1692; William, Jan. 8, 1693, died April 21, same year; Josiah, Feb. 23, 1694, died 3 of next month; Sarah, Feb. 20, 1695, married Jefford Cogswell, of Ipswich, Dec. 27, 1722; Jeremiah, March 26, 1697; and Abigail, May 31, 1699, who died Feb. 5, 1700.

The four who survived the period of infancy are named in their father's will, dated March 14, 1734, in which he confirms the provision he had already made for them by gifts. Jonathan married Lydia, probably daughter of John Stanwood, Feb. 6, 1711, and had the following children:—Lydia, born Dec. 4, 1711; Jonathan, July 24, 1713; John, May 8, 1716; Abigail, July 30, 1718; Zebulon, Nov. 18, died Dec. 15, 1720; James and Joseph, Feb. 15, 1722; Hephzibah, Nov. 21, 1726; and David, Oct., 1728. The oldest of these sons, Jonathan, married Susanna, probably daughter of William Millberry, and the young widow of Daniel Hadley, Dec. 14, 1738. Besides five daughters, the records give him four sons—Jonathan, Daniel, William, and Jonathan, again. The latter, baptized July 11, 1756, may have been the same who married Molly Parsons, Dec. 26, 1780, and the Jonathan who died Mar. 26, 1817. John, next son of the first Jonathan, married Anna Clark, Nov. 15, 1739. Both lived to very advanced age. She may have been the "widow Parsons" who died Sept. 28, 1816, aged ninety-four. The town records give him three children,—Jonathan, Ebenezer and Jeffrey, to whom the first church records add Anna and Job. There was also probably a John. Jonathan married Sarah Winnery, July 28, 1763. He died during the revolutionary war of a wound received on board of a privateer. One of his sons, John, married Dorcas Rowe, Mar. 7, 1787, and was the father of the venerable citizen of the same name, a retired ship-master, still living. Jeffrey, son of John and Anna, was a soldier in the battle of Bunker Hill, and was drowned near Salt Island in 1792. He and his son Jeffrey went from their home, at the Farms, about eleven o'clock at night, to take their fishing boat round to Sandy Bay, and in a few hours the son returned to the house with the sad intelligence of his father's death. The boat had struck upon Salt Island Ledge, and soon filled and sank. Mr. P. and his son secured a plank on which they attempted to reach the shore. Having nearly gained it, the son left the plank to swim for the land and soon succeeded in getting upon the rocks at Salt Island, but the father got into the breakers and was drowned. A son of Jeffrey Parsons, named Job, was drowned about a year before this on Squam Bar.

James, son of the first Jonathan, married Abigail, probably daughter of Joseph Tarr,

Nov. 8, 1744, and Sarah Lane, Jan. 27, 1759. He settled at Sandy Bay and died there, according to the records of the fifth church, in January, 1789. The town records give him, by both wives, eleven children, to whom, it is said, two more should be added,—Jerusha and Martha. I know but two of his sons who married and settled in Gloucester,—James and Jonathan Platts. The former, born Oct. 25, 1746, was twice married; first to Deborah Lane, and next to Patience Knight. He died Aug. 20, 1796. In the settlement of his estate mention is made of his four minor children—James, Esther, Nancy, and George. These were by his second wife; but there were also children by the first, not recorded, one of whom, William, a ship-master of Gloucester, died Nov. 8, 1823, aged forty-three, leaving an only son, William, formerly a merchant of Gloucester, but now of Boston. Jonathan Platts Parsons, born April 4, 1768, married Martha Bootman, Dec. 22, 1790, and died April 12, 1852, leaving children, one of whom is Gorham, formerly and for several years post-master of the town. Andrew, brother of Jonathan P., settled in Belfast, Me., and William, his half-brother, was killed at Bunker Hill. Joseph, son of the first Jonathan, married Bethany Gott, Jan. 8, 1748. He is said to have been lost, with all the crew of a schooner commanded by Capt. Job Knight, on a fishing trip to the Grand Banks, about 1790. The records give him a son Joseph and six daughters. David, the next and youngest son of Jonathan, married Mary Winery, Aug. 17, 1758. Several children are recorded to him, among whom was John, who died in Rockport, April 5, 1854, aged almost ninety, the father of John, whose labors in horticulture entitle him to be considered a public benefactor; Ebenezer, who was washed overboard with three of his shipmates from a vessel on the fishing banks and drowned; Joseph, who lived at the Farms and died at an advanced age; and Benjamin, of East Gloucester, who died May 3, 1867, aged eighty-five. Samuel, second son of the second Jeffrey, was intending marriage with Ruth Lee, of Manchester, Nov. 28, 1713. He died in Dec. 1761, leaving widow Ruth, who survived him four years at least. His children were—Ruth, born July 25, 1715; Samuel, May 25, 1717; Rebecca, Dec. 27, 1718; Abigail, July 26, 1721, married John Todd of Rowley; David, July 10, 1723; Andrew, 7 died 20 August, 1725; Nehe-

miah, Nov. 27, 1726; Lydia, June 18, 1728, married William Hobson of Rowley; Andrew, May 6, 1730; Sarah, Feb. 8, 1732; Amos, Oct., 1733; and Elizabeth, baptized Nov. 26, 1738, married James Kelsey, Jan. 1, 1761. Samuel, the eldest of these sons, married Lydia Sawyer, May 6, 1741, and besides five daughters, had sons—Samuel, Edward, David, and Parker. He removed to New Gloucester, Me., several years before the incorporation of that town. His brother Nehemiah married Elizabeth Bray, Feb. 11, 1752, and had two sons,—Nehemiah, and Andrew. He died before Oct. 30, 1765, the date of inventory of his small estate, which proved insolvent. Andrew, the next brother, married Mary Sawyer, April 16, 1752. His daughter, Molly was born here in the same year, after which he removed to Rowley, where he had a wife Rebecca, and daughter Rebecca, and died before 1768. Jeremiah, youngest son of the second Jeffrey, married Susanna Cogswell, of Ipswich, Dec. 14, 1721. The records give him four children,—Jeremiah, born Mar. 10, 1724; Jeffrey, July 8, 1726; Susanna, July 11, 1728; and Zaccheus, Aug. 21, 1731, whose death is found recorded in Mr. Chandler's journal, May, 1755. The date of the father's death is not ascertained; but administration of his estate was granted to his son Jeremiah, Nov. 7, 1757. This son married Mary Milberry, Dec. 12, 1751, and died about 1760, leaving, besides three daughters, two sons—Jeremiah and Zaccheus, the former of whom, born July 1, 1753, I suppose to be the same who died Oct. 9, 1815. These three Jeremiahs lived at the Farms, and probably occupied the land originally acquired there by their ancestor, the second Jeffrey.

John, third son of the first Jeffrey, married Isabella Haynes, perhaps of Rowley, Jan. 19, 1693. She died Nov. 25, 1700, and he next married Sarah Norton, probably of Ipswich, July 29, 1701. She died July 25, 1726, aged fifty-six. He died Dec. 1, 1714. His home was at Fishermen's Field, where he probably engaged in both agricultural and maritime pursuits, for he and his brothers had erected a fishing stage there in 1695, and the inventory of his estate, amounting to £593.13, includes, "besides farming stock, one-third of a fishing vessel, £19, one-half a shallop, £15, and one-half of an open sloop, £20." He had the following children—John, born Oct. 29, 1693; Mary, Apr. 28, 1695; Josiah, Aug. 22, 1697; Hannah and Rachel,

Aug. 26, 1699; the former of whom died Sept. 1, same year, and the latter March 26, 1725; Thomas, May 10, 1702; Daniel, Apr. 28, 1704; Solomon, Feb. 16, 1706; Sarah, Jan. 5, 1709; and Hannah, Mar. 23, 1711. John, the oldest son, married Elizabeth Haskell, June 6, 1716. I do not find the date of his death, or the settlement of his estate; but it is certain that he lived to old age. His children were—John, born July 13, 1717; Mark, July 6, 1719; Elizabeth, Apr. 30, 1721; Nathaniel, Feb. 13, 1723; Abigail, Nov. 21, 1724; Zebulon, Sept. 30, 1726; William, July 14, 1728; Isabella, Feb. 4, 1730; Joshua, Aug. 30, 1732; Jemima, born and died Sept. 23, 1734; Jemima again, June 10, 1736; and Eunice, May 16, 1739. It appears that each of the six sons here named married in town, and that four of them had children, but I trace to their end only Mark, Nathaniel, and Zebulon. Mark was a sea-captain, and the probate records show that the inventory of his estate was presented May 13, 1756. The will of Nathaniel, made May 9, 1753, was proved Aug. 6, following. In it he gives property to Hannah, his wife, and to the first of the children of any or either of his brothers that should be named Nathaniel his gold shirt-sleeve buttons. Zebulon was also a sea-captain, of whose estate Jacob Parsons was appointed administrator June 29, 1767. Josiah, next son of the first John, married Eunice, probably daughter of Nath'l Sargent, Dec. 24, 1719, by whom he had the following children—Josiah, born Sept. 10, 1720; Eunice, Aug. 2, 1722; Nathaniel, Aug. 27, 1724; Rachel, June 29, 1726; Job, June 19, 1728; Sarah, May 15, 1730; Abraham, July 5, 1732; Deborah, May 31, 1734; Lydia, July 5, 1736; and Mary, Oct. 15, 1738. He removed to "Newmarket in Exeter, N. H.," before Feb. 21, 1743, when, in a deed of land in Gloucester to Nath'l Sargent, he calls himself "coaster," of that place. Thomas, next son of John, married Rachel, probably daughter of Jabez Baker, of Sandy Bay, Jan. 21, 1729, and died March 13, 1732, aged twenty-nine, leaving two children—Rachel and Thomas. He also, it may be supposed, was a sea-faring man, as the settlement of his estate shows that he owned five-eighths of a coasting sloop, which was valued at £112. Daniel, brother of the preceding, married Susanna Warner, May 9, 1732, and died of small pox, at Antigua, May 2, 1738, leaving an estate of £750, as shown by his inventory. His chil-

dren were—Susanna and Lucretia, both of whom died before their father, and Susanna, again, born June 1, 1737. His widow became the second wife of Capt. William Haskell, after whose decease she opened a boarding house on Middle street, which she kept several years, and to which a son by her second marriage gave some celebrity as "Phil Haskell's tavern." Solomon, youngest son of the first John, was intending marriage with Abigail Knowlton, Jan. 14, 1730, who died Feb. 15, 1741, aged thirty-four; and with Sarah Dodge, of Wenham, July 26, 1741, who died Jan. 29, 1779, aged sixty-four. He died March 24, 1779, aged seventy-three. His children were—Abigail, born Feb. 21, 1731; Miriam, Nov. 16, 1732, died April 24, 1742; Sarah, Aug. 5, 1734; Lucy, Sept. 30, 1736, drowned July 9, 1750; and Solomon, July 10, 1739. This, his only son, married Prudence Dodge, of Sutton, Sept. 29, 1773, who died Aug. 25, 1831, aged eighty-four. He died Oct. 5, 1807. Tyler, of Manchester; Jacob, who removed to Illinois; and Oliver, of Salem, were his sons; beside whom there were another son, Isaac, and four daughters. Descendants of Jeffrey Parsons, in this line, bearing the name, are not thought to be numerous in Gloucester.

Nathaniel, fifth son of Jeffrey Parsons, married Abigail, daughter of the second William Haskell, Dec. 27, 1697. He died of small pox May 21, 1722. She became the second wife of Isaac Eveleth, Dec. 20, following, and died May 5, 1762, aged eighty-six. Nathaniel Parsons is supposed to have had his home near that of his father, at Fishermen's Field, and there to have carried on the agricultural and maritime pursuits in which, from the inventory of his estate, it appears that he engaged. According to that document he died possessed of an estate of £1072.14.3. Among his effects were—three "scooners", valued at £313; part of two sloops, £27; shop goods and stores for fishing, £80.6.9; and a hive of bees, 10s. His children were—Nathaniel, born Dec. 14, 1698, died of small pox Aug. 22, 1721; William, Oct. 15, 1700; Andrew, 11, died 25 July, 1708; Abigail, Sept. 5, 1704, died Jan. 3, 1724; Judith, Nov. 11, 1706; Stephen, Feb. 14, 1709; Elizabeth, Dec. 2, 1711, married Isaac Eveleth, Jr., son of her step-father; Andrew, Feb. 8, 1714, died in the West Indies; and Jemima, May 1, 1716. The son William married Mary, widow of Andrew Haraden, Mar. 15, 1727, and Mrs. Abigail Beck, of Newbury, in 1758.

He died July 10, 1755, having been for many years one of the most prominent citizens of the town. The inventory of his real estate gives the large amount of £4183.11, including two farms, Millett's Island, Biskey Island, and his dwelling house. The latter, valued at £525, is still standing, though much changed in outward appearance, at the south-east corner of Middle and Washington streets. His children were—William, born March 15, 1728; Mary, Feb. 29, 1730; Martha, Mar. 17, 1732; Judith, June 27, 1734; William, again, Nov. 1, 1736; Andrew, May 3, 1738; Nathaniel, July 3, 1739; Willard, Feb. 28, 1742; Abigail, Feb. 6, 1744; and Obadiah, April 5, 1747. The son William is mentioned in his father's will, but I can learn nothing more about him, except that he is thought by descendants of his brother Nathaniel to have settled in Boston. Andrew is not mentioned in his father's will, and therefore probably died young. Nathaniel married Esther, daughter of Jonathan Norwood, of Annisquam, and is supposed to have died about 1780, leaving two sons—Nathaniel, born Jan. 16, 1766; and William Norwood, Oct. 5, 1767, who was lost at sea while young. Nathaniel married Susanna Norwood, Dec. 1, 1805, and died Nov. 27, 1823. His home was on the estate first occupied by his own and his wife's ancestor, Francis Norwood; and this estate is still in possession of his family. Willard, the next son of Deacon William Parsons, is supposed to be the same who married Martha Wharf, July 16, 1765, and Mrs. Mary Ayres, May 30, 1792. The records give the birth of his daughter Patty, Feb. 18, 1773; and this completes my knowledge concerning him. Of Rev. Obadiah Parsons, youngest son of Deacon William, I have nothing to add to what the History relates. Stephen Parsons, son of the first Nathaniel, married Abigail, daughter of Capt. Andrew Robinson, Mar. 9, 1732, by whom he had three children—Enoch, born Aug. 16, 1734; Daniel, June 30, 1738; and Abigail, Sept. 1, 1739. He was lost in a hurricane in the West Indies. His widow married again twice: first, David Ring, and next, Joseph Sargent, and died in Dec., 1781, aged sixty-six. His son Enoch married Judith Collins, Oct. 7, 1762, and widow Dorcas Sawyer, July 6, 1779, and died April 14, 1817, aged eighty-two. By the first marriage there was a son Enoch, of whom I know no more, and a son Charles, who is said to have married and set-

tled in Boston, and to have been a ship-master many years. He had two children, both of whom died young. Another child of this marriage was Judith Parsons, who for many years kept a school in a small house near where the Forbes school house now stands, and is well remembered by many of our elderly people as their first guide in the way of learning. She died July 29, 1846, aged eighty-three. By his second marriage, Enoch Parsons had a son Stephen, who died young, and a daughter Betsey, who married Epes Saville. Daniel, brother of Enoch, married Dorcas Allen, May 18, 1762. He was a ship-master, and died in 1785, aged forty-seven. She died Mar. 31, 1829, aged eighty-eight. Besides three children who died young, and a daughter Mary, who married Joshua Riggs, he had three sons—Michael A., Henry, and Christopher, all of whom took to the sea for a living. Michael A., born Dec. 24, 1769, married Rachel Allen, Sept. 21, 1796, and died at sea, master of the ship William and Henry, on his passage from Batavia, May 18, 1804. His widow married Jesse Wilson, and died Dec. 11, 1867, aged ninety-seven. Of the four children of Capt. Parsons, a daughter Rachel alone survives. His son Daniel was lost at sea in 1826; his son Michael A., a ship-master, died in Surinam, Nov., 1844, leaving an only son, of the same name, now in the U. S. service in Arizona; and his daughter Sarah A., the authoress mentioned in the History, married Moses Nowell and died Oct. 9, 1868, aged sixty-four. Henry Parsons, born Oct. 21, 1771, married Betsey Wharf. After following the sea many years as a ship-master, he became Port Warden of New York, and died suddenly in that city in November, 1843, leaving no descendant. His brother Christopher married Catherine Green Hubbard, and died at sea, March 28, 1804, without issue.

From what is here given concerning the posterity of the first Nathaniel, it appears that in the progeny of Nathaniel of Annisquam, his great-grandson, are to be found the only descendants of Jeffrey, in this line, now living in town and bearing the family name.

Ebenezer, youngest son of Jeffrey Parsons, married Lydia, daughter of the second William Haskell, Feb. 3, 1704. She died Oct. 2, 1734, aged fifty-three. His intention of marriage with Mrs. Alice Norwood was entered on the records April 11, 1741, but does not appear to

have been followed by a conjugal union, for she, I suppose, was the widow of the same name who became the third wife of Rev. John White; and we have the record of Mr. Parsons' intention of marriage, Dec. 4, 1742, with Mrs. Jemima Todd, of Rowley, who became his wife and died Apr. 25, 1752, aged sixty-five. He next married Mrs. Elizabeth Andrews, of Ipswich, Oct. 31, 1754, who survived him. He died Dec. 19, 1763, aged eighty-two. He was a tanner by trade, and left an estate of £686. His children were—Lydia, born Apr. 28, 1705, married first, Zerubbabel Allen, and second, Deacon John Low; Ebenezer, April 20, 1707, lost overboard about twenty leagues to the westward of Cape Sable, Oct. 3, 1752; Jacob, May 25, 1709; Nehemiah, May 27, 1711, died Aug. 18, 1726; Isaac, June 14, 1714; Moses, June 20, 1716; and Eunice, Aug. 7, 1718, died Apr. 20, 1719. The son Jacob married Sarah Redding, May 10, 1732, who died in Aug., 1735. He next married Hannah Parsons, probably in Sept., 1738; and was intending marriage, Oct. 31, 1752, with widow Sarah Rust, of Ipswich, who became his wife and survived him. The date of his death is not known. His will, made Feb. 20, 1784, and proved June 7, following, gives the approximate time. His children were—Jacob, born Nov. 21, 1782; Jacob, again, April 27, 1734; Hannah, June 21, 1739; Daniel, Feb. 23, 1741; Sarah, Jan. 28, 1743; Jacob, again, April 1, 1745; Susanna, May 1, 1747; and Sarah, again, June 30, 1749. Hannah and Sarah are the only children mentioned in his will. Isaac, son of Ebenezer, married Hannah Burham, of Ipswich, July 4, 1739, and died July 5, 1767. She died Dec. 30, 1793, aged seventy-seven. He had the following children—Isaac, born April 14, 1740, died Oct. 9, 1825, prominent among the first settlers of New Gloucester, Me., as mentioned in the History; Ebenezer, 1741; Nathan, Jan. 21, 1744; Nehemiah, June 29, 1746; Hannah, Apr. 29, 1749; Caleb, July 28, 1751, lost at sea, Aug. 30, 1772; Lydia, Jan. 8, 1754; Thomas, Nov. 22, 1756; and Aaron, Jan. 25, 1759. Ebenezer married Rebecca Joslyn, and, besides two daughters, had three sons—Isaac, Ebenezer, and Nathan. He was a mariner and was probably lost by shipwreck; as, in the settlement of his estate, his widow, who was appointed administratrix Sept. 4, 1778, charges for expense of Nehemiah Parsons' journey to Marshfield to bury him. Nathan married Sarah, daughter of his uncle

Jacob Parsons, Oct. 24, 1769, and died of small-pox at Rainsford Island, May 9, 1771. His widow became the second wife of Samuel Whittemore, Esq. Nehemiah married Susanna Ellery, Sept. 27, 1769, and died Aug. 9, 1798. He left an estate of about eighteen thousand dollars, consisting chiefly of stocks and notes. Besides a daughter Susanna, he had a son Nehemiah, who settled in Boston, and a son William, who was lost at sea. Thomas married Judith Kinsman, Dec. 10, 1780. He was a merchant in Gloucester and in Boston, and died in the latter city, June 15, 1837. He also had a daughter, and two sons—Thomas and Charles. Aaron, the next and youngest son of Deacon Isaac Parsons, married Polly Dolliver, Apr. 25, 1784, and died June 21, 1809. She died Oct. 22, 1816. He was a merchant and accumulated what was then considered a large estate. He too had a daughter, and two sons—Aaron, who died unmarried Mar. 31, 1838, aged forty-eight; and Winthrop, who died Oct. 2, 1873, aged seventy-eight, leaving a son by whom alone, it is supposed, the name is perpetuated in town in this line of descent from the first Jeffrey. Moses, youngest son of Ebenezer Parsons, married Susanna Davis, Jan. 11, 1743. She, it is presumed, was the daughter of Ebenezer Davis, a merchant and prominent citizen of the town, and was born June 3, 1719. Professor Parsons, in his memoir of his father, says she was a daughter of Abraham Davis and his wife Anne, daughter of Andrew Robinson; but this must all be wrong, surely, for our only Abraham Davis, of that time, was a brother of Susanna, and Capt. Robinson's daughter Anne married Nath'l Kinsman. Less in error is the biographer, I am happy to believe, in the high qualities he ascribes to his grandmother. A remarkable and "heroic" peculiarity of her character was a distrust of medicine; from which, after careful observation, she had come to believe that quite as much was to be feared as hoped, and she acted accordingly; for in a violent and long-continued fever not one particle of medicine would she take from the beginning to the end. She recovered from this sickness, and after living some years in good health, with one of her children in Boston, died there Dec. 18, 1794. After graduating at college Mr. Parsons probably lived in Gloucester till his settlement in the ministry at Byfield, where he died Dec. 14, 1783. While living here he preached occasionally and some time

kept a private school in the Harbor Parish. From a small memorandum book, showing that he was so employed here in 1741, I give the following extracts :

"Daniel Warner recites Dr. Watts' Divine Songs; Dr. Watts' Hymns, 1st Book, 41 Hymns; Catechism with proofs."

"An account of Books given away. Dr. Watts' Divine Songs, Gouge's Guide to Youth, and Colman's Sermon on Mr. Holden, given to Thomas Saunders, Daniel Warner, Martha Parsons, Susanna Stevens."

The children of Rev. Moses Parsons were—Moses, born in Gloucester, May 13, 1744, died in 1801; Eben, born in Byfield, July, 1746, was a distinguished merchant, and died Nov. 27, 1819; Theophilus, Jan., 1748, died young; Theophilus, Feb. 13, 1750, the Chief Justice of Massachusetts, died Oct. 30, 1813; Theodore, Aug. 1, 1751, probably perished at sea, about 1779; Susanna, April, 1753; William, Aug. 6, 1755, an eminent merchant of Boston, died Mar. 19, 1837; and a daughter whose name or date of birth I have not learned.

Repeating somewhat from the History, to make this account complete, I have here given all, as I have reason to believe, of the first three generations of the descendants of Jeffrey Parsons who bore his name. Later generations have widely diffused the name, but it is still borne by more persons on Cape Ann than that of any other of the first settlers. In the "Directory" of 1869 the names of eighty-four males may be counted.

JOHN POOL.—The estate he bought of John Emerson, Jr., in 1700, was situated at the southerly end of the lots laid out at the Cape in 1688. Emerson was not then of age, but a six-acre lot (numbered eighty-two) was granted to him in 1693, and he had grants of adjoining land in 1694 and 1697. He also bought a lot of six acres adjoining his own of Thomas Low, who, though not an inhabitant till after 1688, was allowed to participate in the benefit of the grant then made. All this land was included in Pool's purchase, and he made great additions to it in subsequent years. I have seen no evidence that this settler came from England. More likely is it that he was of New England parentage; perhaps son of Jonathan, of Reading, whose father John is found by Mr. Savage at Cambridge in 1632, afterwards at Lynn, and last of Reading. Most certainly it may be taken

for granted that he was an industrious and enterprising man, from the fact that he relieved his property of the mortgage which he gave when he bought it, and, besides £540 personal estate divided among his widow and nine children, left in real the following large amount :

Dwelling house, Barn, Cider mill, a small	
grist mill, and about fifty-six acres of	
mowing land, tillage land, and orchard	
adjoining, with other buildings thereon,	£901
Seventy-five acres of land lying on the	
northerly side of the homestead between	
that and Pigeon Hill,	250
About thirty-five acres of land adjoining	
to the westerly side of the homestead,	175
About thirty-nine acres of land on the	
southerly side of the way leading from	
Sandy Bay to Town,	234
About one hundred and forty-one acres of	
land where Jonathan Pool lived,	564
Wood lots and thatch lot	85
	<hr/>
	£2209

Among his personal were included—one-half of a coasting sloop, £75; and a small schooner, £15.

It appears that he brought to his new and lonely home by the sea five children—Jonathan; Miriam, who married John Choute, of Ipswich, Mar. 3, 1718; Robert; Ebenezer; and Joshua; and that four were born to him here—Caleb, Nov. 21, 1701; John, June 18, 1703; Return, April 22, 1722; and Abigail, Mar. 9, 1725, who married John Dane, Jan. 27, 1743, and died Aug. 21, 1801. Mr. Pool died May 19, 1727, and his widow Abigail, who was daughter of Nath'l Ballard, of Lynn, married Samuel Pearce, Nov. 21, 1728.

Jonathan, oldest son of John Pool, married Hannah Burnham, of Ipswich, Jan. 4, 1722. He was an elder of the Sandy Bay Church, and died (probably about eighty-two years old) in 1776, in which year, April 1, his will was proved. His children were—Sarah, born Oct. 28, 1722, married Eliezer Lurvey, Nov. 11, 1742; Hannah, Mar. 2, 1725, died June 13, 1738; Mary, Feb. 7, 1727, died June 21, 1738; Miriam, Nov. 24, 1729, died Apr. 13, 1738; Abigail, Jan. 21, 1733, married Ephraim Sheldon, Apr. 18, 1754; Jonathan, July 14, 1736, died July 21, 1738; and Jonathan, again, Jan. 2, 1743. These four children who died in 1738 were victims of a throat distemper, which prevailed at Sandy Bay that year with

distressing fatality; carrying mourning also into the homes of two other members of the Pool family, from each of which it took with heart-rending rapidity four of their pleasant children; as the sufferers are tenderly called in a notice of the sickness. Jonathan Pool, jr. married Sarah Howard, Feb. 7, 1771, and the name, it is said, is still borne by his descendants in Rockport.

Robert Pool married Anna, perhaps daughter of John Sargent, Jan. 1, 1724. A traditional account of the wanderings of this son is given in the History. I know nothing certain about him, except that he sold, Aug. 31, 1753, then calling himself "conster," land near Harbor Swamp; and that he had the following children—David, born Nov. 10, 1724; Robert, Jan. 16, 1727; Nehemiah, Oct. 30, 1729, died Nov. 26, 1736; Jonathan, Mar. 18, 1733, died Dec. 15, 1756; Anna, Nov. 16, 1735, died Dec. 3, 1736; Joseph, Apr. 1, 1738; Benjamin, baptized July 27, 1740; and James, Apr. 3, 1743, the only one of the sons for whom I can find a wife; presuming him to be the same who married Sarah Marshall, March 26, 1772. Benjamin, without doubt, "died abroad at sea" in 1763, as stated in the journal of Rev. Samuel Chandler.

Ebenezer Pool married Elizabeth, daughter of Joshua Norwood, Jan. 30, 1724, and died of small-pox in May, 1779, aged about eighty. She died in Sept., 1775, aged about seventy. He was one of a company who, in 1743, had liberty to build a wharf at the Whirlpool, so called; and also so much of Bear Skin Neck as would be sufficient to set a warehouse on. In 1756 he was one of the Selectmen:—the first from Sandy Bay after that section was incorporated as a separate parish. His children were—Ebenezer, born Apr. 13, 1725; Elizabeth, Apr. 13, 1727, married a Trask; Francis, June 19, 1729; Stephen, Aug. 14, 1731; Lucy, Feb. 26, 1734; Lucy, again, and Moses, June 30, 1736, the last of whom died Apr. 8, 1738; John, baptized Dec. 3, 1738; Miriam, born Oct. 16, 1742; and Mary, Mar. 19, 1748, who married John Kezur of Newburyport. Lucy married David Tarr. The oldest son, Ebenezer, married Martha Tarr, Oct. 30, 1746, and died Nov. 26, 1751. His daughter Martha was baptized Sept. 6, 1747, and died Oct. 9, 1748. Another Martha was baptized Nov. 13, 1748, and a daughter Miriam, Aug. 11, 1751; who without doubt were the grand-daughters Martha Harriman and Miriam Jewett, mention-

ed in the will of the elder Ebenezer. The widow married John Hobson, Jr., and removed with him to Rowley, where probably her two daughters married. Francis Pool was intending marriage with Lois Story of Ipswich, Aug. 22, 1752, who died his wife in 1776, and with Margaret Somes, Dec. 22, 1776. He died April 21, 1804, aged seventy-five; leaving a large estate. The town records have the birth of his son Ebenezer, Feb. 12, 1753, without doubt the Capt. Ebenezer who died Sept. 17, 1809, aged fifty-six; and the records of the fifth church give the baptisms of Lois, Moses, David, Esther, Nathan, Sarah, Aaron, Solomon, and Solomon, again, all by his first wife; and of Esther by the second. But there must have been also by the first, Francis, who was killed in the battle of Bunker Hill, and another Francis by the second, who died Feb. 1, 1843, aged fifty-nine. I know not that either Moses or David was married, but five of the brothers certainly were, and each had children. Nathan died before 1801; Aaron, died Jan. 3, 1845, aged seventy-seven; and Solomon died Dec. 5, 1841, aged seventy. Stephen, next son of the first Ebenezer, married Judith Grover, July 29, 1754, and died Dec. 20, 1813, aged eighty-two. She died July 2, 1822, aged eighty-four. The town records give the births of his first two children—Judith and Patience, to whom the fifth church records add Stephen, Edmund, Betty, Moses, William, Betty, William, Joseph, and Sally. To this large number I must add one more—Ebenezer, deacon and otherwise prominent at Sandy Bay, born, says his grave-stone, Sept. 8, 1764, and died May 30, 1842, aged seventy-eight. He left a son Ebenezer, the venerable local antiquary of his native village, still living far advanced beyond four score years of age. Stephen, oldest son of Stephen Pool, died Aug. 11, 1819, aged sixty-two. Abigail, his wife, died June 11, 1846, aged eighty-three. I know not how many of the other sons married; Edmund and Moses probably did. The latter is supposed to be the same who came to a sad end in the woods, May 11, 1810. John, the next and youngest son of the first Ebenezer, married Abigail Davis, Sept. 21, 1767, but survived the union only a short time. By his will of May 2, 1768, he left the whole of a small estate to his wife, who hastened to share it with another husband by marrying John Low, sojourner, Oct. 18, same year. Joshua, next son of the first John, married

Deliverance, probably daughter of George Giddings, Dec. 28, 1725. The story of his accidental death is told in the History. His widow married Samuel Lane. His children were—Deliverance, born Mar. 13, 1727, married Joseph Gott; Elizabeth and Sarah, May 2, 1729; Joshua, Oct. 10, 1730; Mary, (baptized Mercy) May 31, 1732; Isaac, June 22, 1734; Mark, Mar. 31, 1736, died June 26, 1738; Esther, Mar. 10, 1738; and Mark, again, Oct. 9, 1739. Of the son Joshua I can only say that Mr. E. Pool informs me that it was not he, as the History states, who was lost in the ship Tempest, but Joshua son of Mark. Mark married Deborah Tarr, April 15, 1760. His children, as given in the records of the fifth church, were—Deborah, Joshua, Esther, Olive, Lucy, Mark, Lois, and a second Joshua. The son Mark was the Capt. Mark Pool who died July 14, 1808, aged thirty-six. If we could suppose that the brave soldier Mark had a wife at seventeen, the baptisms in our first church records of Joseph, April 24, 1757, and of Oliver, Aug. 29, 1759, sons of Mark Pool, might reasonably be assigned to him.

Caleb, fifth son of John Pool, married Martha Boreman of Ipswich, March 28, 1727. She died Dec. 23, 1760, and he next married Sarah Howe of Ipswich, Aug. 4, 1761, who died Feb. 26, 1770. It is said that he had a third wife, sister of the second, who died about the time of his own death, of small pox, of which disease he died May 17, 1779. He was a deacon of the fifth church. The probate records give the inventory of his property, "in silver money at 6s 8d per oz.," £755, consisting chiefly of real estate. His children were—John, born June 27, 1728, died March 21, 1738; Caleb, Aug. 30, 1730, died May 24, 1734; Josiah, Aug. 4, 1732, died March 12, 1738; Martha, July 7, 1734, died March 5, 1738; Ann, Feb. 7, 1737, died March 28, 1738; Lucy, March, 1739, died July 23, 1808; Ann, baptized Aug. 30, 1741; Caleb, August, 1748; Martha, Aug. 17, 1746; John, March 4, 1750; and Abraham, born Oct. 5, 1765. The son Caleb married Lucy, daughter of Deacon Nath'l Haskell, and grand daughter of Rev. John White, and died in 1815. She, I suppose, was the widow Lucy Pool who died Sept. 23, 1837, aged eighty-seven. He was often a selectman and was otherwise, without doubt, a useful citizen. In the latter years of his life, the "signs, wonders and visions," by which God spoke to him for many years, and

of which he talked much and wrote some, caused him to be regarded, in the general opinion of his townsmen, as a man of unsound mind; but "a certain tendency to insanity," according to high authority, "has always attended the opening of the religious sense in men." The children of this Caleb were—Caleb, who had a wife Rebecca and several children; Nathaniel, father, I presume, of Nathaniel, a farmer of Rockport, who graduated at Brown University in 1853; Hannah, who married Deacon Isaac Patch; Lucy, who married Maj. Francis Norwood; Martha, who married, first, Capt. William Parsons, and, next, Samuel Caswell; and Lois, who married Jabez Tarr. John, next son of Deacon Caleb Pool, married widow Anna Davis and had the following children, though not perhaps in the order here named:—Nancy, John, Samuel, Martha Boreman, Clarissa, Lucinda, Polly, and Henry, who was drowned near Thatcher's Island. Abraham, next and youngest son of Deacon Caleb Pool, married Mary Lufkin, Dec. 1, 1785. He died Feb. 1, 1841, aged seventy-five. She died Oct. 5, 1855, aged eighty-nine. His children were—Josiah, Abraham Howe, Sally Howe, William, Maria, Sophia, Joshua, Thankful, and Lois, all deceased. The only sons who married were Abraham II. and William. The former married Rachel, daughter of Job Tarr, and died May 4, 1860, aged seventy. William married Sophia, daughter of Jabez Tarr, and died Nov. 3, 1871, aged seventy-five. His wife died Feb. 14, 1867, aged seventy. While yet a young man he was colonel of the Gloucester regiment of militia, and in later years made himself useful in teaching, in land surveying, and as clerk of his native town from its incorporation to near the end of his life. Besides two daughters, Col. Pool left two sons:—Calvin W., who succeeded his father as town clerk of Rockport, to whom I am indebted for valuable aid in preparing this account of his family; and Wellington, of Wenham, of which town he is the clerk.

John, next son of the first John, married Jemima Elwell, perhaps daughter of Isaac, Oct. 29, 1729. A grave stone in the parish burying ground at Rockport tells of the death of Jemima Pool, Feb. 12, 1760, aged fifty-six. I suppose she was the wife of John Pool; but the town records have the marriage of a John Pool, who I think must have been the one here

mentioned, to widow Patience Grover, June 3, 1762. If so, a mistake in date must be supposed to account for the discrepancy. He died July 14, 1767; having made his will on June 22, preceding, in which he mentions son Isaac, and daughters Sarah, wife of John Rowe, and Mercy. His inventory shows real estate to the amount of £1493, and personal £133. His children were—Jemima, born June 3, 1780, died May 6, 1737; John, Sept. 3, 1781, died June 7, 1738; Sarah, Jan. 14, 1734, died May 31, 1738; Job, Feb. 3, 1736, died June 12, 1738; Jemima, Feb. 21, 1738, died May 6, 1738; Isaac, April 3, 1739; Sarah, baptized Aug. 5, 1741; Mercy, Dec. 16, 1743; and Hannah, Jan'y, 1746. Isaac married Olive, daughter of Rev. Ebenezer Cleaveland, Dec. 5, 1765. His children, according to the records of the fifth church, were—John, Jemima, Isaac, Isaac again, William Pitts, Olive Cleaveland, Ebenezer Cleaveland, and Nabby Stevens; all of whom, it is supposed, were born in Sandy Bay, before the removal of the family to New Castle, Me., towards the end of the last century.

Concerning Return Pool, youngest son of the first John, I only know that, 17 March, 1745, then of Boston, cooper, he sold to his brother Ebenezer land at Sandy Bay that he inherited from his father, the deed of which shows that he had a wife Martha.

I am able to add here that Hannah, widow of Elder Jonathan Pool, died June 4, 1777, and that Jonathan second had the following children:—Sally; Hannah; Jonathan, who died unmarried July 2, 1847, aged seventy; Polly; Solomon, who died Aug. 4, 1855, aged seventy-four; and Josiah. No research tells when the father of these children died.

The account here given of the family of this settler is supposed to include all of his descendants of the first three generations, who lived in Gloucester and bore his name. Though many of later generations have emigrated, descendants of the name of Pool are still numerous on Cape Ann. In the "Directory" for 1869, thirty-five in Rockport and eight in Gloucester are given.

THOMAS PRINCE.—John, son of this settler, was probably a soldier in the Indian war of 1675, and died, or left town, before 1679, when his brother Isaac received a soldier's lot at Kettle Cove which John was entitled to draw. It appears that Isaac died unmarried before

1706. Mary, the only daughter of Thomas Prince, became first the second wife of Hugh Rowe, and next the second wife of Isaac Ellwell, and died March 3, 1723, aged sixty-five. The division of the estate of Thomas Prince, jr., shows that he left the following children:—John, Edward, Isaac, Elizabeth, Sarah and Abigail. The latter married Samuel Sable of Haverhill. John married Abigail, daughter of the first William Ellery, and, I think, took as a second wife, Aug. 7, 1746, Mary, widow of Elder James Sayward. Capt. John Prince had eight children, of whom two were sons—John, who died in childhood, and Isaac. His daughter Mary was the wife of Elder Philemon Warner. Of Edward I know no more; and I learn nothing of Isaac, till, at the age of forty-seven, he became the third husband of Honor, daughter of Richard Tarr. Two children by this marriage—Sarah and John, are recorded. The latter was probably the John Prince, jr., who was intending marriage with Mary Haskell, Nov. 29, 1755, and had a daughter Mary baptized Aug. 27, 1758. He appears to have been one of the earliest settlers at New Gloucester, Me.

JOHN PULCIFER.—The only other early settler of New England, of this name, was Benedict Pulcifer of Ipswich, of whom our John may possibly have been the son. The History tells all I know about him, but I add here some further information regarding his descendants. His children were—John, born Nov. 17, 1685, died Aug. 27, 1707; Joanna, Oct. 7, 1688; Mary, April 8, 1691; Thomas, Feb. 10, 1693; Ebenezer, July 20, 1695; Mary, April 27, 1697; David, Jan. 9, 1701; and Jonathan, July 30, 1704. Thomas died Sept. 27, 1778. Besides three daughters, the records give him sons—Thomas, Nathaniel and Samuel. Nathaniel, born May 29, 1786, was a soldier in the French wars and lived to old age, but I know not the date of his death. His wife was Abigail Procter, with whom he was intending marriage Nov. 27, 1765. The records give him five daughters in succession, and then four sons:—Nathaniel, Samuel, Epes Procter, and Isaac. Nathaniel died Dec. 25, 1865, aged eighty-six.

A tradition was current some years ago, that a man of this family was one of a number of fishermen, who were taken from two schooners by Indians, at Sheepscot River, Me., in the early part of the last century. The Indians

fastened the men to stakes and then barbarously tomahawked them all except Pulcifer, who was suffered to live, and, after three months' confinement among the savages, made his escape and returned home to Gloucester. His mind was so much affected by the awful sight of the murder of his companions, and his other sufferings, that the mention of the word Indian would throw him into a paroxysm of fright. It is said that in one of these paroxysms he wandered about in the woods a week, having fled thither upon being told that some savages were near in a boat.

The children of Ebenezer were—John, Ebenezer, Stephen, Edmund, Joseph, Benjamin, and five daughters. David had, besides three daughters, an only son David, born Sept. 29, 1731, who married Hannah Pulcifer of Brentwood, N. H., and settled in Poland, Maine, where he is said to have died at the age of ninety-two. The name is still perpetuated in Gloucester by a few descendants of John, the first settler.

THOMAS RIGGS.—Only one other person of this name, having a family, is found by Mr. Savage among the early settlers of New England:—Edward, of Roxbury, 1633. Thomas first appears in Gloucester at the date of his marriage to Mary, daughter of Thomas Millet, June 7, 1658. Dec. 28, same year, he had a grant of six acres of upland lying at Little River, not Goose Cove, as in the History; and, Oct. 7, 1661, he bought of Coe and the Wakleys houses, gardens and home lots situated on the "south side of a salt water cove called Goose Cove." There he lived a long and useful life, and there, and around that spot, his descendants have continued to the present time. By grant and purchase he acquired several other lots of land; and was at one time the largest owner in the common territory. His wife died Jan. 23, 1695, aged fifty-five; and he married, next, Elizabeth Freese, Oct. 30, 1695, who died June 16, 1722, aged about eighty. He died Feb. 26, 1722, aged about ninety, as the town clerk records, though he was called thirty-two in 1667. His children were—Mary, born Mar. 6, 1659, married Benj. Haskell; Thomas, Jan. 23, 1661, died soon; Sarah, Feb. 16, 1662, married John Tucker; Ann, April 27, 1664, married Nath'l Wharf; Thomas, Dec. 7, 1666; John, Feb. 27, 1669; Elizabeth, April 27, 1672, married Ezekiel Collins; Abigail, Dec. 29, 1678;

and Andrew, Jan. 8, 1682. The sons of Thomas Riggs were farmers, and were not conspicuous in public affairs.

Thomas Riggs, jr., married Ann Wheeler of Salisbury, Nov. 22, 1687, who died Sept. 28, 1723, aged fifty-six. He next married Elizabeth Wood of Beverly, in 1724; who died May 19, 1727, aged about fifty-nine. He probably had a third wife, Ruth Dodge of Wenham, with whom he was intending marriage Aug. 26, 1727. He died in Aug. 1756, aged eighty-nine years and eight months. His will, proved Oct. 18, following, provided that his wife Ruth should have the room in his dwelling house which she pleased to live in, and that his sons Aaron and Joshua should furnish for her every year, while she remained his widow, ten bushels of good Indian corn, two bushels of good malt, one hundred pounds of pork, one hundred pounds of beef, and fire-wood at the door; also to keep for her use a good cow and six sheep. Four sons and six daughters are named in the will: Thomas, Moses, Aaron, Joshua, Mary Honeybuss, Abigail Elwell, Ann Richardson, Hannah Adams, Sarah Marsh, and Lydia Davis. The latter was the wife of Solomon Davis, but she had previously been married to Thomas Canneby. The oldest son, Thomas, born Jan. 16, 1690, married Sarah Lane, Dec. 17, 1713. She died Nov. 18, 1715, and he married, next, Sarah Hunt of Ipswich. The records give him two daughters, — Sarah and Hannah, a son Thomas who died in infancy, and a son James. I know nothing more of this Thomas, except that he was dead in 1740. Moses, the next son, born Mar. 31, 1698, married Mercy Cowen, Mar. 19, 1727. According to the records he had the following children—Mercy, Thomas, Moses and James; but he also had certainly a son Aaron, and died before Aug. 17, 1736, when the inventory of his estate, amounting to less than £100, was presented at Probate Court. I suppose that Thomas, the oldest of these four brothers, was the same to whom the General Court allowed, March 16, 1753, "£26.8 in full for the half pay he was entitled to on his re-enlisting in the service in the last Crown Point Expedition." Moses, the next brother, married Mary Ellery, Feb. 26, 1756, and had three sons—Moses, Benjamin, and James, of whom, or of the parents, I know little more. Benjamin, born Mar. 26, 1759, went in his boyhood to Westport, Me., became an active and suc-

cessful business man, and died, at about eighty, quite wealthy. James, next son of the first Moses, died before 1761, leaving no wife or child. Aaron, the youngest son, was, without doubt, the Aaron Riggs, jr. who appears on the record as the father, by his wife Rachel, of a son Gowen, born Sept. 5, 1756, and Samuel, June 4, 1758; and the same Aaron who died Aug. 26, 1811. So also probably was the Rachel, who died Mar. 7, 1813, aged seventy-five, his widow. Aaron, third son of the second Thomas, born Jan. 18, 1700, married Thomasine Wentworth of Dover, with whom his intention of marriage was published July 18, 1724. She died Aug. 21, 1743, six days after the birth of her twelfth child. He next married, probably in Oct., 1744, his cousin Anne Riggs, daughter of his uncle Andrew. She died Aug. 1, 1773, aged sixty-two, and he was intending, at the age of seventy-four, to take for his third wife Abigail Burnham. The Probate records call him housewright, and say that administration of his estate was granted to Aaron Riggs, Oct. 6, 1789. If his death was then recent he must have lived to be nearly ninety. The records give him three sons and thirteen daughters, born in the following order:—Anna, Sarah, Lydia, Thomasine, Mary, Ruth, Hannah, (died soon.) Martha, Wentworth, Hannah, again, Elizabeth, Aaron, (died soon.) Sarah, Dorothy, Aaron, again, and Judith. The son Wentworth married Elizabeth Giddings, Mar. 26, 1761, and had the births of two daughters—Elizabeth and Thomasine, recorded. Aaron was intending marriage with Martha Adams, May 20, 1775. She became his wife and the mother of his eight children, one of whom, Miss Ann Riggs, is still living, in her eighty-fifth year. Becoming a widower at seventy-four, this Aaron, like his father, inclined to marry again; and therefore took to wife, about Sept., 1823, Mrs. Polly Oakes, widow of John Oakes, who was lost on Cashes' Ledge in the great gale of 1808. She died in Rockport, July 13, 1865, over ninety-four years old. Mr. Riggs died Sept. 15, 1828, aged seventy-eight. He had a son Wentworth; a son John, who died Dec. 1, 1852, aged seventy-one; a son Andrew, who was a sailor in the U. S. Navy, and died somewhere on the lakes, about 1814, leaving sons who have been prominent business men in the town; a son Joshua; and a son Thomas, who died April 2, 1849, aged fifty-six.

Joshua, youngest son of the second Thomas, born Feb. 26, 1707, married Experience Stanwood, Oct. 23, 1735. He was a farmer and is supposed to have died about 1790. The record gives him eleven children:—Susanna, Experience, Joshua, Abraham, Mary, Ann, James, William, Mark, Martha, and Lucy. The son Joshua married Mary Griffin, and had a son Joshua, who was a sea-captain, and a son Samuel, who died April 23, 1846, aged seventy-six. Abraham married Elizabeth Riggs and has the births of three children recorded, one of whom was Susanna; the same, I suppose, who married Epes Woodbury, and died at Folly Cove, Nov. 24, 1862, aged ninety-one. James was a ship-master, and married Mary, daughter of Rev. John Rogers, Feb. 9, 1775. Their only son James, a mate of a vessel, died in New Orleans, about 1823, leaving a widow still living, in West Gloucester, at the advanced age of ninety-four.

John, son of the first Thomas, married Ruth Wheeler, Jan. 1, 1690. He died Jan. 12 or 18, 1748. The date of her death is not known, nor is his second marriage recorded, but the settlement of his estate shows that he left a widow Dorothy. She made her will, Feb. 10, 1758, then living in Topsfield; but in it makes no mention of the children of John Riggs. His children were—Ruth, born Nov. 4, 1690, married James Lane, and died Aug. 18, 1711; John, Mar. 22, 1692; Jeremiah, Oct. 5, 1694; Mary, June 30, 1696, married John Lane; Comfort, May 3, 1698, married Thomas Cotton of Portsmouth, N. H.; Jonathan, died Jan. 19, 1700; Jonathan, born Dec. 20, 1700; Abigail, Sept. 10, 1702, married Nath'l Low of Ipswich, and died Aug. 6, 1774; Rachel, Aug. 30, 1704, married Thomas Lufkin of Ipswich; Elizabeth, June 26, 1707, married Daniel Hill of Newbury; and Ruth, again, Feb. 16, 1713, married Adam Wellman. The oldest son, John, married Abigail Coit, who died Mar. 31, 1733; and he next married Abigail Tucker, Mar. 3, 1734. He died in July or August, 1736. According to the record his children were—Abigail; John; John, again; Ruth; Martha; Comfort; and Jeremiah. Of the latter, I know no more. John, born Aug. 31, 1723, married Susanna Collins, June 17, 1746. He had deceased in 1748; leaving an only son Nathaniel. Jeremiah, next son of the first John, married Rachel Haskell, Dec. 31, 1716, and had Rachel, Wheeler, Joseph, and Ruth

born here, before his removal to Falmouth, Me. Jonathan, youngest son of the first John, is found on the records as the father of Jonathan, Mary, Jemima, and Ruth, by his wife Mary; and next appears on his marriage to Sarah Phips, Dec. 13, 1742. The children of this union were—John, Sarah, Susan, another John, Comfort, Abimelech, and Rachel; of none of whom, or of the parents, can I say more.

Andrew, youngest son of the first Thomas, married Mary Richardson, Jan. 24, 1704. It is certain that he lived to very old age, but there is no record of his death, or that of his wife. His children were—Mary, born April 24, 1705; Elizabeth, Feb. 6, 1707; William, Jan. 23, 1709; Anna, Jan. 11, 1711; Joseph, Sept. 26, 1713; Margaret, Feb. 4, 1716; Patience, Sept. 4, 1718; George, Feb. 22, 1721; and Anna, again, July 13, 1724. The oldest son, William, married Mary Hilton, Nov. 12, 1734, and had the following children:—William, Esther, Sarah, and Jeremiah. The inventory of his estate, containing one item only—a third of a wood lot, valued at £5.5s, was placed on record Jan. 21, 1747. Joseph, brother of the preceding, married Priscilla Allen, Oct. 25, 1738, who died in 1750. It appears that he was next married to Sarah Demerit in 1761, and again, to Mary Greenleaf in 1761. The records give him four children—Priscilla, Anna, Mary, and Joseph; and I can say no more of the father or his offspring, unless the son Joseph was the same who married Sarah Smith, Nov. 23, 1772. George, youngest son of Andrew, married Rachel Elwell, Feb. 1, 1744. No record tells the death of either; but he is said to have died about 1798. His children were—Timothy, who died young; Elizabeth; Rachel; George; Elizabeth, again; Timothy, again; Mary; Samuel; Martha; and Asa. The last named son died Mar. 10, 1821, aged sixty-one.

The David Riggs mentioned in the History as a soldier in the French wars of the last century, was an illegitimate son of the second John. He was a servant of Isaac Allen, and enlisted in the Crown Point Expedition of 1755, from which he never returned; having died near Lake George, aged about twenty.

In this account of the family of this settler is given, with some repetition from the History to make it complete, all of his descendants of the first three generations, known to me as natives of Gloucester and bearing his name.

In the Directory for 1869 eleven of this name are given, seven of whom had their homes on or near the spot where their emigrant ancestor settled and lived so many years.

JOHN ROBERTS.—Of the numerous families of this name among the early settlers of New England, mentioned by Mr. Savage, I find no one to which our John can be so reasonably assigned as that of Robert of Ipswich. The children of John, as given in the town records, were—Nathaniel, born Mar. 26, 1679; John, Dec. 12, 1680; Samuel, Mar. 25, 1685; Thomas, Aug. 2, 1687; Ebenezer, Jan. 22, 1690; Mary, Oct. 28, 1696; and Job, Mar. 19, 1701. To these the records of the first church add Susanna, William, and Elizabeth, as "baptized before 1703."

Nathaniel, oldest son of John, is supposed to have married Mary Biles of Beverly, with whom, according to the records of that town, he was intending marriage Apr. 6, 1707. The birth of his son Jonathan is recorded here, March 28, 1708; but probably he soon removed to Beverly, of which place he was certainly an inhabitant some years later.

The children of the second John were—Benjamin, born Dec. 2, 1703; Patience, Mar. 9, 1707, died Dec. 24, 1713; Samuel, Feb. 25, 1710, died Aug. 2, 1727; John, April 20, 1714; Patience, again, Dec. 2, 1715; and Ephraim, Nov. 5, 1721. Benjamin, the oldest son, married Ruth Martin, Dec. 17, 1728, and had William, who died soon, Mary, Judith, Samuel, Joshua, Benjamin, Ruth, and William, again; of not one of whom can I say more, unless William, born July 15, 1744, be the same who was intending marriage with Mary Davis, Nov. 26, 1763. John, son of the second John, married Mary Lane, Nov. 13, 1735. The records give him the following children:—David, born 8, died 9 Aug., 1736; Comfort, Aug. 8, 1737, died same day; Sarah; Eliphalet; Levi; Hannah; John; and Sarah, again. The son Levi married Susanna, widow of Caleb Lincoln, and daughter, probably of Capt. Charles Byles, Oct. 25, 1774. She died Nov. 18, 1830, aged ninety-three. Ephraim, youngest son of the second John, married Dolly Francis, who was from Medford, June 7, 1737. His children were—Patience, who died soon; Ephraim; Nathan; and Dolly.

The date of marriage of Samuel, son of the first John, Feb. 27, 1707, is given in the records; but the wife's name is not found, nor are any children recorded to him.

Of Thomas, the next son, nothing is learned, except the date of his birth.

Ebenezer, had a wife Sarah, by whom three children,—Samuel, Ebenezer, and Sarah, were born to him here before his removal to Falmouth, Me. In that place he had two more—William and Vinson. The son Samuel died in childhood. Ebenezer, Jr., born Dec. 13, 1717, married Mary Kimicun of Gloucester, June 7, 1737, and had a son William born in Falmouth, Mar. 15, 1738.

William, son of the first John, was probably the William Roberts, who, by his wife Sarah, had a son Job born in Falmouth, Mar. 14, 1721. If so, he must have gone in advance of the other Gloucester people who removed to that place; and he probably died before they got there, or returned and died here soon: for the Probate Records show that Sarah Roberts presented account of administration of her husband William, May 17, 1725. In it mention is made of a bed sold at Casco Bay, and of bringing up a young child.

Persons of this name have never been numerous in town; but it is still borne here by descendants of the first settler, two of whom reside in the section of the town where he first made his home.

ABRAHAM ROBINSON.—I can give no additional information in regard to this settler; and concerning his son, Abraham, whose life tradition lengthened to one hundred and two years, I can only add that I have found the year of his birth. In a deposition, given Feb. 20, 1722, he calls himself seventy-seven years old: showing that he was born in 1644, or early in 1645. The latest date to which I can trace him is March, 1730, when Deborah, widow of Joseph York, had set off to her one-third part of a house and land at Eastern Point, to be for her use after the decease of Abraham Robinson, sen. The History omits the full date of birth of his children, and I therefore give it here: Mary, Aug. 20, 1669; Sarah, Sept. 17, 1671; Elizabeth, Sept. 12, 1673; Abigail, Jan. 4, 1675; Abraham, Oct. 15, 1677; Andrew, Oct. 2, 1679; Stephen, Dec. 9, 1681; Ann, April 12, 1684; Dorcas, July 27, 1686; Deborah, Oct. 12, 1688; Hannah, Jan. 27, 1691, died Aug. 13, 1717; and Jane, Oct. 13, 1698. The son Abraham had by his two wives eleven children, of whom six were sons:—Abraham, Samuel, Andrew, John, Jonathan, and David, of whom the first three married in town. The

oldest of these, Abraham, born Feb. 1, 1704, married Lydia Day, Nov. 28, 1728. She died July 1, 1779. The date of his death is not known. He also had a great number of children:—six sons and six daughters. The sons were—Abraham, Jonathan, Matthew, Ezekiel, Daniel, and Peter; of whom I find but three who married in town: Jonathan, born Aug. 30, 1733, I suppose to be the same who was intending marriage with Sarah Annis, Nov. 24, 1758. No child is recorded to him, but, besides the son Jonathan who died in 1843, it is said that he had sons Abraham and Isaac, and daughters Mary, Esther, and Anne. Ezekiel Robinson, born Nov. 16, 1737, married Abigail Pierce, June 26, 1760, who died in July, 1762. His next wife was Abigail Tarbox, with whom he was intending marriage Dec. 8, 1764. He was taken by a British ship of war in 1777, while returning from a trading voyage to Virginia, and carried to Halifax, N. S., where he died the same year. His son Ezekiel, born Nov. 15, 1770, went in his boyhood to live with his uncle Tarbox, in Maine. He married Eunice Badger of Windham, at New Gloucester, Sept. 4, 1794. After 1803, he lived in Gardiner, where he died Dec. 7, 1856, aged eighty-six. His wife died there Nov. 9, 1849, aged seventy. His son Thomas B. was, in 1859, a Baptist minister in Kenduskeag, Me., and another son, Ezekiel, was a Methodist minister and had been several years a Presiding Elder; and Francis Ashbury, son of the latter, was then a professor in Readfield Seminary. William, son of the first Ezekiel, died in the West Indies of yellow fever. Daniel, another son, was living in 1859, in Gardiner, where he edited the "Maine Farmer's Almanac." Daniel Robinson, born in 1744, married Mary Quetville, July 12, 1767, and this is all I can say of him.

Samuel, son of the third Abraham, born Sept. 15, 1706, married Elizabeth Littlefield, Feb. 8, 1728. He probably died about 1784. Besides four daughters, he had sons Samuel, James, John, Benjamin, and Andrew; of whom the first three appear to have married in town. Samuel lived in Town Parish, and died in August, 1815, aged eighty-four.

Andrew, third son of the third Abraham, born Nov. 16, 1710, married Martha Gardner, Jan. 1, 1736. To him were born in succession five sons,—two Andrews, Jonathan, Henry, and John; and then a daughter Martha. I find the marriage of Jonathan only, supposing him to

be the same who married Anna Batting, Jan. 10, 1765. He was born April 21, 1742, and was, I think, the Jonathan who died Jan. 30, 1821. Jonathan and his wife Anna had a son Jonathan, who died July 8, 1842, aged seventy-eight; an old Grand Bank skipper. Two other sons, Andrew and John, are said to have died in Havana, of yellow fever, about 1809.

Of famous Capt. Andrew Robinson, second son of the second Abraham, the History gives a large account, to which I have nothing to add.

The children of Stephen, youngest son of the second Abraham, were—two sons born dead, a daughter that died in infancy, a daughter Mary, and three sons:—Stephen, Smith, and Jeremiah. Stephen, born July 11, 1709, married Mary Clark, Feb. 29, 1730, and had a daughter Sarah, born Aug. 9, 1731; and a son Stephen, baptized Sept. 12, 1736. He may have removed to Marblehead, as administration of the estate of a Stephen, late of that place, was granted to his widow Mary, Jan. 23, 1740. The son Stephen was probably the same who was intending marriage with Eunice Clark, Feb. 22, 1755, and with Rachel Lurvey, June 29, 1756. I find neither the birth or baptism of any child of his, but I suppose that Stephen, who died Oct. 20, 1829, aged sixty-nine, was his son. Jeremiah Robinson, son of the first Stephen, born July 10, 1719, married Elizabeth Lufkin, Nov. 5, 1741. The chief employment of his life was that of grave-digger at the old burying-ground. In that he was engaged from 1741 till about the close of the century, when, after an old age of poverty, he was himself laid at rest where he had deposited so many of his fellow-mortals. The records give him three children—Elizabeth, Jeremiah and Hannah, to whom I can add one more—Sarah Smith, who married Samuel Davis. Perhaps she was the Mrs. Sarah Davis who died in June, 1838, aged eighty-four. The son Jeremiah, born Apr. 24, 1747, married Molly Collins, April 17, 1770. They both died within a week, about 1776, together with an infant daughter who was buried in her mother's arms. This last Jeremiah left a son Jeremiah, born in 1773, who became a seaman. When a young man he returned home sick from a voyage to the West Indies, and died at the house of his aunt Sarah. Polly, his sister, born Jan. 12, 1771, married, first, John Oakes of Sandy Bay, who was lost at sea in 1808, and, next, Aaron Riggs; and died in

Rockport, a few years ago, at a great age. A visit to this venerable woman, which I made in 1861, when her mental faculties were wonderfully preserved, failed to elicit anything to add weight to the traditional account of the descent of her family from Rev. John Robinson, or to confirm the story of the remarkable longevity of her grandfather's grandfather, Abraham Robinson.

Descendants of this settler, bearing the name, have never been numerous in Gloucester, and the number at the present time does not probably exceed a dozen.

JOHN ROWE.—It would be gratifying to know what it was that so much disturbed the peace of this settler. The evidence of his disquiet, alluded to in the History, is furnished by the Quarterly Court Records, which inform us that he was presented, June 26, 1656, "for saying if his wife were off his mind he would set his house on fire and run away by ye light and ye devil should take ye farme; and speaking the same a second time, added, that he would live no longer among such a company of hell-hounds." The presentment was acknowledged in a writing presented at Court, and he was fined twenty shillings and sentenced to make a confession at the next town meeting in Gloucester. I find no earlier New England home for him than Gloucester. The inventory of his estate amounted to £205.16.10. His widow Bridget, married William Colman, Nov. 11, 1662, and died May 2, 1680.

The first wife of the second John, Mary Dickinson, was probably the Mary Rowe, daughter of John Dickinson of Salisbury, mentioned in the will of the latter, Dec. 27, 1683. She died April 25, 1684, and he next married Sept., 1684, Sarah Redington, who was, without doubt, the Sarah Rowe, called daughter of Abraham Redington of Boxford, in his will of Oct. 14, 1693. She died Feb. 15, 1701. His children were—John, born April 6, 1665, died Nov. 18, 1690, probably unmarried; James, Dec. 25, 1666, a grantee of a six acre lot at the Cape in 1688, but I learn no more of him; Thomas, Nov. 26, 1668; Mary, Feb. 11, 1670; Elizabeth, May 21, 1673; Stephen, Nov. 26, 1675; Samuel, Mar. 26, 1678; Ebenezer, Aug. 19, 1680, died Sept. 24, 1692; Andrew, Dec. 31, 1683, died Aug. 15, 1700; Benjamin, Aug. 1, died Oct. 24, 1685; Sarah, Mar. 28, 1687, died Aug. 21, 1700; John, Dec. 20, 1691, died Aug. 29, 1700; and Rebekah, July 21,

1694. The son Thomas married Sarah Brown, Jan. 8, 1696, and died April 6, 1700, leaving no known issue. Stephen married Martha Low, July 6, 1699, who died Dec. 4, 1718, aged about thirty-nine; and he next married Elizabeth Cumey, Nov. 6, 1721, and died April 28, 1781. His widow is said to have attained great age. The children of the two marriages were—Susanna, Sarah, Stephen, Martha, Sarah again, John, Stephen again, Elizabeth, John again, Thomas, Joseph, Benjamin, David and Jonathan. Eleven of these children were living when their father died. Susanna married William Millbury, Aug. 19, 1717; Martha married Benjamin Boynton, Nov. 29, 1723; Sarah married John Winnery, Dec. 7, 1735. Stephen, born Dec. 25, 1709, married Mercy Day, perhaps daughter of John, Dec. 13, 1731. The town records have the birth of his daughter Mercy, who died soon; and the baptism of Mary, daughter of Stephen Rowe, June 10, 1750 is found in the records of the first church. John, the next son, born June 28, 1714, married Mary, probably daughter of Jabez Baker, of Sandy Bay, Nov. 11, 1736. She died about 1752, and he next married Abigail Langsford, June 16, 1752, who died of small pox, Dec. 15, 1779. He died Oct. 2, 1781. The History tells of the military distinction of this family. The town records give him, by both wives, ten children; but by the last there were five or six more, it is said; and certainly Isaac, born Dec. 31, 1761, a revolutionary pensioner, who died Jan. 2, 1852. Five of the children recorded were sons:—John, the Bunker Hill captain; two of the name of Jabez, of which the last, born July 26, 1740, married in Sandy Bay, and died about 1816, leaving descendants there; and two Ehenezers, the last of whom, born Aug. 13, 1750, removed to Georgetown, Me., and is thought to have died there about 1837.

Samuel, son of the first John, married Dorcas Ingersol, Jan. 2, 1709, and, besides three daughters—Dorcas, Judith, and a second Dorcas, had sons—Samuel, James, Jonathan, and Andrew; the last of whom died in childhood. James only, so far as I know, left descendants in town. He was born Oct. 31, 1715, and married Abigail Rowe, Feb. 28, 1736. The oldest of his seven children, James, born Mar. 2, 1738, married Elizabeth Sanders, Dec. 10, 1761, and died Mar. 26, 1819. I know not how many children he had, but certainly James, born Apr. 26,

1762, who married Betsey Marsh, Sept. 9, 1784, and was lost, with all his shipmates, on a voyage to the Grand Bank in 1786, a few months before the birth of his only son, James, the old sea-captain who died Mar. 17, 1870, aged eighty-three. Hugh, the other son of the first John, died Dec. 11, 1696. His widow became the second wife of Isaac Elwell, and died Mar. 3, 1728, aged sixty-five. His children were—Rachel, born Nov. 10, 1668, married Samuel Day; Ruth, June 26, 1671, married Nath'l Day; Mary, Feb. 5, 1673, married Ezekiel Day; Margaret, Sept. 25, died Dec. 2, 1675; Abigail, Dec. 19, 1677, married James Hardy; Abraham, Apr. 26, 1680, married Bethiah Elwell, Jan. 17, 1705, and died July 8, 1706, a few months after the death of his only child, an infant; Isaac, Oct. 13, 1682, died July 23, 1723, leaving no known wife or child; Jacob, June 17, 1685; Joseph, May 19, 1687; Benjamin, Nov. 9, 1690; and Martha, June 18, 1695. To these should be added, as shown in the settlement of the mother's estate, a daughter Mary, who married Richard Langsford. The son Jacob married Mary Curney, Jan. 7, 1718, and died of small-pox in 1780. His children were—Jacob, who died in infancy; Mary; and Jacob, again. Joseph, brother of the preceding, married Abigail Smith, Sept. 8, 1712. Besides a daughter Abigail, he had sons—Joseph, Job, and Abraham; the last of whom died in childhood. Joseph, born Dec. 9, 1712, I suppose to be the same who married Sarah Day, Nov. 26, 1737, and removed to Newbury, with six children, in 1754. One of these children, Zebulon, born here in 1744, was, without doubt, the Capt. Zebulon Rowe, who, according to the Newbury records, was paid by that town for service in the revolutionary war. Of Benjamin, youngest son of Hugh, I learn no more.

Of the descendants of this settler, all known to me of the first three generations, who bore his name, are included in this account. Mr. Savage finds a few others of this name among the early settlers of New England, but I doubt if the descendants of any one of them, if of all together, are more numerous than those of John of Gloucester. Fifty-three males bearing it, in Gloucester and Rockport, may be counted in the Directory for 1869.

WILLIAM SARGENT.—I can add nothing to what the History tells of this settler. The full date of birth of each of his children, there omit-

ted, is here given,—John, March 18, 1653; Andrew, Dec. 3, 1655; William, Aug. 16, 1658; Samuel, Mar. 22, 1660; Nathaniel, Oct. 30, died Nov. 7, 1668; Abigail, May 8, 1665; Nathaniel, again, May 28, 1671; Joseph, Mar. 27, 1675; and Mary, Nov. 24, 1678. Abigail was twice married:—first, to William Stevens, and, next, to Nathaniel Coit, and died Jan. 8, 1710.

John Sargent had, Jan. 4, 1674, a grant of land on the westerly side of Squam River "over against" his father's house. He afterwards had other grants in that vicinity, and seems to have made his home in that section of the town. He lost his life in the public service, as narrated in the History, in 1710; and, twenty-five years afterwards, his heirs received a grant of two hundred acres of Province land in consideration thereof. His five sons were,—John, Thomas, Andrew, David and Joseph; of whom three appear to have married in town. John, born Jan. 29, 1688, married Bethiah Davis, Dec. 23, 1714. By her he had three children—John; David, who died soon; and Bethiah, who married Josiah Ingersoll. He had a second wife, Mary, widow of William Ring, to whom he was married Oct. 25, 1738; and by her had three more children—Thomas; Abigail, who married William Presson; and David, who died soon. The father died about 1754, aged about seventy. His son John, born Aug. 18, 1720, married Abigail Parsons, Dec. 4, 1744, and died in less than three years, leaving a small estate which was divided between his widow and his father. Thomas, the other son, born Oct. 19, 1739, is said to have gone in early life on some military expedition with Dr. Rea of Danvers. Upon his return home he married Lucy, daughter of William Haskell, of West Parish, and settled in that part of the town as a doctor, where, it is said, he was much employed in cases of common sickness. He confined himself chiefly to the root and herb practice, though he resorted much to the use of millipedes, better known by the homely name of sow-bugs; which, strange as it may seem, were contained in the *materia medica* of the regular practitioners till a comparatively recent period. Dr. Sargent died Aug. 29, 1828, in his eighty-ninth year. His wife Lucy bore him nine children and died. He next married Jemima, daughter of Deacon Nathaniel Haskell, who added eight more, and died in her ninety-third year. Several of the children died young. Abimelech, the oldest son, died in Port-

land, to which place he had gone as the pilot of a vessel. Dudley married Hannah, daughter of Rev. Daniel Fuller and settled in Newburyport. Roger died young in New Orleans. Benjamin went to Sedgwick, Me. and there died. Oliver settled in Orland, Me., and a son George Washington also settled in Maine. Another Roger was drowned off Eastern Point, by the upsetting of a boat. Five of the daughters of Dr. Sargent were married; of whom two, Mrs. Knowlton and Mrs. Rust, are still living, at the venerable age of eighty-five and eighty-three, respectively; and it is pretty safe to say that they are the only two living sisters who are great, great, grand-children of one of the first settlers of Gloucester. Thomas, next son of the first John, born May 9, 1685, married Elizabeth Haskell, Sept. 27, 1710. He died Apr. 29, 1735, and his widow married James Godfrey. He had a son Thomas, who, says the record, "was killed with a cart wheel," May 27, 1729; and sons John and Andrew, of whom I know no more. Joseph, youngest son of the first John, born Apr. 23, 1702, married Martha Day, Jan. 26, 1727. She died May 14, 1733, and he, it is supposed, about the same time. Two sons—David and Joseph are recorded to him, but all I know of them is that Joseph died in childhood.

Andrew, second son of the first William, does not appear in Gloucester after 1679. He was probably the Andrew of Ipswich, of whose estate his widow Mary was appointed administratrix, Mar. 31, 1691, and had, as one of the sureties on her bond, Mr. William Sargent, sen. of Gloucester. One of the items in the inventory is—"Due to ye estate in bills £55"; and in the "Inventory of goods of Andrew Sargent, late of Ipswich, deceased, and found in the possession of Mary Ingalls, formerly ye widow and relict of s'd Andrew at her decease, taken 7 May, 1697," mention is made of "£55 entered in the inventory of Andrew Sargent not here included being given to one of the children by Stephen Glover." Perhaps this child was the Nathaniel Sargent who graduated at Harvard College, 1707; to whom, according to Mr. Savage, "Stephen Glover gave all his property, requiring that he should be bred up to learning."

Concerning William, third son of the first William, I can only add to what the History tells of him, that the number of his children,

therein stated as eleven, should be increased by the addition of two. Eight of them were daughters. Of the five sons we know that two died in infancy, and that the other three were named William, Charles, and Jonathan, of whom, or of the parents, or other children, I know nothing after the birth of Jonathan, in 1714.

Samuel, fourth son of the first William, left four sons who married in town; and their descendants comprise probably three-fourths of all of the name now living here; and most of them are on the north side of the Cape, where this son was one of the first settlers. His son Samuel, born April 8, 1690, I suppose to be the same whose will, made Jan. 25, 1761, was proved Apr. 5, 1768. In it he mentions wife Mary, son Samuel, grandson Samuel who then lived with him, and two daughters, Mary and Martha. The next son, William, born about 1692, has the births of four sons—Stephen, William, Jonathan, and Samuel, and a daughter Susanna, recorded. Of the nine children of Francis, the next son, born Sept. 5, 1694, six were sons—William, Francis, Joshua, Michael, York, and Peter. Francis died unmarried, about 1758, and of the others I find, before 1775, only the marriage of Joshua; though a Peter was intending marriage with Rebecca Pierce, March 26, 1774. Solomon, the youngest son of Samuel, born Feb. 12, 1708, had, according to the records, Solomon, Winthrop, David, and Sarah. Besides these four sons of Sam'l Sargent, sen., he had two—Stephen, who died Oct. 12, 1724, aged twenty-five, and Joshua, who died Oct. 23, same year, aged twenty-one.

The second wife of Nathaniel, fifth son of the first William, was probably widow of Jonathan Stevens. One of his sons died in infancy, and three of them married in town: Nathaniel, born Sept. 22, 1702, married Judith Parsons, Nov. 9, 1725. He kept a tavern on the spot where the Baptist church now stands, and died about 1769. The town records give him two sons—Nathaniel and David, and three daughters, by his wife Judith, and a daughter Abigail, by his wife Abigail; but the latter is a mistake of the town clerk, as I have proved. Abigail was also a daughter of Judith. She married Daniel Warner, and died Nov. 8, 1817, aged eighty-six. To these six children of Nathaniel Sargent, the records of the first church add four more:—Elizabeth, Ann, Andrew, and Molly. Daniel,

son of the first Nathaniel, born July 29, 1714, married Lydia Stanwood, Jan. 17, 1744. The town and church records together give him two daughters and four sons. William, one of the latter, born Dec. 7, 1750, was the victim of the revolutionary war, mentioned in the History. There is no record of his marriage, but we know that his wife was Mary, daughter of William Card, and that she had for a second husband David Plummer, a merchant of the town, and for a third Capt. John Beach. Her only child by Sargent was a son William, who died Nov. 1, 1866; aged, says the record, 97 years, 1 mo., and 21 days; an exaggeration of five years at least, as I infer from information derived from himself. This venerable citizen left no descendant. Nathaniel, another of the sons of Daniel Sargent, baptized June 30, 1754, married Abigail, daughter of Isaac Allen, and grand-daughter of Rev. John White. He was a ship-master, and was absent many years in France, but finally returned, and died in Gloucester, Oct. 18, 1819. Peter, son of the first Nathaniel, born June 2, 1721, married Rebekah Ingersol, Jan. 16, 1743. His sons were—Peter, Jonathan, David, Nathaniel, and Robert. Jonathan was the father of Nathaniel, who died Aug. 20, 1872, aged eighty-five. Anna, only sister of Jonathan, married James Odell, and died in January, 1831, aged eighty-two.

Joseph, sixth and youngest son of the first William, probably left an only child—Joseph, born May 16, 1718, who, I suppose, was the Joseph Sargent, Jr., who had a wife Dorothy, by whom several daughters and a son Joseph were born to him between 1739 and 1757.

Twenty-one males of this name were found in town, in 1869, nearly if not all of whom were descendants of the first settler William.

JAMES SAWYER.—This settler, it is quite certain, was not a son of William of Newbury. According to Mr. Savage there were several Sawyers among the early settlers of New England, among whom he mentions a James of Ipswich in 1669, probably our settler of that name; but who his father was no research of mine, or of John M. Bradbury, Esq., of Ipswich, who has kindly examined the records of that town for me, can tell. Mr. B. informs me that a Samuel Sawyer of Ipswich bought a house and land there in 1654. Possibly James was of his family, though the rare appearance of Samuel as a baptismal name in the early

generations of the descendants of James may not favor this conjecture. No record of the marriage of the latter has yet been found, but from a quit-claim deed of children of Thomas Bray, of May 12, 1712, we know that she was his daughter. The record of her birth is not preserved, but it is probable that she was born in 1651. She died April 24, 1727. The will of James Sawyer, made May 25, 1703, six days before his death, was proved June 28, following. In it he gives most of his estate to his son Abraham, providing that he should pay to his brothers and sisters the bequests made to them, and that he should furnish his mother "one quarter part of ye fruit of ye orchard; two cows yearly, to be maintained winter and summer; 9 lbs. of sheep's wool; 6 lbs. of Flax tow; 12 bushels Indian corn yearly, and malt to make her beer, as much as may be convenient; 1 Iron pot and 1 skillet for her use; 100 lbs. good pork, well salted; 40 lbs. good beef; and wood cut and brought to the house, fit to be laid on her fire." He gives his daughter Sarah £12, and says "if my daughter Sarah be in election to be married my executor must and shall provide out of ye estate I shall hereafter leave unto him, a complete suit to all parts of her body fit and convenient for one of her rank to be married in." He left an estate of about £400. His will mentions all of his children. They were—Thomas; John; Mary, who married William Ring, and died Dec. 18, 1717, aged forty-five; Nathaniel, born Dec. 29, 1677; Abraham, Nov. 5, 1680, died unmarried, probably about 1752; Sarah, June 19, 1683, married John Mariner, and died Aug. 26, 1724; Isaac, Feb. 14, 1684; Jacob, Feb. 24, 1687; and James, Nov. 18, 1691.

Thomas Sawyer married first Hannah, probably daughter of John Millet, Feb. 17, 1690, who died Sept. 15, following. He next married Hannah Foster, Nov. 18, 1691. I suppose she was daughter of Thomas Vary and widow of Bartholomew Foster, born in 1653, and therefore about twice as old as her husband. He appears to have come into possession of the house and land of Foster, situated near the Harbor Beach, and to have been much employed about the watch-house not far distant. He died Jan. 12, 1711, leaving an only son James, born Sept. 23, 1692, who married Ellnor, daughter of William Ellery, Nov. 30, 1714, and died Nov. 1, 1730. His children were—Thomas,

born June 7, 1716; Mary, June 28, 1720, who probably died unmarried before 1741; and James, baptized Aug. 26, 1722. The marriage of Thomas is not on the town records, but those of the first church have the baptism of a Thomas, son of Thomas, Oct. 11, 1740. James, I think, was the James Sawyer, 3d, who married Hannah Williams, Feb. 13, 1743, and had three children—Hannah, Thomas, and Molly, baptized at the first church. Here ends my knowledge of the descendants of Thomas, oldest son of James Sawyer.

John, the next son, married Rebecca Stanford, Feb. 20, 1701, and had the following children:—Sarah, John, Mary, Job, Joseph, Jonathan, Rebecca, and Daniel, all born here before 1719. Mr. Willis, in his History of Portland, says—"In the autumn of 1725 Jeremiah Riggs and John Sawyer came here from Cape Ann with their families. They became useful inhabitants, and are the ancestors of a numerous race who continue to reside among us." Rev. T. Smith adds, in his journal, "they were both good sort of men, errors excepted."

Nathaniel, the third son, married Hannah Parker, Nov. 4, 1706. Besides seven daughters, he had three sons:—Nathaniel, John, and Parker. Of the first I know no more. John, born April 3, 1717, married Martha Hubbard of Salisbury, in 1745, and had, according to the Gloucester records, eight children, of whom three were sons—John, Nathaniel, and Parker. He was a deacon of the second church. In 1763 he removed with his family to New Gloucester, Me., where he was one of the first permanent settlers. Parker married Comfort Haskell, Nov. 10, 1742. He died about 1760, and she Sept. 6, 1809, at the great age of ninety-two. His children were—William, Jonathan Haskell, Comfort, Tammy, and Parker.

Isaac, fifth son of the first James, married Martha Bond, March 19, 1706. He had sons Isaac, Edward, Thomas, and Abraham, and four daughters. He joined or followed his brother John in the emigration to Falmouth, Me., and died there Feb. 13, 1772, aged eighty-eight.

Jacob, the next son of James, married Sarah Wallis, Feb. 2, 1716, and, besides two daughters, had sons—Jacob, Josiah, and Samuel born here before he removed to Falmouth, Me., about 1725.

James, the seventh and youngest son of the first James, married Hannah, daughter of Rich-

ard Babson, Dec. 23, 1714, and settled near the home of his wife at Fresh Water Cove. His children were James, born Oct. 20, 1715; Hannah, Mar. 9, 1717, married Michael Webber, jr.; Rachel, Dec. 17, 1718, married John Parsons, 3d; Eunice, Mar. 28, 1722, died in Aug. 1727; David, Sept. 13, 1726; Eunice, Oct. 11, 1727, married John Andrews; Mary, baptized Mar. 12, 1732; Abraham, baptized Mar. 6, 1737; and Jemima who was twice married:—first to Samuel Morehead, and next to Thomas Pulcifer, jr. The date of the father's death is not known, but it is certain that he lived to a great age, for his will, made as late as Aug. 1, 1774, was proved Feb. 5, 1776. In it he gives legacies to four daughters, grandchildren and great-grandchildren, and the residue to his son Abraham. His oldest son, James, married Deborah Webber, Mar. 13, 1739, and died in 1746, leaving a son James and two daughters—Sarah, who married Stover Sayward, and Hannah, who married Ebenezer Marble. The inventory of his estate shows that he had considerable money in gold and silver pieces, one-eighth of a schooner in company with John Stevens, and land with his father. His widow married James Bishop. The son James born March 14, 1740, married Anne Davis, Oct. 26, 1762, by whom the records give him two sons—James and David, and a daughter Anne, of any one of whom I can say no more. The Probate Records show that he died about 1770. David, second son of the second James, married Martha Boynton, Aug. 16, 1746. He was without doubt the David Sawyer whose funeral is mentioned in Mr. Chandler's Journal, under date of Nov. 29, 1754. Besides twin daughters, he had sons David and James. If the former became a husband at nineteen he was probably the David who married Sarah Ingersol, Dec. 20, 1770. James was baptized July 1, 1753, and was, I suppose, the same who married Deborah Newman in 1776. I know not the date of his death, but his widow died in Boston, Sept. 2, 1837, aged eighty. His oldest son, James, married Lydia Morgan, and died Feb. 21, 1858, in his eighty-first year, leaving descendants in Gloucester. Abraham, youngest son of the second James, married Mary, probably daughter of Henry Sayward, April 13, 1758. She was born Sept. 1, 1735. Her mother was Abigail, daughter, I suppose, of Nathaniel Sargent, and the Mrs. Wheeler at whose house she was married in presence of

“a good deal of company,” according to Mr. Chandler's Journal, was probably her mother's sister Anne, the wife of John Wheeler. This Abraham was prosperous in his business (that of a sailmaker,) and continued to reside in the house which he built on the easterly corner of Central Wharf and Front Street till 1784, when he sold it to his son Abraham and removed to the old homestead at Fresh Water Cove which he had inherited from his father. There he lived till 1791, when, with his wife and son John, a boy of fifteen, he removed to New Gloucester, Me., where he died Apr. 4, 1815, aged seventy-eight, and was followed to the grave by his wife the 23d of the next month, at the age of eighty. Besides daughters and the son John before mentioned, and the son Abraham noticed in the History, he had sons James and Moses, the latter of whom removed with a wife and three children to New Gloucester in 1797. James married Betsey Hough, Feb. 23, 1786, and died in Gloucester, leaving children who settled in Halifax, N. S. Abraham, married Rachel, daughter of Paul Dolliver, Sept. 26, 1784. He learned the trade of his father and succeeded to his business, in which he accumulated a handsome estate, and died at the great age of ninety-five, May 3, 1856, in the house built by his father nearly a hundred years before. His wife died Sept. 26, 1843, aged eighty-five. He left a daughter Harriet who was the wife of Gen. John Webber, and died Nov. 4, 1872, in her eightieth year, and a daughter Rachel, the widow of Cyrus Stevens, still living at the venerable age of eighty-eight. Charles, the only son of Mr. Sawyer, married Sally Corliss of North Yarmouth, May 28, 1812. After a few years spent in maritime business at Fresh Water Cove, he died Aug. 11, 1821, in the thirty-third year of his age. His death was occasioned by a malignant fever, contracted in Boston, on board of a vessel which he had freighted at home with fish for that market. Two of the owners of the vessel also took the disease, one of whom, William Clark, died. The other, Mr. George Davis of Annisquam, is still living. Mr. Sawyer's son Samuel E., for many years a successful merchant in Boston, and long to be remembered and honored for various benefactions to his native town, is the present owner and occupant of the family estate which has been the home of four generations of his ancestors, and which wealth and taste, added to

natural advantages, have made one of the most attractive spots on our Cape.

The Sawyers are not numerous in Gloucester; about ten or a dozen men bear the name, and these, so far as I know, are descended from James, youngest son of the first settler.

JAMES SAYWARD.—Without doubt this settler came to Gloucester from York, Me., where the only family of this name among the early settlers of New England is found. A James Sayward administered upon the estate of his sister Sarah Sayward, late of Haverhill, June 26, 1694, and in the settlement of his account mentions sisters Mary Bray and Hannah Preble and children of his brothers John and Jonathan Sayward, deceased. The birth of Elder Sayward's daughter Deborah, in 1694, is recorded here, but the date of his first grant of land is March 16, 1696, (not 1690, as in the History.) This grant was "half an acre of ground between the run that runs into Cripple Cove and Cripple Cove Hill, situate on the south side of the hill and north side of the run; butting home to high water mark." On this spot he was bound to build a house within twelve months, or forfeit his grant on failure to do so without sufficient reason. By subsequent grants and purchase he became a large owner of pasture and other land in that section of the town, and his descendants still own the land first granted to him and there perpetuate the name. The inscriptions on the grave-stones of this settler and his wife Deborah, in our old burying-ground, are as follows:

"Here Lyes Buried y^e Body of Elder James Sayward Who Died February the 18th 1736-7 in the 68th year of his age."

"Here Lyes Buried y^e Body of Mrs Deborah Sayward, wife of Mr James Sayward aged 67 years. Dec^d July y^e 18th 1734.

"She was to us i' the Day of her sweet Life
A Tender Mother and a golden Wife,
But now She's gone unto a Place of Rest:
God's will in Life or Death is always best,
Us left in Time for her to mourn and cry,
God grant that we may all get good thereby."

Elder Sayward's second wife was Mary, widow of Ebenezer Davis, a merchant of the town. Her maiden name was Wharf. I suppose she was the widow Mary Sayward who married John Prince, August 7, 1746.

In his will this settler provides that his wife should have all that he received of her former

husband's estate:—1 cow, 1 bed and furniture, 12 chairs, an oval table and chest of drawers, and a negro woman and child. He also gives her one-third of his estate and £30 per year during her widowhood. Most of his real estate was divided between his sons Samuel and Joseph. To his son Henry he gives his interest in North Yarmouth, in Casco Bay, and a portion of his land in Gloucester. To daughters Elizabeth and Deborah each a silver tankard and £45. To daughter Hannah a silver porringer and £46. To daughter Mary, £80. To daughter Abigail, (probably the wife of his son Henry,) a small silver cup and silver spoon, and to his grand daughter, Martha Somes, £40.

The inventory of his estate contains the following items: Dwelling house with three acres of land, £620; wharf and warehouse, £100; orchard, mowing ground with cider mills, 2 barns with pig house and garden spot, £720; 6 acres salt marsh, £180; 79 acres pasture land, £1580; 2 lots of land at the cape, £110; a quarter of a lot, £10; 4 acres at Eastern Point, £27; Cash, £226.14.6; notes of hand, £70; bond, £100; plate, £118; wearing apparel, £33; beds, bedding, cows, oxen, young cattle, sheep and swine, £660.3.6; negro man, £100; amounting in all to £4654.18.

His daughter Elizabeth was probably born before her father settled in Gloucester. Our records give the birth of her daughter Martha, May 24, 1711, who must have been the grand daughter Martha Somes mentioned in the will. I suppose the mother to have been the Elizabeth Sayward who married Elias Wise, of York, Dec. 27, 1722. The other children of Elder Sayward were—Deborah, born June 14, 1694, married James Stevens, July 15, 1717, and died before 1737; James, born 15, died 26 Nov., 1697; James, Aug. 18, 1699, died Nov. 30, 1724, in York, Me.; Samuel, Apr. 21, 1701; Henry, Feb. 19, 1704; Mary, Jan. 14, 1706, the same, it is likely, who was intending marriage with Mr. Moses Bradstreet, of Newbury, Jan. 16, 1731; Joseph, March 1, 1708; and Hannah, July 31, 1712, who married John Sanders, Jan. 22, 1735.

Samuel, the oldest son who survived his father, married Lucy, probably daughter of the second Francis Norwood, April 7, 1729. I can say nothing more of him than that the records give him a son Samuel, born Oct. 28, 1730; and a daughter Judith, Nov. 21, 1738; and that administration on his estate was granted Mar. 29,

1752. In the inventory, amounting to about £316, no mention is made of vessel or farming stock, but three slaves are set down, one, a negro man Kitt, £6.13.4; a girl, £26; and another girl, £24. His son Samuel was intending marriage with Mary Sanders, Feb. 28, 1761, but he married widow Susanna Lord, daughter of Elder Daniel Giddings of Chebacco, April 20, same year. I suppose he was the Capt. Samuel Sayward who died in Feb., 1812. The records give him five children, but to these five more should be added. He had sons Samuel and Epes who become sea-captains and died at sea, unmarried; a son Jonathan, also a ship-master, died a bachelor. Another son, Daniel, born Oct. 3, 1766, was captain of a packet ship between New Orleans and Liverpool. His home was on the spot first granted to his ancestor, and now occupied by his children and grand children; and it is one of the few instances in which a grant to an early settler of Gloucester has remained in the same family to the present time. Capt. Daniel Sayward married Sarah, daughter of Capt. William Coas, and died about the first of April, 1834, aged sixty-seven. Capt. Henry Sayward, brother of the preceding, was also a ship-master. He was long in the employ of David Pearce, and left in his hands the earnings of a life time, all of which he lost on the failure of that merchant. He died in Feb., 1814, leaving a widow and children. Another of this family of sea-captains was John Sayward, father of John and Samuel, ship-masters and merchants of recent times, both of whom are now deceased.

Henry, next son of Elder Sayward, married Abigail, probably daughter of Nath'l Sargent, Jan. 20, 1730, and, besides two daughters, had a son Stover who was born Apr. 19, 1741, after whose birth I know no more of the father. The son married Sarah Sawyer, Dec. 13, 1768. All I can say of him is, that he was a sea-captain, and that our records give him a daughter Abigail, and that James Stover Sayward, who died Dec. 28, 1845, aged eighty-one, was probably his son. The only son of the latter, of whom I have any knowledge, was Rev. James H. Sayward, who was some time settled at Mansfield, Mass., and died in Fitz William, N. H., where he was engaged in pastoral labors, Jan. 13, 1844, at the age of thirty-six.

Joseph, youngest son of Elder James, married Sarah Giddings, Jan. 20, 1730. The town

records give him five children, to which number those of the first church add six more, and the father's will, of April 3, 1779, names a son George, not elsewhere mentioned. The other children named in the will are—son Joseph, daughters Sarah Parsons, Deborah Tarbox, Lydia Woodbury, Nancy Tarr, and Lucy Tarr; and son James, deceased. His oldest son, Joseph, born Sept. 10, 1732, briefly noticed in the History, was intending marriage with Abigail Smith, Sept. 13, 1755. He died in April, 1814, and she died June 9, following. Besides three daughters he had sons Joseph, James, Benjamin and William. The latter was the old pilot of Gloucester who died Apr. 18, 1848, aged eighty-two. He married Abigail Ingersol, Nov. 23, 1788, and, besides other children, had a son William, who became a ship-master and died abroad, leaving a son William who is a prominent citizen of Boston. James, second son of the first Joseph, born in Nov., 1734, was intending marriage with Abigail Westway, Sept. 30, 1756. He died of small pox in a foreign port, about 1760, leaving two daughters, one of whom married Capt. David Lufkin. George, brother of the preceding, married Susanna Palfrey, Feb. 14, 1774, who in the ten following years gave birth to sons George, John, Richard, and William, and two daughters, and perhaps to more children afterwards in Camden, Me., to which place the family removed.

This account of the family of Elder James Sayward includes all of the first three generations of his descendants who bore and perpetuated the name. The few who now bear it in Gloucester are all descendants from the son Samuel.

MORRIS SOMES.—Here is another of our settlers who was the only one of the name among the early emigrants to New England. He had, without date, "six acres of upland bought with six acres of upland given, lying to his house upon the northeast side of the mill river, bounded with the water on the one side and running from the water into the woods northerly, having the highway through the middle of it." On this spot he probably had his home for life, and it was without doubt the same property sold by his grandson William in 1707 to Lieut. James Davis: then described as "on ye northerly and eastwardly side of ye highway leading from ye mills." This settler, like most of his townsmen, was chiefly employed in agricultural pur-

suits, as may be inferred from the inventory of his estate, which contains the following items:—"Houses and lands, £150; 4 oxen, £14; 2 cows, £5; 3 heifers, £6; 1 heifer, 30s; 6 swine, £5; 10 sheep, £4; a feather bed and bedding with a pair of curtains, £5; a flock bed and bedding, 50s; 2 iron pots with pot-hooks, 16s; 3 pewter platters, 12s; 1 trammel, fire shovel, and tongs, 12s; 2 chests and 3 chairs, 18s; 2 iron chains and 1 iron crow, 28s; 1 musket, 20s;" amounting to £198.6s. Morris *Somes* died Jan. 13, 1689, aged seventy-five. By his first wife *Margerle*, who died Jan. 22, 1646, he had *Mary*, born March 1, 1642, married *John Hammond*, Oct. 17, 1660; *Sarah*, June 15, 1643, married *Henry Witham*, June 15, 1665; and *Timothy*, not recorded, but certainly son of *Morris*. By his second wife, *Elizabeth*, daughter of *John Kendall* of Cambridge, to whom he was married June 26, 1647, he had *John*, born April 22, 1648; *Lydia*, Oct. 3, 1649; *Nathaniel*, July 27, 1651, died unmarried, July 12, 1690; *Patience*, Mar. 10, 1652; *Joseph*, Dec. 3, 1654, killed in the great fight with the Indians at *Naraganset Fort*, Dec. 1675; *Abigail*, May 6, 1655, confined in *Boston Jail* on a charge of witchcraft from May 23, 1692 to Jan. 3, 1693; and *Hannah*, Sept. 3, 1658.

Timothy married *Jane*, probably daughter of *Philip Stanwood*, April 2, 1673. She died Oct. 30, 1696, and he next married *Hannah Despar*, Mar. 11, 1697. He died Feb. 1, 1706. His children were—*Timothy*, born July 27, 1673; *Jane*, Dec. 1, 1674; *Alice*, March 11, 1677, living unmarried in 1720; *Joseph*, Aug. 27, 1679, died unmarried before 1720; *William*, Jan. 24, 1681; *Ruth*, Apr. 12, 1684, married *Samuel Lee*, Feb. 13, 1718; *Ichabod*, Apr. 3, 1687; *Hannah*, Nov. 25, 1689, married *Edward Harraden*, Jan. 18, 1713; *Morris*, 1692, lost at sea, 1716; *Nathaniel*, Apr. 2, 1695; *Mercy*, Oct. 29, 1696, and *Patience*, next day, and both died soon; *Patience*, Nov. 25, 1697; *Samuel*, Sept. 15, died Dec. 9, 1699; *Ebenezer*, Nov. 25, 1700; *Mary*, Apr. 22, 1702; and *Abiel*, June 29, 1706. Of these seventeen children, twelve are named in their father's will of 29 Jan., 1706, which also mentions a daughter-in-law, *Sarah Despar*. He left an estate of £95.9s. His son *Timothy* married *Elizabeth Robinson*, Dec. 31, 1695. I have found no record of his death, or of the settlement of his estate; but I presume that the *Elizabeth Somes* who married *John Brown*, in 1713,

was his widow. He left six children, all sons, the oldest of which, *Stephen*, born Nov. 4, 1696, married *Rachel*, probably daughter of *John Brown*, Sept. 29, 1719. In 1745 she had become a widow and married *John Collins*, but her previous husband had probably died in 1737, as in the settlement of her account as administratrix of his estate, in 1748, she charges for bringing up young children eleven years. The inventory amounted to £156.17s, and included carpenters' tools. The records give him the following children:—*Stephen*, *Joseph*, *Elizabeth*, *William*, *Rachel*, *William* again, *Nehemiah*, and *Samuel*. Of the oldest son, *Stephen*, I know no more. *Joseph*, born April 18, 1722, I suppose to be the same who married *Susanna Davis* in 1757. She was a daughter of *Solomon Davis*, and her mother was *Mary Small* of *Kittery, Me.*, daughter of *Samuel* who was son of *Francis Small*. *Joseph Somes* had four children by his wife *Susanna*, one of whom was a daughter *Sarah*, of whom, or of her father and mother, I can add nothing further. The records contain nothing more than their marriage. The next son of *Stephen* that lived to mature years was *William*, born July 7, 1730. I know not what *William* it was, if not he, who married *Elizabeth Davis*, Mar. 22, 1753, but he certainly married *Margaret*, daughter of *Job Giddings* of *Ipswich*, with whom he was intending marriage Feb. 23, 1757. She was administratrix of her husband's estate June 6, 1777, and became the second wife of *Francis Pool* of *Sandy Bay*.

The children of *William Somes* were—*William*, *Stephen*, *Joseph*, *Peggy*, who married *Jabez Tarr* of *Sandy Bay*, and *John*; the latter, born March 3, 1767, was representative in 1808 and 1809. He was twice married and died Sept. 3, 1820, leaving sons *John*, now of *Charlestown*, and *Benj. F.*, of *Gloucester*. The late *Capt. Alfred Somes* was also his son. *Nehemiah*, next son of *Stephen*, born Feb. 18, 1732, was intending marriage with *Susanna Bray*, Nov. 8, 1755. According to the town and church records he had, besides three daughters, sons *Nehemiah* and *John*, of neither of whom can I trace descendants. *Samuel*, youngest son of *Stephen*, born Oct. 31, 1736, married *Hannah Davis*, Nov. 9, 1761. He is said to have been lost on a fishing voyage to the *Grand Banks*, as were also two of his sons, *Samuel* and *Stephen*, at different times. Besides a daughter *Hannah*, his only other child was a son *John*, born

Oct., 1767, who married Nabby Saunders, Nov., 1791, and died Sept. 3, 1820, leaving many sons, of whom, George W., is the only one now living; and one daughter, the venerable widow of the late David Allen, whose only child was Lieut. Col. David Allen, who was killed in battle in our late civil war. The last Gloucester Directory has six males bearing the name of Somes, and these are all descended from William and Samuel, sons of Stephen, son of the second Timothy, who was grandson of Morris, the first settler.

Timothy, second son of the second Timothy, born Mar. 4, 1699, married Abigail, daughter of Jonathan Springer, Jan. 24, 1721. The birth of his son Timothy, Oct. 29, 1721, and of Jonathan, Nov. 8, 1723, is on record. Of the father, or of Jonathan, I know no more. Timothy I suppose to be the same who married Abigail Andrews, Dec. 18, 1743, and, besides two daughters, had sons Timothy, Francis, and Jonathan, the last of whom was probably the Jonathan who died in New Gloucester in 1824, aged seventy-one.

Joseph, next son of the second Timothy, born Oct. 27, 1701, married Sarah Harvey, Dec. 23, 1731, after which date I learn no more of him.

Nehemiah, the next son, born Aug. 22, 1704, married Abigail Collins, July 27, 1730, and had a daughter Abigail born May 28, 1731, who died soon, and the mother died July 17, same year. He next married Lucy Rogers of Truro and had a daughter Lucy and a son Nehemiah. The latter was baptized Oct. 16, 1737, and is thought to have become a merchant in Boston.

The next two, and youngest children, of the second Timothy were twins—Abraham and Isaac, born Aug. 21, 1707. Abraham married Martha Emerson, Dec. 8, 1730. I can add nothing to what the History tells of his children, except to give the names of all of them. They were—Abraham, Benjamin, Martha, Isaac, Elizabeth, Mercy, Isaac again, John, Joseph, Daniel, and James. Isaac, twin-brother of Abraham, married Eunice Godfrey, Dec. 17, 1730. He had a second wife, widow Lydia Reading, with whom he was intending marriage Nov. 10, 1744. No children by the first marriage are recorded, and only two by the second,—Eunice and Isaac; but there was certainly another, Samuel, born about 1755, sea-captain and merchant, father of Capt. Samuel who had two sons:—Samuel, who went to sea in his youth with his father, and in a gale of wind fell

from aloft into the sea and was lost; and Benjamin who became mate of a ship and lost his life on shipboard at the hands of a sailor. Capt. Isaac Somes, brother of the last named Capt. Samuel, died Apr. 14, 1873, in his ninety-third year,—the last male of this branch of the family bearing the family name. A venerable sister of these two brothers, the widow of the late Capt. H. C. Mackay, is still living, at a great age.

Of William, son of the first Timothy, born Jan. 24, 1681, we have no record of wife or child. He probably died in Amesbury, where he left a widow Hannah who married a Smith. Nor can I add to what the History relates about Ichabod, born April 3, 1687, next son of Timothy. His son William, born Aug. 16, 1713, does not again appear. And there is no evidence that Morris, the next son, was a husband or father when he was lost at sea in 1716; but the records have the marriage of a Morris and Lucy Day, Mar. 24, 1740, and show that they had, besides three daughters, a son David.

Nathaniel, next son of the first Timothy, born Apr. 2, 1695, married Susanna Whittredge, Jan. 11, 1722, and had a son Nathaniel and a daughter Susanna, of whom I know no more. Probably it was the father who was intending marriage with Martha Row, April 3, 1742, and died in 1760. In 1763, widow Martha Somes, as one of the poor of the town, was in the care of Mr. James Rowe.

Ebenezer, son of Timothy Somes by his second wife, born Nov. 25, 1700, had a lot in the division of land in 1721, as heir of his father's common right, and he is the only Somes that drew in that division. He is probably the Ebenezer of whose estate Ruth Somes was appointed administratrix, Oct. 26, 1742. I find not his marriage or the birth of any child.

The records of the first church have the baptism of Patience, April 18, and Mary, May 23, 1714, daughters of Jane Somes. Patience married Thomas Oakes in 1730, and died Oct. 24, 1745. The mother died in 1789 at Oakes' house.

John Somes, son of Morris, married Hannah, eldest daughter of Samuel Shattuck of Salem, who was, Mr. Savage says, "the happy messenger of Charles II, who brought the order to stop the execrable policy of persecuting the Quakers," of whose sufferings Somes had been a partaker, as mentioned in the History. He made his will Nov. 30, 1687, being then bound to sea.

In it he gives £5 each to loving sisters Abigail and Mary Hammonds, and mentions sons John, Samuel, Joseph, and Benjamin, of whom only Benjamin was living when the will was admitted to probate, Nov. 28, 1700. In the inventory of his estate we find 181 ounces silver plate, a negro named Andrew and one named Hercules, and a large amount of household linen.

In this account of the family of Morris Somes, I have given the name of every male of the first four generations of his descendants who bore his name, of whom I have knowledge; and I have traced two branches of his posterity from his grandson Timothy down to the present time.

PHILIP STANWOOD.—Here we have another name not elsewhere found among the early emigrants to New England. The History tells all I know of him, but I here give the full date of birth of each of his children, born in Gloucester, and not therein contained: John, born March 24, 1653; Jane, May 14, 1655, married Timothy Somes, Apr. 2, 1673; Samuel, Mar. 5, 1658; Jonathan, Mar. 29, 1661; Naomi, Apr. 29, 1664, married William Sargent, jr., Oct. 26, 1681; Ruth, Mar. 10, 1667; and Hannah, Sept. 16, 1670. His son Philip was probably born before he came to Gloucester; and perhaps he also brought a daughter Mary, for a Mary Stanwood gave birth to a daughter Mary, Feb. 19, 1673, who, or her mother, died March 3, 1674.

Philip the second married Mary Blackwell, Nov. 22, 1677, who died Jan. 3, 1679, and he next married Esther, daughter of Thomas Bray, Oct. 30, 1683. He died Sept. 24, 1728. His children were—Esther, born Sept. 2, 1684; Philip, Dec. 16, 1685, died 1686; Mary, June 3, 1687; Philip again, March 10, 1690; David, Feb. 14, 1694; John, Mar. 15, 1698, died Mar. 5, 1718; Hannah, Feb. 7, 1703; and Abigail, Nov. 14, 1705. The son Philip married Sarah Haraden, Dec. 18, 1718, and, besides three daughters, he had a son John, who died young, a son Zebulon, of whom I know no more, and a son Job, the soldier mentioned in the History. The latter, born Feb. 14, 1727, married Hannah, daughter of Richard Byles, Sept. 14, 1749, by whom he had a son Zebulon, born Apr. 17, 1751. She probably died within a year or two after that date, as he had a daughter Hannah Byles born by his wife Martha, Nov. 25, 1755. The date of his death I do not find. His son Zebulon, a merchant and farmer, bought the Woodward farm, at Little River, and there died in August, 1838, aged eighty-

seven. By his wife (Mary Rust) he had many children, one of whom, Job, is still living, at the old home of his father, at the age of eighty-eight, and another, Mrs. Mary James, in the same section of the city, at the still greater age of ninety-four. David, the other son of the second Philip, married Susanna, daughter of Lieut. James Davis, Nov. 24, 1720. No record tells the death of either, but we know that they lived long enough to have ten children, four of whom died in infancy. Of the others, four were daughters and two were sons,—David and Solomon. Of David I can say no more. Solomon married Betsey Bennett, Nov. 20, 1755, and was intending marriage with Susanna Wheeler, Dec. 16, 1769. The town records and those of the fourth church together give him nine children, of whom four were sons,—Solomon, who became a sea-captain, and died Nov. 6, 1811, aged thirty-nine; Richard Goss, the venerable ship-master and respected citizen who died April 28, 1860, aged eighty-six; David, who went down at sea in the ship Winthrop & Mary, with all on board, on the passage from India, about 1801; and Nathaniel, of whom I know no more. A son of Capt. Richard G., in Boston, and a grandson in Marysville, Cal., are, so far as I can learn, all the males bearing the name in this line of descent from the second Philip. There may be others, for I suppose it was this Philip who married Lydia, probably widow of John Mogridge, Jan. 20, 1736, and, besides a daughter Esther, had sons Benjamin and Abraham, both of whom appear to have married in town. I find no record of the father's death, nor any evidence that he was living in town after 1740. Administration of the estate of Philip of Newbury was granted to Isabel his wife, Nov. 12, 1759.

John, next son of the first Philip, married Lydia Butler, Dec. 9, 1680, and died Jan. 25, 1706. According to the records he had three sons and six daughters. The sons were John, Jonathan, and James. John, born Sept. 26, 1681, married Deborah Robinson. Administration of his estate was granted to Deacon John Low, April 8, 1754. The inventory amounted to £41.10.9., of which house and land was £35.13.4. The records give him three sons and six daughters. John, the oldest, born Sept. 28, 1709, I suppose to be the same who married Hannah Clark, Feb. 25, 1734, and of whom I can say no more. Stephen, the next son, born

Oct. 4, 1721, married Mary Stanwood about 1716. The town records have the births of seven children born to him, and the records of the fourth church have the baptisms of two more. Two of them were twin sons,—Stephen and Charles. Both of these sons were in the revolutionary army, in Capt. Benj. Kimball's company, in August, 1775, when their father was paid by the town 24s. for two blankets delivered to them. There were also two other sons,—Joseph and Jonathan. A Stephen Stanwood, the father and son probably, died Oct. 29, 1809. Charles, next son of the second John, born Aug. 27, 1727, married Mary Woodbury, Nov. 20, 1750, and had three sons—Charles, Humphrey, and Abel, and a daughter Molly, born before 1759, after which date I know nothing of any of them. Jonathan, second son of the first John, born Sept. 12, 1683, married Dorcas Robinson, Aug. 21, 1707. Besides five daughters, he had six sons—Jonathan, Joseph, William, Andrew, John, and Joel; each of whom appears to have married in Gloucester and, excepting Joel, to have had many children. He married Abigail Woodbury and died a young man, leaving her with two children—Joel and Abigail. She next married Deacon William Stevens of New Gloucester and died there March 11, 1808, aged eighty-two. James, the other son of the first John, born Mar. 17, 1690, married Mary, daughter of Lieut. James Davis, Dec. 25, 1712. He had five daughters and two sons—James and William. The father and his brother Jonathan appear to have been admitted residents of Falmouth, Me., in 1728, but it seems that all of the sons of the latter married here.

Samuel, son of the first Philip, was married to Hannah Percy or Pressy, Nov. 16, 1686, by Rev. Thomas Wells, at Amesbury. His children were—Hannah, born September 20, 1687; Samuel, April 30, 1689; William, Dec. 2, 1690; one whose name is lost, March 19, 1693; and Ebenezer, July 20, 1695. The father was of Amesbury in 1697, and was perhaps the Samuel Stanwood whose inventory of £64 was presented at Probate Court, by widow Hannah, June 6, 1726. It was probably the son Ebenezer who by his wife Jane had two sons—Samuel and David, born in Brunswick, and two others, William and Thomas, and two daughters born here before 1730, after which I know not that the name was perpetuated in town in this line.

Jonathan, youngest son of the first Philip, married Mary Nichols, Dec. 17, 1688. He probably lived to very old age, for the inventory of his estate (real £187.10, and personal £13.7.) was presented at Probate Court, May 31, 1745. Besides four children who died in infancy or childhood, he had a son Thomas who died unmarried Feb. 6, 1715, aged twenty-three; and sons Jonathan, Ebenezer, David, and Nehemiah; and a daughter Mary. A Jonathan married widow Rachel Card, Sept. 18, 1739, and had a son Jonathan, born Dec. 21, 1748, and James, Aug. 6, 1745. Ebenezer married Hannah Warner of Ipswich, had two sons—Ebenezer and William, and died Sept. 9, 1727, aged twenty-eight. The inventory of his estate amounted to £235.13.6, of which £2.5s is down for "fishing craft and boots." David married Dorcas Randall, May 8, 1733, by whom he had thirteen children. Three of them were named David, the last of whom died in infancy in Sept., 1750. His other sons were Isaac and Samuel and one of an unknown name. Nehemiah Stanwood, born Nov. 13, 1704, married Bethiah Elwell, Jan. 14, 1731, and had nine children of whom five were sons:—Joshua, Nehemiah, Ebenezer, Isaac, and Jonathan. The son Nehemiah, born June 26, 1733, was intending marriage with Ruth Morgan, Jan. 31, 1756. The records give him three sons:—Nehemiah, David, and Henry, to whom should probably be added one more at least—John Morgan Stanwood, who died Oct. 30, 1852, aged seventy-eight, and was the father of the Nehemiah who died May 7, 1872, aged seventy-two. Henry Stanwood, born Aug. 28, 1767, married Mary Allen Merritt, Oct. 16, 1790, and had a son Henry who died Sept. 29, 1849, aged sixty.

Nearly all the male descendants of Philip Stanwood, bearing the family name, now living here, of whom only thirteen can be counted in the Directory for 1869, are probably descended from Jonathan, his youngest son; and most of them are found in the section of the town where their ancestor fixed his home more than two hundred years ago.

WILLIAM STEVENS.—By the Salem records it appears that this eminent shipwright had a grant of land "in ye narrow of ye neck," in 1637, for the building of ships. This land was probably at Marblehead, where he was rated the same year, and also in 1610. We know of but two ships that he built in Gloucester, one

in 1643 one and in 1661; but it can hardly be doubted that he built other vessels here in the intervening years. It was but a few years after the latter date that we lose sight of him altogether; at last, unhappily, as a sufferer for exercising a freedom of speech not suited to the age in which he lived. The cruel treatment to which he and his family were subjected on that account is set forth in the following documents on record in our State archives:

"At a county court held at Salem the 25th 4 mo 1667.

"William Stevens being complained of to this court for speaking of disloyal words against his majesty our soueraigne Lord & King, Charles the second: the said Stevens appeering before this court, whose hearing the evidence & examining the said Stevens, who did in substance owne what was testified against him: doe adjudge the said Stevens, that he is disfranchised of being a freeman of this jurisdiction, and not capable to beare any office, and soe to continue during the courts pleasure, and to pay twenty pounds fine, and also all other charges that doe arise upon tryall of the case, and to be imprisoned for one month.

"This is a true cople, taken out of Salem Court records.

"pr. me Hilliard Veren, Clerk."

"The humble petition of Phillip Stevens, wife of William Stevens of Gloucester.

"Whereas it hath pleased the honored court at Salem last, to impose a certain fine upon my husband, for some rash and inconsiderate speeches spoken by him, in reference to his majestie, wh fine could bee not other than very greevius to me and the rest of the family, especially considering our ould age, opportunity in that respect being past wherein we might recover and help ourselves again, either by industry or otherwise: but although this was such an afflixion, as in respect of our age and conditio otherwise circumstanced, I was ready to think it intollerable; there hath bin in the execution of the sentence, much severity and great afflixion added to the before afflicted, and as I conceive, and not only myself but all our neighbors of the towne, who know and have heard of the business do apprehend, very unconscionable and un-christian carriage in ye prizing of ye cattle, which they had for the fine, being twenty pounds, to exceed thirty, as

all that know the cattle doe say, and yt this honored court might have opportunity to ease the oppressed, I speake not at all in reference to the court at Salem, but to those who were the executioners of the sentence. I shall heere make bold to acquaint you with their carriage, in the prizing of the sayd cattle (viz) two very large and good milch cowes at six pounds tenn shillings, two very large oxen at almost four years ould at eight pounds tenn shillings; a great bull about four years ould at five and fifty shillings, a heifer fair with calfe and well grown, at forty five shillings, a two years ould heifer at one pound tenn shillings:—these things I make bould to present to the honored court, humbly requesting that you would be pleased to take it into your consideration, if I may find so much favor, that the fine itself, or some of the fine may be eased, or at least, that I may have reliefe in respect of the extraordinary prize that they have put upon the cattle:—my husband having been absent about three weeks, in which time they came for the fine, and not as yet is hee returned. In this solitary condition, deprived of soe great a part of our livelyhood, necessity one the one hand and confidence in your clemencie towards the afflicted one the other, the former urges, the latter embouldens me to take this opportunity of the pr sent session of the court, to prosecute this my petition, hoping that you will please to take it into your serious consideration, soe desiring the Lord to guide you in all your weighty affairs, humbly take my leave."

"At a Generall Court held at Boston the 9th of Octobr 1667.

"In answer to this petition the court, upon information of the greatnes of the fact, referring to the person against whom it was committed, Judge that the penalty inflicted was rather beneath than above the merit of the offence, and therefore cannot but justify the court that had cognizance of the cause. Yet considering what personall punishment the sayd partyes husband hath already undergone and also that the payment of such a fine will rather (fall) upon herself and family, who are in this respect innocent, together with the severity of them that executed the sentence, to which may be added the craziness of the man in respect of his understanding:—doe therefore order, that

the sayd cattle so taken be returned to the petitioner in kind, to be to his proper use & behoofe, for the maintenance of himself and family in his old age, such necessary charges being deducted as have been expended in the prosecution thereof.

"This is a true copie of An original petition exhibited to the Generall Court in October, as above, & the Courts answer thereunto being compared with ye originall & taken out of ye courts records.

As attests Edw Rawson, Sec'ty."

"There being an order made the last session of this court upon the petition of the wife of Mr William Stevens of Gloster, that what estate has been taken away from the sd Stevens by virtue of the order of the county court of Essex, should be restr'd, which said order of the gen'l court hath not hitherto taken effect, by reason the court did not nominate the persons who were intended in the said order, to make such return as aforesaid: Upon a further to this court, the court doth hereby order and appoint the next court of that county to see the order of the gen'l court fulfilled, and that the cattle taken away be returned in kind, or otherwise the true value of them as they were soule, necessary charges being deducted. the Deputyes have past this desiring the consent of our hon'd magists hereto.

"William Torrey, Chair.

"The magists consent not hereto.

"Edw Rawson, Sec'y.

"12th 3d 1668."

"At a second session of ye Generall Court of Election, held at Boston 9th October 1667. (here follows a copy of the foregoing with the following addition.)

"At a Generall Court held in Boston, May 19, 1680.

"Upon Complaint that this order above is not fulfilled for want of explanation whoe should perform the same, This court doth order yt ye Treasurer of the county of Essex, doe see the same bee forthwith fulfilled, either in species or in a value equivalent | the fine being taken by sd county court of Essex | and to be payd to the petitioner or her order. The Deputyes have passed this desiring the consent of our hon'd magists hereto.

"William Torrey, Chair.

"Not consented to by ye Mags. B. R. S.

"The Deputyes having already acted herein, we see no reason of an answer from us in behalf of ye Commlty.

"p. James Russell."

James, son of William Stevens, was probably born in England. Isaac and Mary were both baptized in Salem, 2, 11 mo., 1639. The name of Isaac appears nowhere on our records, nor anywhere else that I can find, except in the county records in 1661. Mary must have advanced beyond the period of infancy at the date of her baptism, for she married John Coit May 21, 1652. She appears to have had a second husband—John Fitch, and died Nov. 7, 1692. Ruth, the other daughter of William Stevens, was baptized in Salem, 7, 1 mo., 1641. She married Stephen Glover, Oct. 7, 1663, and died Aug. 16, 1664, eleven days after an infant daughter.

James Stevens was a very prominent citizen, as the History shows. He married Susanna Eveleth, Dec. 31, 1656, and died March 25, 1697. His children, all of whom are not therein mentioned, were born as follows:—William, Mar. 10, 1658; James, 23, died 30 Jan., 1660; James, Feb. 4, 1661, probably died Sept. 27, 1688; Isaac, Aug. 15, died Dec. 20, 1664; Samuel, Dec. 5, 1665; Isaac, 11, died 27 Nov., 1668; Ebenezer, Sept. 20, 1670; Mary, June 13, 1672, married Francis Norwood; Hannah, Apr. 9, 1675; David, Nov. 5, 1677; and Jonathan, Mar. 7, 1679. There is reason to suppose that the home of James Stevens was on the border of Mill River, nearly opposite Poles Hill.

William, oldest son of James Stevens, married Abigail Sargent, June 15, 1682. He came into possession of the land of his grandfather at the Cut, and there without doubt had his home. He died Sept. 24, 1701: and at the time of his decease was the leading merchant of the town in maritime business, small as his investments in it were. According to the inventory his estate consisted of "one-half of a deck sloop, £26; one-third of an open sloop, £15; two-thirds of another open sloop, £16; a negro woman, £18; mulatto boy, £10; one-third of a ware house, £5; house and homestead, £78; privilege called ye Cut, £30; two cows, £5; oxen, yearlings, swine and sheep; English goods, £5; and Barbadoes goods, £40;" amounting in all to £392.11. The records give him eight children, but the only ones

that survived their father were—Samuel, born Sept. 21, 1691; Abigail, June 29, 1694; and Susanna, Nov. 18, 1698, who married Jeremiah Butman. The widow married Nathaniel Coit, Feb. 17, 1702, and died Jan. 8, 1710. The real estate of the father was divided among the three children above named, March 6, 1713. It included "the dwelling house & homestead and a very sorry old saw mill and orchard and common right:" all of which were valued at £74.

Samuel, son of the preceding, married Anna, probably daughter of Capt. Joseph Allen, Jan. 23, 1713. They both lived to very old age, for his will, made July 2, 1767, was not proved till Oct. 25, 1774, and it is certain that he and his wife were both living in April of the preceding year. In a deed of that year he called himself "yeoman," and as he owned considerable land it is probable that he spent his life chiefly in agricultural pursuits. In public office he only appears as one of the selectmen, in which capacity he served six years. His children were,—Anna, born Jan. 22, 1714, married Josiah Bradbury, March 6, 1738; Abigail, Nov. 23, 1715, married Jonathan Elwell, March 28, 1737; William, Feb. 22, 1718; Mary, March 31, 1720, died unmarried, probably about 1803; Hannah, July 27, 1722, married Nathaniel Parsons in 1746, and Nymphas Stacy, Sept. 28, 1769; Samuel, July 19, 1725, of whom we learn no more; and Susanna, Oct. 17, 1727, who never married, and is said to have gone in old age to live with relatives in Maine, where she died.

William, only son of the preceding who is known to have perpetuated the name, probably married, about 1741, Anna, daughter of Ebenezer Davis. They had a son William born May 8, 1742, soon after which date the father died.

William, son of the last William, married Dorcas Patch, July 10, 1763. She, I suppose, was the widow of Nathan Patch, and daughter of David Stanwood. She was born May 27, 1736, and was intending marriage with Nathan Patch Sept. 7, 1754. This William was a mason by trade, but I know nothing more about him except that he died before 1781, leaving a widow with five boys. The oldest of these, William, is said to have married and to have had a son William, who became a mariner, and of whom nothing more is told. David Stanwood, the next, after a somewhat discreditable

career, brought up at last at the Gloucester work-house, and there died, July 22, 1830, aged sixty-four. The next son, Samuel, settled in Newburyport, where he carried on business and became a highly respected citizen. He married Anna Pierce, of that place, and died on a plantation in St. Domingo in 1826, aged about sixty. He left a son Samuel, who died in Newburyport, Sept. 7, 1857, aged sixty-four, leaving children; and a son Isaac, a venerable gentleman now living in Charlestown District, Boston. So far as I can learn, members of this family are the only descendants of our ancient and famous shipwright by whom the name is now borne. The fourth son of the last William, was Isaac, who also settled in Newburyport, as a baker. He married Mary Catherine Dutua, a French girl from Guadeloupe, and appears to have died before 1800, leaving no offspring. The next and youngest son was John, of whom I can only say that he had a daughter Catherine to whom her uncle Isaac left by his will one hundred dollars.

Samuel, son of Deacon James Stevens, married Mary, daughter of William Ellery, Jan. 12, 1693. He died Nov. 16, 1756, aged ninety-one, and she, after a little more than a year of widowhood, married Elder Edmund Grover, both bride and bridegroom being over eighty years old. The town records do not give the date of the marriage, but Mr. Chandler's journal says, "March 16, 1758, Elder Grover and Madam Stevens married by Mr. White." It is worthy of mention that this venerable pastor also was then past four score. Family acquiescence in these strange nuptials may be inferred from another entry by Mr. Chandler, a few days later, when he alludes to a visit "at Elder Grover's in the Harbour," and adds, "their children together." But conjugal happiness is held by a very frail tenure at eighty, and in this case it came to an end in a few months by the death of the aged bride. Samuel Stevens, by his wife Mary, had ten children, of whom seven lived to mature years. Three of these were daughters: Mary, born Feb. 2, 1694, married Josiah Ingersol, Dec. 30, 1712; Abigail, May 7, 1702, married Joseph Miller of Boston, Apr. 15, 1719; and Susanna, Mar 25, 1717, married David Pearce, Jan. 20, 1736, and became the mother of two distinguished merchants of the town,—David and William Pearce.

Samuel, the oldest son of Mr. Stevens, born

May 7, 1696, married Abigail daughter of Joseph York, an early merchant of the town. Oct. 23, 1718. He perished at sea in 1722. The records give him two sons,—York and Joseph, but I know no more of either. His widow married Jacob Raudall, Jan. 13, 1725, and was probably dead in 1741.

James, the next son of Samuel, born April 4, 1699. I must believe to be the same who married Deborah, daughter of Elder James Sayward, July 15, 1717, though the bridegroom was then only a little over eighteen; so young that the History assigns her to another James, who it is found never attained marriageable age. James and Deborah had three daughters born in Gloucester:—Mary, May 2, 1718; Deborah, Oct. 23, 1719; and Abigail, Oct. 2, 1721. About this time he probably removed from town, and we hear no more of him till July, 1737, when he was of Durham, N. H. He was then appointed guardian to "Mary Stevens, alias Sanders, Deborah, Abigail, Susanna, Elizabeth, Samuel and James, all children which he had by his wife Deborah, deceased, daughter of Elder James Sayward, late of Gloucester, deceased." Sept. 13, 1737, he married Elizabeth Day, and about that time established himself as an innholder in Gloucester, in the house which had been owned and occupied many years by Rev. John White, and is still standing; and which he sold in 1740, for £300, to William Ellery. In April 1750, he is called "innholder" of Boston, and in November of the same year, "trader," of Gloucester. Jan. 20, 1754, he married Mrs. Mary Dow, of Portsmouth, N. H., and, according to a deed of the surviving executor of his will, Nov. 19, 1768, seems to have spent his last days in that town.

John, next son of Samuel, born July 11, 1707, married Rachel, daughter of Joseph Allen, Esq., Nov. 12, 1729. Besides a son John who died in infancy, and another of the same name of whom nothing more is known, he had a daughter Rachel, born Sept. 21, 1731, who married Nathaniel Ellery, Oct. 20, 1747, and died July 1, 1760, before completing her nineteenth year, leaving two children:—John Stevens Ellery, who became a prominent merchant of the town; and Rachel, who became the second wife of Daniel Rogers, Esq., another distinguished merchant. The date of John Stevens' second marriage is not on our books, but Mr. Chandler records, under date of June 20, 1751, "I

drank tea at Capt. John Stevens'—his new wife came on Tuesday." She was the widow of Col. John Gorham, of Barnstable; and, besides one son, brought to her new husband three beautiful daughters, one of whom married Eben Parsons, another became the wife of Daniel Rogers, and the other lived unmarried and died at an advanced age. Col. John Stevens died Apr. 13, 1779, aged seventy-two. His wife died Dec. 25, 1786, aged seventy-three. He left an estate of £3163, encumbered with debts to the amount of £2014. He owned and occupied the house on the corner of Washington and Front Streets, now in possession of Gorham P. Low, Esq.

William, youngest son of Samuel Stevens, sen., born Jan. 9, 1713, married Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph Allen, Esq., Nov. 22, 1733, and died May 10, 1767, aged fifty-four. She died Aug. 18, 1778, aged sixty-four. Besides his prominence in public affairs, he was an active business man, but died deeply insolvent. The inventory of his estate shows that he owned three fishing schooners; a farm with dwelling house at Eastern Point, valued at £800; some farming stock; and a dwelling house, valued at £480. The latter was the house still standing on the easterly corner of Middle and Short streets. Besides three daughters, Elizabeth, Anne, and Mary, no one of whom, so far as I know, lived to marry, he had a son William who died unmarried, Sept. 27, 1763, aged twenty-six. John, another son, born June 1, 1741, married Judith Sargent, Oct. 3, 1760, and died in St. Eustatia, leaving no child. She became the second wife of Rev. John Murray. A portrait of this lady, painted by Copley, is in possession of her relative, Ignatius Sargent, Esq., of Brookline. Another son of William Stevens, Samuel, the youngest, born March 12, 1748, married his cousin Elizabeth, daughter of Col. William Allen, Oct. 12, 1773; not in the year of his birth, as erroneously stated in the History. He died Dec. 9, 1795. His widow, with a son and daughters, removed to Portland, Me., where the son, named William Samuel, died unmarried, Aug. 27, 1804, aged twenty-seven. Mrs. Stevens died in Portland, Apr. 4, 1850; having attained the great age of ninety-seven years, five months, and eight days.

Ebenezer, son of Deacon James Stevens, is not known to have married, nor can I trace him beyond 1697, when he was absent at sea. In the History he is erroneously supposed to

have married and died in town, but he was therein mistaken for another person of the same name.

David, son of Deacon James Stevens, married Hannah, probably daughter of John Sargent, Feb. 11, 1703, and had two daughters,—Hannah and Rachel.

Jonathan, youngest son of the same, married Mary, daughter, I suppose, of William Sargent, 2d, March 13, 1707, and had a son Jonathan, born Dec. 7, 1707, who was living in 1737, and was the same, perhaps, who was intending marriage with Sarah Balston, June 3, 1745.

There is no record of the death of these last two sons of Deacon James Stevens, but the probate books show that administration on their respective estates was granted, May 15, 1710, to their only surviving brother, Samuel.

This article, the fruit of much research, in addition to some repetitions from the History to make it complete, contains all I know about the descendants of the skillful shipwright who built in London, before he made his home on the shores of Cape Ann, the great ship "Royal Merchant," of 600 tons.

RICHARD TARR.—Besides this settler, Mr. Savage finds a few others of the name who were early in New England, but of one only of these are descendants mentioned. The will of Richard of Gloucester, made Jan. 7, 1729, was proved June 13, 1732. In it he makes provision for his wife Elizabeth during her widowhood; to son William gives £5, and all his wearing clothes and apparel; to sons John, Richard, Joseph, Benjamin, Caleb and Samuel, £5 each; to Henry Davis, Elizabeth Davis and Hannah Davis, children of his daughter Elizabeth Davis, deceased, 5s. each; to his daughters Honour Wonsen and Sarah Tarr, 5s. each. In the inventory of his estate we find real estate, consisting of house and barn, and including five acres of land northeast of the house, next the sea, valued at £300: and personal,—8 cows, £21; 1 pair steers, £10; 3 yearlings, £8; 1 calf, £1; 20 sheep and 6 lambs, £20; 1 mare and colt, 60s.; 4 swine, £3; 8 beds and furniture, £16.5s.; warming pan and frying pan, £1.5s.; saw and augers, and other articles, making the amount in all £99.2.6. The full date of birth of his children recorded in Gloucester, not given in the History, is here added:—Elizabeth, Jan. 10, 1691, married Eben-

ezer Davis, Feb. 9, 1715, and died Dec. 29, 1724; a daughter (Honour), May 10, 1693, married, 1, John Wise, Nov. 2, 1712, 2, John Wonsen, Feb. 18, 1720, and 3, Isaac Prince, Dec. 10, 1730, and had children by each husband—nine in all; Richard, Aug. 26, 1695; Joseph, Jan. 16, 1698; Benjamin, April 9, 1700; Caleb, July 4, 1703; Samuel, June 25, 1706; Abigail, June 11, 1709; and Sarah, Sept. 11, 1716, married Thomas Dresser, Jan. 6, 1733. The sons William and John were probably born before their father settled in Sandy Bay; and Abigail, here given, but not mentioned in her father's will, died early, without doubt.

William, probably oldest son of Richard Tarr, married Elizabeth Felt, Dec. 21, 1708. The time of death of either is not found, but he was living at Sandy Bay in 1754. Besides a daughter Mary, who married Joshua Kendall; Eunice; Abigail, who married James Parsons; and Lydia; he had three sons:—William, born April 22, 1713; Richard, Feb. 3, 1715; and Jonathan, March 31, 1718. William married Martha Card, probably daughter of William, Dec. 17, 1739, who died soon without issue, and he next married, Jan. 6, 1744, Anna Harris, by whom he had daughters Martha and Anna. The latter was born Nov. 14, 1749, a few months after the death of her father, who was drowned; as I am informed by Mr. Pool, the venerable local antiquary of Rockport. The widow married Jonathan Andrews. The next son, Richard, I suppose to be the same who married Mary Flynn, Jan. 1, 1740, and had four daughters baptized at the first church, and of whom I can say no more. The daughters' names were—Mary, Elizabeth, Agnes, and Eunice. I do not find the marriage or any other incident of the life of Jonathan.

Of John, next son of Richard, sen., I learn nothing more than his intention of marriage with Elizabeth Heans of Marblehead, April 8, 1714, and the birth, June 9, 1719, and baptism at the first church, Aug. 16, same year, of his daughter Elizabeth; but he was probably living in town in 1725.

Richard, next son of Richard Tarr, has in the History, I fear, a wife to whom he was never married. Perhaps he was the Richard who married Sarah Beal, at Beverly, Dec. 29, 1719, and after the birth of a son Richard here, Sept. 10, 1722, may have removed to Marblehead, as a Sarah Tarr was administratrix of

the estate of Richard of that town, May 22, 1745. If this conjecture be accepted, the Richard who was killed by the Indians at Fox Islands, in 1724, must be the same who married Grace Hodgkins, Feb. 20, 1722, and had Hazelponl, born Dec. 20, 1722; and William, May 15, 1724. This Richard may have been a nephew or other relative of the settler at Sandy Bay. Of his children I can say nothing, unless it was his son William who married Sarah Williams, July 9, 1754.

Joseph, fourth son of Richard Tarr, married Sarah, perhaps daughter of Nathaniel Sargent, July 28, 1719. His children recorded here were—Abigail born Dec. 8, 1719; Joseph, Sept. 11, 1721; Benjamin, Dec. 2, 1723; and Nathaniel, Mar. 9, 1726, who married Elizabeth, daughter of William Fears, June 7, 1752. Mr. Pool says that Joseph Tarr and his family removed to Parker's Island, Georgetown, Me., and that he has met his descendants there.

Benjamin, next son of the first Richard, married Rebecca, the young widow of William Card, and daughter of James Wallis, Feb. 4, 1724. She had had three children by her first husband when he was lost at sea in 1722. This son settled in Sandy Bay, and is said to have died about 1783. She died Jan. 4, 1782, aged eighty-three. The town records give him three children:—Rebecca, born Nov. 18, 1724, married Thomas Row, Dec. 30, 1742; Benjamin, Dec. 25, 1726; and James, Mch. 13, 1729: to whom the records of the first church add Lucy, baptized Aug. 29, 1731; and Ann, Feb. 15, 1736, who married Daniel Thurston: to all of whom Mr. Pool adds three more,—John, born about 1733; Deborah, who married Mark Pool; and Henry. Benjamin, the oldest son, married Mary, daughter of Daniel Barber, Dec. 22, 1748. I find no record of the death of either, but he is said to have died in 1814, aged eighty-eight. In the records he has two children only:—Benjamin, born Aug. 25, 1749; and Mary, Feb. 17, 1752: but there were certainly many others,—Daniel B., born May 12, 1754; Job, Dec. 17, 1755; and Jabez, Aug. 19, 1758; known to me: and Moses, Epes, David, Robert and Francis, mentioned to me by Mr. Pool. The son Benjamin married Lucy Sayward, Aug. 9, 1772, and was the father of Capt. Charles Tarr, who died in Rockport, Nov. 3, 1871, aged ninety-three years and eight mos. The three sons whose date of birth is above

given, also married and lived to old age,—Job to about 81, says Mr. Pool. Daniel B. and Jabez were both revolutionary soldiers, and the latter fought on Bunker Hill. He died Nov. 25, 1844, aged eighty-five, the last survivor of the Gloucester soldiers engaged in that battle. Daniel B. died April 16, 1840, aged eighty-six. James Tarr, son of the first Benjamin, married Lucy Pool, probably in 1753. Besides his two sons, William and James, who were lost at sea in the ship *Tempest*, Mr. Pool tells me that he had a Solomon and Benjamin, and daughters; but the date of the death of father or mother he tells not, though he thinks the former died about 1807, and the latter about 1818. John, next son of the first Benjamin, born, Mr. Pool thinks, about 1733, married Elizabeth Goss of Squam in 1755, who was born Oct. 14, 1736. He enlisted in the army and died in camp, in Rhode Island, in 1776, leaving a son John who was with his father in the army, and died a pensioner of the revolutionary war, May 29, 1838, aged eighty-one years and eight months. His wife was Agnes Thurston, who died Dec. 27, 1844, aged eighty-one. Mr. Pool says they had fourteen children, and that this last John had brothers,—Joseph, who died about 1833, a bachelor; Andrew; and Abner L., who was drowned, unmarried: and two sisters who married. Mrs. Elizabeth (Goss) Tarr died in Apr., 1831, aged ninety-four and a half years. Henry, the other son of the first Benjamin, married Mercy Sayward in 1762. His son Henry, born in 1763, was lost in the ship *Tempest*, and a son Zebulon, born in 1768, was drowned near Cape Cod, young and unmarried; and Mr. Pool says that he also had other sons,—Nathaniel, Daniel, John Sayward, Caleb, and Henry again.

Caleb, sixth son of the first Richard, had a wife Martha, for whom no surname is yet found. They had twin sons, born Nov. 8, 1725, died in two days, and the eleven following children:—Martha, Caleb, Mary, Joshua, David, Hannah, Samuel, Jonathan, Susanna, Sarah, and Jonathan again. The father's will was proved June 8, 1752. The son Caleb married Hannah Davis, Oct. 27, 1748. The town and church records together give him nine children, of whom I can say nothing further. Joshua married Eunice Collins, May 21, 1754. The records give no children, but Mr. Pool informs me that he had sons Ebenezer and

Jonathan, and three or more daughters. David married Lucy Pool in 1758, and was drowned, says Mr. Pool, near Thatcher's Island, coming in from fishing, in 1759 or 1760, leaving a son David, who was a revolutionary soldier, and married and left descendants in Rockport.

Samuel, youngest son of Richard Tarr, married Elizabeth Williams, Oct. 12, 1726. He was drowned in Sheepscot River, Me., June 27, 1739. Perhaps she was the widow Elizabeth Tarr who married Samuel Clark, Jr., in 1747. The children of Samuel Tarr were:—Samuel, born March, 1729; Jacob, baptized Jan. 30, 1731; Jeremiah, born Feb. 5, 1733; Abraham, 1734; Elizabeth, baptized Jan. 2, 1737; and Elizabeth again, born Dec. 12, 1738, married Isaac Jacobs, Feb. 15, 1757. The son Samuel married Ruth Gamage, Sept. 9, 1760, and had Samuel, born 1761; Oliver, 1764; and Abraham, 1769: about which time, or soon after, the father must have died, as his widow married John Turner, Jan. 21, 1772. Jacob married Lois Elwell, Dec. 15, 1753, and had two daughters and a son Jacob. The latter was baptized at the first church Jan. 15, 1758. Abraham married Mehitable Clough. No children are recorded, but Mr. Pool says he had Elizabeth, Abraham, Mary Saunders, and Joseph Clowlin, and died before 1767, when his widow married Moses Cooper. Some of the descendants of Samuel settled at Eastern Point, whence, according to Mr. Pool, one of them, Abraham, removed to Bristol, Me.

Descendants of Richard Tarr are numerous. In the Directory for 1869 I count thirty-nine males in Gloucester and twenty-nine in Rockport, among whom are James P., representative from Rockport in 1841, the first from the town, and James G., representative from Gloucester in 1873 and 1874.

JOHN TUCKER.—Of no one of the numerous families of this name among the early settlers of New England, mentioned by Mr. Savage, is it so probable that our John was a branch as of that one settled about Piscataqua River. There was a Hugh of Kittery, and a Hugh who had a son John baptized at our first church Mch. 10, 1706. There was a Lewis of Newcastle, and a Lewis, perhaps his son, whose five children—Elizabeth, Lewis, Joshua, Isaac and John—born in the first ten years of the last century "at Kittery side in Piscataqua River," by John his wife, are in our records "in

order as they were born." There was a John, too, of Portsmouth, who died May 2, 1706. The name of John of Gloucester first occurs on his marriage to Sarah Riggs, May 9, 1681, and it is not found afterwards, except in the record of the birth of each of his children, till June 1707, when there was "granted to Sarah Tucker the wife of John Tucker and for her heirs lawfully borne of her owne body about ten acres of ground above the head of Goose Cove." He did not share in any of the general divisions of land, and it is not known when or where he or his wife died. His children were—Mary, born Oct. 5, 1682; Sarah, March 14, 1685; John, Dec. 27, 1686; William, May 11, 1690; Thomas, July 18, 1692, drowned in Carolina in 1717; Richard, March 27, 1695; Abigail, July 15, 1697; Joseph, Feb. 26, 1701; and Grace, July 27, 1706.

The son John married Mary Lane, Dec. 14, 1714; and perhaps widow Sarah Adams about forty years later. Of his twelve children, four—Mary, John, Samuel and Jonathan—died in infancy: the others were—Thomas, William, David, Job, a second Samuel, Eunice, a second Mary, and Martha. Thomas, born April 26, 1718, married Rachel Leach, Sept. 3, 1739, and had four daughters,—Mary, Susy, Rachel and Martha, the last two of whom were born in Falmouth. William, born June 26, 1720, married Ann Riggs, Nov. 3, 1743, had two children—John and Thomasine—and died Sept. 2, 1746. David is not known to have married. Job, born Apr. 22, 1728, married Ruth Dodge, of Wenham, Dec. 21, 1749, and had three daughters,—Mary, Ruth and Lucy, and a son Nehemiah; of all of whom, parents as well as children, I can say no more. Samuel, youngest son of the second John, born April 26, 1729 or 1730, does not appear to have married, unless he be the same as Lemuel, who was intending marriage with Mercy Riggs, May 11, 1751, and with Ruth Millet, Mch. 25, 1769. The births of his five children—Mary, Lemuel, John, James and George—all by his wife Mercy, complete my knowledge concerning him.

William, second son of the first John, married Dorcas, daughter of John Lane, Jan. 8, 1713. They had a daughter Dorcas who died in infancy, a first and second Abigail, and sons William and John. William, born May 22, 1721, married Patience Riggs, Oct. 18, 1742. Besides three daughters,—Dorcas, Elizabeth

and Patience, he had three sons,—William, Daniel and Richard. William, born March 4, 1745, married Rebecca Merchant, Dec. 24, 1765, by whom probably was born the William baptized at the fourth church Nov. 2, 1766. Becoming a widower, he next married, Aug. 16, 1773, Elizabeth Riggs, who bore him two sons—Abraham and Gideon, and died Dec. 20, 1778. He married next, Dec. 28, 1780, Abigail Riggs, who died Dec. 28, 1823. He died Feb. 15, 1804. The children of the last marriage were,—Richard, Thomas, Isaac, Jacob, Rebecca, Joshua, John and Simeon II. John was the well-known sexton and undertaker, who died July 27, 1872, aged seventy-seven. Daniel Tucker, born Jan. 6, 1747, was intending marriage with Margaret Lurvey, Nov. 25, 1769. She died in Aug., 1829, aged eighty-seven. The town records have the birth of his son Jonathan, April 11, 1775, and the records of the fourth church have the baptisms of Daniel, Aug. 11, 1771, of Daniel, again, Aug. 31, 1777, and of Patience, Feb. 27, 1780. It was the last Daniel, I suppose, who died Jan. 1, 1855, aged seventy-seven.

John, second son of the first William, born Jan. 30, 1725, married Mary Davis, Nov., 1746. Besides three daughters, Mary, Lucy and Susanna, and one without a name, he had two sons, John and Nathaniel. John was the revolutionary and militia officer, mentioned in the History. He married Elizabeth Elwell, Oct. 22, 1772, and died in Jan., 1831, aged eighty-two. She died Nov. 17, 1831, aged eighty-one. He had a son John, of whom I know no more, and two daughters:—Betsey, who married Elias W. Hayes, and Lucy, who married Col. William Beach.

Nathaniel, a revolutionary soldier also, and a Grand Bank skipper, married Judith Robbins, Jan. 4, 1787, and had many children. He died June 2, 1848, aged 87 years and 15 days, says the record, but the right computation makes him then 85 years and 25 days. She died May 8, 1842, aged seventy-nine.

Richard, son of the first John, married Abigail Harvey, Jan. 16, 1718, and was dead in 1733. His children were—Abigail, Benjamin, Sarah, George, Joseph and Richard. Benjamin had a son Benjamin, born, not apparently in wedlock, April 3, 1741. George, born April 24, 1725, married Hannah Parsons, Nov. 23, 1748, and died Oct. 8, 1756, without offspring,

so far as the town records show. Joseph, born April 8, 1728, was intending marriage with Elizabeth Hilton, Jan. 26, 1752. He was, I suppose, the Joseph who died Jan. 16, 1816. The records give him two sons—Joseph and William Hilton, both of whom appear to have married in town; and two daughters—Elizabeth and Mary, who died in infancy. Concerning Richard, youngest son of Richard, I can add nothing.

Joseph, youngest son of the first John, can have no further notice here, for without some show of identity it can not reasonably be assumed that he was the Joshua who married Sarah Denning, March 6, 1784, and had a son Samuel born May 31, following.

Here are given all of the first three generations of the descendants of John Tucker who bore his name, and of whom I have knowledge, and a few of later posterity are added, tracing one branch down to the present time. It is shown by the last Directory that there are on our Cape twenty-seven males bearing the name, of whom ten live in the section where the original settler had his home.

WILLIAM VINSON.—His will made Mar. 19, 1684, and proved Nov. 25, 1690, mentions "dear and loving wife Rachel," but the Probate records say that "Sarah, the widow and relict of William Vinson of Gloucester, appeared in court at Salem, 25 Nov., 1690," and presented an inventory of the estate of her husband, taken Sept. 25, preceding. In this document we find—"dwelling house, &c., £125; cows and other neat cattle, £39; a horse and a mare, £13;" and other items, to make up in all £188.3.8. The debts are given at £8.

The children of this settler were—Sarah, probably born in Salem, married Jeffrey Parsons, Nov. 11, 1657, and died Jan. 12, 1708; Hannah, also born there probably, married William Ellery, Oct. 8, 1663, and died Dec. 24, 1675; Elizabeth, born May 16, 1644, married James Gardner, June 19, 1661, and died Mar. 4, 1684; Richard, died July 24, 1652; John, May 15, 1648, died before 1683, probably unmarried; William, Sept. 9, 1651, died Dec. 9, 1675; Richard, again, Sept. 1, 1658, died Dec. 26, 1675; Thomas, April 1, 1662, died Dec. 31, 1675; and Abigail, May 8, 1668, married Jacob Elwell, July 5, 1686. William Vinson's second wife was widow Rachel Cook, who had a son John, and probably had had a previous hus-

band Langton, by whom she had a daughter Rachel, who married Hugh Rowe, and a daughter Mary, who married Thomas Day; as Vinson called Rowe his son-in-law and Mary Day his daughter-in-law.

HENRY WALKER.—The name of this settler is brought into these Notes for the purpose of giving the inventory of his estate, which, at the time of his decease, Aug. 20, 1693, was the largest that had been accumulated in the town. It shows that his employment, like that of the other settlers, had been upon the land, and not upon the sea. His will, made Aug. 29, 1690; and proved Oct. 20, 1693, gives to Nathaniel Colt, "who now liveth with me, all my houses and lands;" to his grandson Joseph Haskell £20 when twenty years old; "to the every one" of his son William Haskell's children £5; to his grand-daughter Sarah Robinson £20; to Andrew Robinson "that now liveth with me" £20, when twenty years old; and to all the rest of his "son Abraham Robinson's" children £2.10 each when of age. The inventory is as follows:—

Buildings, orchard and tillage land.	£120
Sixty acres marsh,	300
One hundred and fifty acres pasture, more or less,	300
wearing apparel, £12; beds and bedding, £12, books, 10s,	24.10
old chests, chains and wooden ware, 2 guns and sword, 50s, Pot and kettle and other iron ware £2	4.10
Iron tackling for husbandry, £3,	
English Corn, £6	9
Indian Corn, £12, 80 sheep, £38,	
horse bridle and saddle, £5,	55
8 oxen, £16; 10 cows, £38; 3 steers, £13 10; 2 steers, £8,	75.10
bull, £8.10s, 3 young cattle, £6; 4 calves, 50s; swine, £15,	27
Hay and a tow comb,	7
	<hr/>
	£922.10

The legatees of money were all grandchildren of his wife, children of Abraham Robinson, her son by her first husband, and of Mary Brown, her daughter by her second, who took the name of her stepfather and married William Haskell. By what tie or claim Nathaniel Colt came in for nearly the whole estate, I cannot say.

JOHN WALLIS.—The inventory of this settler, in the Probate records, bearing date Jan. 29 1691, contains the following items: one yoke of oxen, £7; 2 cows, £3; 2 steers and 1 heifer, £4; one-third of a small shallop, £3; household furniture and money, £38.13; total, £50.13s. "Also about 240 acres of land in Casco Bay, on Purpooduck side, where Jno. Wallis had a house which he lived in." His son Josiah, by wife Mary, had a son John born here Aug. 23, 1695, and a daughter Susanna, Aug. 25, 1699. There were two other children by this wife, born probably at Casco Bay:—Mary, who married Paul Dolliver, Feb. 11, 1713, and Sarah, who married Jacob Sawyer, Feb. 12, 1716. This wife was killed by the Indians at Casco Bay, in 1703, and he was next married, Dec. 19, 1706, to one whose name appears not on the records. By her he had two children: Josiah, born 1708, and Samuel, April 24, 1711; and he died Feb. 7, 1741, aged about seventy-nine. His will, of Dec. 31, 1739, mentions wife Sarah and all the children before named except Susanna and Josiah.

John was the son who was carried on his father's back in the escape from the Indian slaughter in which his mother suffered. He married Patience, daughter of Samuel Hodgkins, Jan. 8, 1719, and had the following children:—John, born Dec. 31, 1719; Patience, Dec. 26, 1721; David, Nov. 19, 1723; Susanna, baptized July 9, 1727; Josiah, bap. Sept., 1729; Mary, born Aug. 20, 1731; Josiah, Oct. 15, 1733; Joseph, April 1, 1736; and Benjamin, Oct. 4, 1738. The father went back to Casco Bay and was living there in 1768; but he seems to have left behind his sons John and David, for the town records give the marriage of John, Jr., and Dorcas Millet, Feb. 12, 1740, and the birth of their daughter Dorcas, May 23, 1746; and the marriage of David and Elizabeth Shortwell, April 8, 1745. The children of this marriage were—David, Daniel, Betty, and John, recorded in the town books, and Betty, again, Mary, Joseph, and two named Caty Denney, in the record of baptisms at the first church. The father is said to have lived to old age. His son David, Jr., born Oct. 13, 1745, married Abigail Goodrich, Jan. 1, 1771. He lived on Front St. many years, was sometime a coaster, but finally removed to Kettle Cove, where he died. I do not learn that he

had children. Daniel, born June 13, 1747, married Mary Babson, June 25, 1768. The town and church records together give him two Dauids, two Davids, and Samuel, but I know nothing more of parents or children, except that Daniel, born Sept. 25, 1770, married Isabella Webber, May 8, 1791, and removed to Maine. John, the next brother, born June 1, 1755, may be the same who married Anna Clough, Aug. 14, 1774, and had a son Moses, born April 30, 1774, and a daughter Anna, Aug. 24, 1777. Joseph, the next son of David, baptized Feb. 4, 1759, married Sarah, daughter of Abel Woodbury. He was lost in a vessel which was supposed to have foundered soon after leaving Gloucester on a foreign voyage, about 1800. His widow lived to be very old. The records have the birth of his son Joseph, July 26, 1789, and no other, but there were besides John and David, the latter being a venerable citizen of Rockport at the present time. Joseph married widow Sally Bray, was a farmer at West Gloucester, and died there March 20, 1874, aged 84 years and 8 months. His wife still lives, nearly as old. His descendants and those of his brothers comprise nearly all of the few now bearing the name on the Cape.

Samuel, youngest son of Josiah, married Sarah Thomas, Nov. 14, 1734. The town records have the births of his four daughters—Sarah, Elizabeth, Hannah and Lucretia; and the church records the baptism of a son Samuel, April 10, 1748, after which I know nothing of any of the family, unless the son be the same who married Lucy Brown, Sept. 22, 1787. A Samuel died Dec. 12, 1806.

James Wallis, son of the first settler John, had a wife Martha, and the following children: Elizabeth, probably married William Andrews; James; Rebekah, born Jan. 8, 1699, married, first, William Card, Aug. 25, 1717, and, second, Benjamin Tarr, Feb. 4, 1721, and died Jan. 4, 1782; Martha, Dec. 16, 1701; Joseph, April 24, 1704, killed by Indians at Fox Harbor, 1724; Benjamin, Oct. 6, 1707; and Jonathan, June 17, 1711. The will of James Wallis, made Aug., 1731, proved 1743, provides for his wife Martha "a comfortable subsistence," and mentions sons Jonathan and Benjamin, the latter in captivity and heard of no more by me; and daughters Elizabeth and Rebekah. The inventory of his estate, Mar. 31, 1744, amounted to £186.14.4.

James, son of the preceding, married Hannah Card, Dec. 8, 1720, and had two daughters.—Hannah and Sarah. As the History tells, he shared the unhappy fate of his brother Joseph, at Fox Harbor, in 1724. Jonathan, the next son, is, without doubt, the same who married Eunice, probably daughter of William Tarr, Dec. 18, 1740, and was intending marriage with Mary Williams, Dec. 16, 1749. Hannah, Jonathan and James are the children mentioned by the first marriage, and Benjamin and John by the second. The son James was, I suppose, the James who married Judith Slinger, Jan. 24, 1769.

Of the descendants of John Wallis, all who bore the name in town before 1775 are here given; and five generations are traced in one line down to the present day. The name is now usually spelt Wallace.

MICHAEL WENNER.—This settler, who died Jan. 12, 1729, aged nearly ninety, was, in the opinion of John S. Webber, Esq., who is investigating the family history, the father of Samuel, Michael and James, the first persons of the name in town who were known to be husbands and fathers. Samuel and James were only brief sojourners here. The Michael with a wife Deborah in 1701, and the Michael who appears with a wife Sarah a few years later, are thought by Mr. W. to be identical. The children of the last named Michael were:—Michael, born Jan. 26, 1716; Deborah, Nov. 2, 1717; James, Sept. 14, 1719; John, July 15, 1722; Joseph, July 28, 1724; Benjamin, May 21, 1726; Mary, 1728, died Feb. 1, 1729; Nathan, Aug. 28, 1730; Ignatius, July 6, 1733; and Mary, Feb. 24, 1735. Probably there was an earlier Nathan, for the records contain the death of Nathan, son of Michael and Sarah Webber, 23 Jan., 1730, in the 20th year of his age. The date of the father's death is not known, but administration of his estate was granted to his wife Sarah 11 Feb., 1760.

Michael, son of the preceding, married Hannah, daughter of James Sawyer, July 15, 1739. He was lost at sea, between Gloucester and Boston, in August, 1760. She died in New Gloucester, Me., Feb. 7, 1803, aged eighty-six. Besides four daughters.—Hannah, Rebekah, and two Sarahs, he had a son John, born April 7, 1742, and a son Michael, baptized at the first church Sept. 4, 1757. It is said he had another Michael, born Jan., 1760, and that he

was a soldier in Capt. Joseph Roby's company, in the continental army in 1775, and fought on Bunker Hill. We know that a Michael and Joseph Webber were on the roll of that company. He married Sarah Campbell of Portland, Me., in 1782, and settled in New Gloucester, where he died March 19, 1827. She died March 7, 1829, aged sixty-six. They had nine children, of whom one was Gen. John Webber, named in the History. John, elder brother of Michael, married Lydia Morgan, Dec. 16, 1766. He also settled in New Gloucester, was an officer in the militia, and died without issue May 9, 1809, aged sixty-seven.

James, second son of the first Michael, married Patience, probably daughter of John Wallis, March 22, 1739, and had Patience, James, Nathan and Deborah, of not one of whom, or of the parents, do I know anything more. Perhaps they all accompanied Wallis on his removal to Falmouth.

Benjamin, fifth son of Michael, married Hannah, daughter of John Babson, Nov. 29, 1750. Besides their two sons, mentioned in the History, they had a daughter Hannah, who married William Morgan, and a daughter Mary, who married Daniel Staples and settled in Maine.

Ignatius, youngest son of Michael, married Elizabeth, daughter of Robert Stewart, March 13, 1757. He was a shipmaster, and died at sea in command of a vessel. She died April 21, 1821, in her eighty-ninth year. His first child and only son was the Ignatius who died Feb. 1, 1829, aged seventy-two; named in the History. Then followed these seven daughters,—Elizabeth, Anna, Sarah, Deborah, Esther, Judith and Isabella; each of whom was married.

John, Joseph and Nathan, other sons of the first Michael, did not perpetuate the name in Gloucester, or anywhere else that I can learn; and at the present time it is borne here by very few of his descendants. The History and this Note together contain the names of all of the family known to me to have lived in town before 1775.

NATHANIEL WHARF.—This settler bought of Henry Joslyn, Nov. 1, 1693, a house and land between land of Timothy Somes and land of Thomas Riggs, sen., but he first appears in town on his marriage, 30 Jan., 1684, to Ann, daughter of Thomas Riggs, who died Dec. 17, 1701, aged thirty-seven; having given birth to thirteen children in the seventeen years of her

married life. These children were,—Nathaniel, born March 9, 1685; Rebecca, April 21, 1686; Mary, April 7, 1687; Charity, 22, died 24 Feb., 1688; Thomas, Jan. 30, 1689; Mercy and Experience, June 15, 1690, died same day; Hannah, July 29, 1691; Arthur, March 5, 1694; John, Jan. 15, 1696; Patience, Oct. 17, died Dec. 9, 1697; Abraham, Oct. 11, 1699, died March 19, 1706; and Lydia, Nov. 27, 1701, who died Jan. 20, 1702. The date of the father's death is not known, but it is certain that he was living in 1734, and probably much later. If, as I suppose, he was the Nathaniel Wharf of whose estate his sons Isaac and Arthur were appointed administrators 11 Aug. 1755. The History makes the oldest son, Nathaniel, marry Hannah Stevens, Feb. 7, 1715, but there may be some doubt whether this were marriage of that son or second marriage of the father. Hannah Stevens was, perhaps, widow of David, and the children of this marriage were,—Thomas, born March 21, 1717, and Isaac, June 7, 1720. If it was marriage of the son, he must have died soon after the birth of this last child, as Arthur, his brother, is called eldest son of his father in 1723. This Thomas married Dorcas Lane, Nov. 16, 1738. He was a Grand Bank skipper, and was lost, with all of his crew, on a voyage to the Banks in 1753. Besides two daughters,—Dorcas and Sarah, he had six sons,—Job, John, Nathaniel, Thomas, David, and Eliphalet Day. I know not that more than two of them married: Thomas, born Aug. 3, 1747, probably married Sarah Lufkin in 1768, by whom he had three children; and soon after, it is supposed, removed to New Gloucester, Me., where, in the old burying ground, a grave stone records his death, Jan. 22, 1835, aged eighty-seven, and another that of Sarah his wife, July 21, 1835, aged eighty-eight. His three children were Thomas, Sarah and Susanna, who were baptized at the fourth church. Thomas, without doubt, was the same who died in New Gloucester, Feb. 15, 1864, aged ninety-three. David, born Feb. 2, 1752, is the same, I presume, who had a wife Jenny, and, besides five daughters, three sons,—Eliphalet, Nathaniel and William. Nathaniel died May 28, 1847, aged forty-eight. Isaac, brother of the first Thomas, married Catherine Connolly of Newbury, Sept. 9, 1744, and had six children, including sons John C., Isaac and Humphrey. Isaac, born April 13, 1749, married

Mary Wallis, May 27, 1770, and had six daughters and a son John. He was a sea-captain, but when and where he met his end I know not. His widow died in Boston in April, 1841, aged eighty-eight.

Arthur, son of the first Nathaniel, appears to have lived a bachelor till March 24, 1737, when he married Martha Lee. Besides three daughters, the records give him sons,—Abraham, John and Samuel, the first of whom, born July 17, 1728, married Mary Allen, Feb. 9, 1761, and died by suicide, as told in the History, (p. 450) probably without issue. Samuel, born April 13, 1746, married Hannah Davis, June, 1772, and had Hannah, Susanna and Samuel, beyond whom my research has not extended.

John, son of the first Nathaniel, was intending marriage with Hannah Cleigh, March 5, 1719. The records give him ten children, including two pairs of twins. The names of his sons were, James, John (of which name there were two), Nathaniel and Arthur. James, born Jan. 23, 1720, married Eunice Day, Jan. 5, 1744, and had eight children, of whom two were sons,—James and John. Arthur, born June 18, 1732, I suppose to be the same who married Lydia Cunningham Oct. 31, 1751, and, besides three daughters, had six sons.—Jonathan, Arthur, Joseph, Kinneum, Abraham and Oliver. Abraham, born Dec. 18, 1769, was probably the old fisherman who died Feb. 25, 1851.

A William, of whom I do not find the father, married Martha Williams, Nov. 12, 1772, and had a son William, and two daughters: Martha and Lucy. An Arthur was intending marriage with Rachel Jackson of Sheepscot, March 1, 1755; and an Arthur with Judith Bootman, June 24, 1766.

Nathaniel Wharf was the only person of the name among the early settlers of New England. All of his male descendants bearing the name, who, as far as my research can discover, were born in Gloucester before 1775, are included in this account of the family. I know not to what extent the name has been perpetuated by emigrants, but it is borne in the last Gloucester Directory by only five persons.

HENRY WITHAM.—Too easily, many years ago, with little skill in reading ancient chirography, was the name Thomas Wathen in our county records called by me Witham; and it was suggested in the History that he might have been father of Henry. The inventory of

estate of Thomas Wathen, "a cote and a pare of briches and a doblet," £1.15s., and tools, £1, was returned by Zebulon Hill and Stephen Glover, both of Gloucester, 4th mo., 1653. No other Witham but Henry appears among the early settlers of New England. I find no grant of land to him till the general grant of six acre lots in 1688; but it is certain that his son Thomas sold to Joseph York, in July 1701, before his father's death, eighteen acres lying near Lobster Cove, that had belonged to him. His name first occurs in the record of his marriage, June 15, 1665, to Sarah, daughter of Morris Somes, who died May 11, 1689. He next married, Oct. 23, 1691, Lydia Griffin, who died Nov. 1, 1702. He died April 17, 1702. His children were:—Thomas, born Sept. 29, 1666; Henry, Oct. 27, 1668; John, Feb. 19, 1671, died June 18, 1671; Samuel, Feb. 26, 1673; and Joseph, Dec. 21, 1676. The last I trace not beyond 1695.

Thomas Witham married Abigail, the youngest daughter of James Babson, July 8, 1691, and died Aug. 1, 1736, aged seventy. She died Feb. 25, 1745, aged seventy-three: the date of death of each being learned only from the gravestones in the old burying ground. Their children were:—John, born May 1, 1692, died Nov. 14, 1709; James, Dec. 21, 1693; Henry, Dec. 6, 1695; Joseph, Dec. 16, 1697; Daniel, Aug. 30, 1700; Ebenezer, May 8, 1702; Abigail, April 4, 1704; Sarah, June 8, 1706; Zebulon, Jan. 8, 1708; Patience, Feb. 15, 1710, married, first, Edmund Grover, and second, John Pool; and Thankful, Jan. 2, 1718, who married Ebenezer Grover. The father must have been a man of uncommon qualities, for, apparently beginning with nothing, he brought up all but one of this great family to mature years, educated one son at Harvard College, and left an estate valued at almost £4000. His will, made July 29, 1736, gives to his wife Abigail house at the head of the harbor to dwell in during her widowhood, all household stuff necessary to keep house, two cows, ten sheep, ten cords of firewood brought to her door, four barrels cider, ten bushels corn, one hundred pounds each of pork and beef brought to her house, and apples; to son James upper end of great marsh or meadow; to son Joseph one-third of farm at the cape, having given his son Henry one-third in time past, now gives the other third to Joseph and Henry; to son Daniel lower

part of great marsh; to sons Ebenezer and Zebulon, homestead, house, tan-house, barn, fields, orchards, and tan-yards belonging to homestead, on both sides of the way; to James, Joseph and Zebulon, wharf and ware-house at head of the harbor; to daughter Abigail £150 in Province bills; to Sarah £50, to be paid by Ebenezer and Zebulon; to Patience Grover £100, besides what she had already received; to Thankful Grover £100; to Joseph Gatchel, his apprentice, £10; and, lastly, a negro man to his son Henry. Some of the items of his inventory were—the homestead, about 67 acres, £1700; two-thirds of farm at the cape, about 90 acres, and one-third of a barn thereon, £720; house and barn near head of the harbor, £200; wharf and ware-house, £150; stock of leather, £193; two yoke of oxen, £41; nine cows, £54; three heifers and steer, £19.10; and swine, horses, and 120 sheep and lambs.

James, the oldest son of Thomas who lived to mature years, married Hepzibah, daughter probably of John Stanwood, Feb. 7, 1723. Besides five daughters,—Susanna, Sarah and Rebekah, twins, Rachel and Jerusha, he had sons,—James, John, Thomas and Zebulon, the first three of whom appear to have married in town. A cellar on a lonely spot near what was once known as Stacy's Pines, on the back road to Rockport, marks the home of James Witham and his son Thomas, who, it is said, were employed by some of the Low family to watch their flocks and herds in the neighboring pastures. In its later days the old house was frequently visited by young people, and was the scene of a good deal of mirth and jollity.

Henry, the next son of Thomas, married, Jan. 18, 1733, Rachel, widow of Thomas Parsons and daughter of Elder Jabez Baker of Sandy Bay. He settled at Sandy Bay, probably on the land bequeathed to him by his father, became an elder of the fifth church, and died March 18, 1777, aged eighty-two. She died in Jan., 1795, aged over ninety. Their children were,—Anna, Moses, Mary, Patience, Joshua, Bethiah, Henry, Abigail, Caleb and Ebenezer. I know not that more than one of the sons married. Henry, born Feb. 13, 1744, married widow Anna Davis, Dec. 17, 1767, and is said to have died at about eighty years of age. His son Henry, says Mr. Pool, died in 1819, of a malignant fever caught on board of a vessel in Boston, recently arrived from a sickly port,

aged forty-nine; leaving a son William Henry, who settled in Illinois, and removed thence to Houston, Texas, where he died in 1855.

Joseph, the next son of Thomas, married Jane Haraden, probably daughter of John, Dec. 2, 1728, and had Jane, Abigail, Joseph, Andrew, Jane, again, Sarah and Edmund Grover; of no one of whom, parents or children, can I say more, except that I suppose Andrew, born Oct. 28, 1731, to be the same who married Sarah Witham, May 11, 1758, and had a son Joseph and four daughters recorded in the town books. Joseph Witham, sen., died before Sept. 24, 1744, when his widow Jane administered on his estate.

Daniel, the next son, married Lydia, daughter of Thomas Saunders, Jan. 7, 1735. As a prominent citizen the History gives a sufficient account of him. His children were,—a first and second Lydia, a first, second and third Daniel, Thomas, John, Mary, a first and second Judith, Martha, and one without a name. I know but two of the daughters that married,—Lydia, who married James Porter and died Nov. 4, 1773, and Mary, who became the wife of Jacob Hodgkins. The third Daniel was the youngest child, and was born Aug. 8, 1753. He was a tailor, and lived in a house on Pleasant street which was for many years the residence of his father. He was twice married: first, to Susanna Row, April 11, 1780, by whom he had sons Daniel and Joseph; and, second, to Mrs. Mary Humphreys, widow of William, I suppose, by whom he had two children.—William and Judith. He, I suppose, was the Daniel Witham who died May 4, 1815. His widow married Jonathan Sargent, Aug. 6, 1820, both bride and bridegroom being well advanced in years.

Ebenezer, next son of Thomas, married Elizabeth Patee, Jan. 14, 1735. The town records give him but one child, but the records of the first church swell the list to nine, whose names were,—Benjamin, Dorcas, Lucy, Ann, Asa, Jeremiah, Esther, Elizabeth and Ebenezer. Benjamin was baptized March 28, 1736, and died Dec. 10, 1814. His marriage is not given in the town records, but we know that his wife was an Ayres, probably Ruth, daughter of Thomas. Nor are any of his children on the town books; but the church records have the baptisms of five, one of whom, Charles, baptized Aug. 9, 1767, married Dorcas Witham,

Oct. 27, 1791, and died in the fall of 1795, of a fever, which also carried off about that time his brothers Jesse and Nathaniel. His only son, Charles, is the venerable owner and occupant of the estate at the Farms which successive generations of his family have held more than a hundred and eighty years.

Zebulon, youngest son of Thomas, married Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Sanders, Dec. 17, 1736. She died Nov. 27, 1767, aged fifty, and he next married Dorcas Lane, Jan. 28, 1770, who died Oct. 3, 1825, aged eighty-three. He died Jan. 22, 1791, aged eighty-six. A sea-captain in the early part of his life, his latter years were spent as a farmer on the estate bequeathed to him by his father. By his first wife he had twelve children: nine sons,—Sanders, Zebulon, William, Mark, Joseph, Edward, again, John; then one without a name, then a nameless daughter, an Elizabeth, and, lastly, a son Thomas. To these his second wife added seven more,—Dorcas, William, Daniel, Moses, Anna, John L. and Aaron; the last in 1781, when his father was in his seventy-fourth year. Several of the sons married in town, some of whom are said to have removed to Maine. Sanders, born Jan. 17, 1737, married Patience, probably daughter of Thomas Harris of Sandy Bay, Dec. 13, 1759, and, besides other children, had a son Thomas, who settled in Minot, Me., and a son Zebulon, who died in Rockport, March 4, 1840, aged seventy-four. John L. was twice married, and died without issue Oct. 6, 1865, aged eighty-seven; presenting the rare instance of the lives of father, son and grandson covering a period of one hundred and ninety-nine years.

Henry, second son of the first Henry, died, probably unmarried, before April 24, 1695, when an inventory of his personal estate,—“1 Sarge Cont, 35s; 1 yoke oxen, £7: 6 sheep, 36s; debts due, 40s; and money, £16;” was presented at Probate Court. He also had real estate to the amount of £28.17.

Samuel, brother of the preceding, married Rebekah, probably daughter of James Gardner, Dec. 5, 1705. The date of his death is not known, but it is certain that he was dead in 1716. His children were:—Samuel, born July 11, 1707; Rebekah, Oct. 11, 1710; and John, Sept. 10, 1713. I know not that the latter married. Samuel married Deborah, probably daughter of John Stanwood, July 3, 1732. The

town records give him three children,—Samuel, William and Rebekah, to whom the church records add John, Benjamin, Deborah and Joseph. The father was a Grand Bank skipper, and he and his son William were lost at sea, in 1759, by the foundering of a vessel in which they were coming from the Banks. He was spoken near Cape Ann, just before he was supposed to be lost, and was thought to have gone down in consequence of carrying a press of sail in a heavy blow, in attempting to get into port before a gale should come on. The son Samuel married Elizabeth, daughter of Timothy Higgins, March 23, 1758, and had several children; one of whom, Deborah, born, as she said, Oct. 4, 1766, and certainly baptized at the first church Oct. 12, same year, has a distinction in our history that no other native of the town has attained. In 1804 she became the second wife of Capt. Jos. Sanders, and after having two children separated from him and supported herself many years by teaching a school for small children. When old age came on she found a home in the family of relatives, and, after lingering till past a hundred, with mental and physical faculties not much impaired, died April 12, 1868, at the extraordinary age of one hundred and one years, six months, and eight days.

This account of the Witham family mentions every one, known to me, of the first three generations of the descendants of Henry, the first settler, who bore his name. Of six sons of the first Thomas, here are given the names of sixty-six children,—thirty-six sons and thirty daughters. By these sons it might have been reasonably expected that the name would be largely perpetuated in town; but the havoc of war and emigration probably combined, in the last century, to take off many of the young men, and I count in the last Directory only twenty males of the name in Gloucester and Rockport together.

HUMPHREY WOODBURY.—It is difficult to imagine the inducement by which this settler was led to exchange the fertile soil of Beverly for the rocky island in Annisquam river where he seems to have spent the latter half of a long life. Biskie, now called Rust's, Island is mentioned in the early records, and grants of land on it were made soon after the settlement of the town; but nobody is known to have lived there before Humphrey Woodbury had his

home upon it. An old cellar still to be seen there was probably once covered by his house. March 15, 1686, the town voted "that the common upon Biskie Island is reserved to put the rams upon and to wean calfs if need be." Woodbury must have been already there; for the birth of his daughter Elizabeth, July 30, 1682, is in our records. His other children recorded here are, — Nathaniel, born July 23, 1684; Susanna, Sept. 18, 1695; and Humphrey, June 24, 1698. The three children of his son Nathan, who was one of the number born in Beverly, were, — Samuel, Hannah and Bethiah; of no one of whom, or of the father, do I know more. His son Humphrey married Abigail Bray, Jan. 18, 1726, and had, besides daughters Abigail and Mary, two sons, — Humphrey and Abel. The daughter Abigail married Joel Stanwood and had two children, Joel and Abigail, and soon after became a widow. She then went to New Gloucester, to live with her father, who had removed thither and taken a lot near the block house. There she married Deacon William Stevens, and died March 11, 1808, aged eighty-two. Abel remained in Gloucester, and was intending marriage with Jerusha Day, Nov. 15, 1755. Besides a daughter Jerusha, who married Israel Rust and lived to a great age, he had a daughter Sarah, who married Joseph Wallis and lived to be very old, and four sons, Abel, two Issachars, and Winthrop. The latter was intending marriage with Lydia Clark, Aug. 5, 1795, and beyond him I have traced no descendant of this settler bearing the name of Woodbury.

SAMUEL YORK.—Besides the Yorks of Dover, Mr. Savage finds but one, James of Stonington, among the early settlers of New England. There can scarcely be a doubt, I presume, that John, son of Richard of Dover, removed with his wife Ruth to North Yarmouth about 1680; and she, probably, was the Ruth York whose deposition of Feb. 7, 1687, about the treatment of herself and her son by the Indians, is in the Massachusetts archives.

Whether Samuel were brother or other relative of this John, I can not say; but it is certain that a Samuel York was concerned in purchasing of the Indians a large tract of land on the east side of Androscoggin river as early as July 22, 1670; and he was probably the father of Samuel, born in 1678, and Benjamin, born in 1680, who were children living in Falmouth

on the second destruction of that town, as appears by a deposition given by them in 1759. Discouraged, it is likely, by the dread of continued Indian hostility, Samuel York, like several other sufferers from the same cause, sought refuge in Gloucester. He settled at Annisquam, probably before 1693, when his daughter Hannah married Edward Haraden. The three daughters mentioned in his will, not named in the History, were, — Hannah; Sarah, wife of Abraham Robinson; and Rachel, wife of Josiah Lane. Another daughter, Elizabeth, married Samuel Griffin in 1703, and probably died before her father. He died March 18, 1718, aged seventy-three, and the Mrs. York who died Nov. 28, 1724, was, without doubt, Hannah, his wife.

Samuel, his son, married Mary Dutch, of Ipswich, Feb. 21, 1706, who died April 16, 1709, and he next married Mary Potter, with whom he was intending marriage Oct. 27, 1711. The Ipswich records show that he had many children, several of whom died young, and that he died in that town June 7, 1767, when, according to the deposition before mentioned, he must have been eighty-nine years old.

Benjamin, the next son, married Mary Giddings, Dec. 7, 1704. Besides two children who died in infancy, he had, — Benjamin, born Dec. 30, 1710; John, June 8, 1713; Samuel, Oct. 13, 1715; and Mary, March 11, 1718. He joined the emigration to Falmouth, Me., the home of his childhood, in 1727, where, without doubt, he was living at the date of his deposition in 1759. My inquiry for the time of his death has been fruitless.

Richard, brother of the preceding, married Patience Hatch, Jan. 17, 1711, and died May 2, 1718, aged twenty-nine. His widow married George Harvey, March 15, 1720. He left four children, — Patience, who married Joseph Haraden; Thomas; Mary, who married Samuel Griffin; and Richard, who died soon after his father. Richard York came into possession, by the will of his father, of the estate at Lobster Cove which the latter bought of Timothy Somes in 1700, and there carried on the fishing business. His inventory mentions schooner Endeavor, and sloops Tryal and Dolphin, and shows a total amount of £907.5.6. His son Thomas, born Aug. 10, 1713, married Dorothy Low of Ipswich, Nov. 7, 1734. Both died before 1764, leaving three children, — Elizabeth,

Joseph and Thomas. The latter may have been brought up in Ipswich by his guardian, Timothy Bragg. Joseph, born Feb. 20, 1742, remained at or near his native home, and married Martha Griffin, Sept. 25, 1764. I know nothing more of either, except that the records give them three children, Joseph, Dorothy and Thomas, the last of whom, born Dec. 12, 1780, married Nancy Thompson, widow, and settled in Rockport, where he died March 17, 1868. He had three daughters, all of whom married; but he himself, so far as I know, was the last descendant of Samuel York who bore the name on Cape Ann.

Joseph York, probably connected with the above family, may have come to Gloucester at the same time. He bought of Thomas Witham, July 1701, "eighteen acres near Lobster Cove, which was his father's, Henry Witham; bounded east with land of John Davis, west by Edward Haraden, south with ye river called Lobster Cove, and on ye northerly end with ye sea in Ipswich Bay." At this place, near the location of Samuel York, he carried on the fishing business and engaged perhaps in other trade. The settlement of his estate shows that he had been prosperous, for a balance of £1420 was left to be divided among his heirs. Among the items in his inventory are,—house, barn, orchard, 2 ware houses, wharf, and 20 acres of land, valued at £750; 30 acres of land at Plum Cove, £100; schooner and furniture, £215; small fishing sloop, £100; silver, £28.7.3; gold, £13.9.6; and 1470 lbs. tobacco. Joseph York married, 1, Abigail, daughter of Abraham Robinson, Jan. 10, 1700, who died July 13, 1720; and 2, Deborah Haraden, May 23, 1726. He died Oct. 13, 1728. His children were,—Abigail, born Jan. 29, 1701, married, 1, Samuel Stevens, Oct. 23, 1718, and 2, Jacob Randall, Jan. 13, 1725; Ruth, Feb. 28, 1703, married William Elwell, Oct. 27, 1720; Mary, May 14, 1705, married Francis Sargent, Aug. 9, 1722; Sarah, July 5, 1707, married William Young, Nov. 24, 1725; Hannah, who married William Knight of Manchester, March 18, 1729; Joseph, Oct. 27, 1711; and Rachel, Aug. 21, 1718, who probably married Benjamin Card, Dec. 28, 1732. I do not find that Joseph, the only son of Joseph York, married in Gloucester. Possibly he settled in Falmouth, Me., where a Joseph York lived in the first half of the last century, and is said to have

died there at the age of thirty-four. He had four sons, one of whom was Deacon Samuel York, who settled in North Yarmouth, and died in that town, April 11, 1880, aged eighty-three. He was twice married, and had by his first wife seven children, and by the second thirteen. Mr. John York, for the last forty years or more a citizen of Rockport, and now living there at the venerable age of eighty-three, is the last survivor of the twenty children. Samuel York, Esq., representative of Rockport in 1856, is his son. Besides the descendants of Mr. John York, I know none now bearing the name on Cape Ann.

ADDITIONAL NOTES.

ALLEN.—Rose, daughter of the first Joseph Allen, was probably the same who married Thomas Lee, of Manchester, Jan. 13, 1726.

Joseph, son of the second Joseph, married Martha Hubbard, of Boston, Jan. 11, 1732, and died April 2, 1739. Lucy, daughter of the same, became the wife of Thomas Marshall of Boston; whose intention of marriage with her was published May 16, 1757. He was a distinguished officer in the revolutionary war.

The portrait by Copley, stated in the article on this family to be of Elizabeth, daughter of William Allen, sen., does not represent that lady, but her mother.

Mary Allen, wife of David, and daughter of Rev. John White, died Aug. 29, 1765.

Isaac Allen, who settled in New Gloucester, Me., is said to have died in Minot, Me., in 1855, at the age of ninety-nine.

BUTMAN.—Jeremiah, son of the first Jeremiah, was lost at sea, on a voyage to the Banks, in 1753. His son Jeremiah died in 1819, says Mr. Pool, who adds that his wife was Martha Harris, by whom he had many children, the youngest of whom was John, who died March 16, 1866, aged eighty-one.

ELLERY.—The widow of William, the first settler, must have attained great age, for she was living at the date of the will of her son John, Dec. 11, 1741, then eighty-six years old.

The name of the second wife of William Ellery, the signer of the Declaration of Independence, was Abigail Carey, not Casey, as printed in the Note on this family.

John, eldest son of the first William by his

second wife, became a sea-captain and merchant of Boston, where he married, Aug. 30 or 31, 1710, Jane, only daughter of Capt. John Bonner. She died Oct. 30, 1739. The date of his death I have not found, but his will, made Dec. 11, 1741, was proved July 31, 1742. In that he gave freedom to his negro man servant, named Cornwall, and to another (after sever 1 years) named Gloucester; to his niece Mary, daughter of his brother William, who had lived with him ten years, £200; and the rest of his estate to his son John. He had four children,—John, Mary, Nathaniel and Jane, the first of whom only appears to have reached mature age. John, born Feb. 19, 1712, graduated at Harvard College in 1732, and became a merchant in Hartford, Conn, where he married, July 28, 1737, Mary, only child of Mr. John Austin, a merchant of that town. A newspaper of the day alludes to the bride as "an agreeable young gentlewoman and heiress to a large estate," and adds "above 300 persons were at this solemnity, for whom a plentiful and splendid entertainment was provided. 'Tis said so grand a wedding was scarce ever known in these parts." Mr. John Ellery died in 1746, leaving two sons, John and William. John, born in 1739, graduated at Yale College, 1758, married Eunice Hooker, March 26, 1760, and died April 14, 1764. William was twice married, but left no son known to me. He had three daughters, one of whom, Jane, married Henry Seymour, and was the mother of Thomas H. Seymour, late governor of Connecticut. William Ellery was a distinguished citizen of Hartford, and was the first postmaster of that place under the United States government. He died in 1812.

Anne, eldest child of the first Nathaniel, born Dec. 7, 1721, married William Ingersoll, a sea-captain, Nov. 23, 1749, became a widow, I think, about 1770, and died Feb. 20, 1797.

The Alice, wife of Epes, probably youngest child of the first Nathaniel, was Alice Foster, with whom he was intending marriage Feb. 23, 1780. Besides his two children, mentioned elsewhere, it appears from his family bible, in possession of a descendant now or lately living in Missouri, that he had a son Epes, born in Gloucester, July 2, 1780. He is said to have been a goldsmith in Boston. He married Ann Bullard, of Watertown, Nov. 29, 1810, and removed to Richmond, Va., where I know not

how long he lived, but he finally settled in Baltimore, Md., and died there, July 18, 1849. His wife died at the age of seventy. His oldest son, Albert, born in Richmond, Va., was killed in the rebel service in the late civil war, as before told. William, his next son, graduated at the University of Maryland, practiced medicine in Baltimore, and finally settled in La Grange, Mo., where he died in 1860, aged about forty-four. Augustus, another son, settled in West Virginia. Ann, his daughter, married Dr. Bonman of Virginia, and settled in La Grange, Missouri.

Elias Ellery, son of the second William, probably became a sea-captain, and is supposed to have been the same who sailed in a sloop from Boston, Sept., 1758, bound to Africa, and suffered shipwreck on the passage, as related in a letter from him to his owners in Boston, dated Jamaica, April 15, 1759. The following is an extract from the letter:

"Soon after left the coast met with hard gales of wind, which sprung my mast; on the first of December, in a very heavy storm, shipped a sea which broke 6 or more of the timbers in the Starboard Waste and made her leak so fast, that was obliged to keep the Pumps continually at work; on the 26th lost the Rudder Irons, so that we could not steer at all, and was left a wreck to the mercy of the Seas, the forebooms and some of the carlings fell into the Hold, and the mainboom unship'd. We had not a Cake of Bread on board for above 3 Months and but a Pint of Water a Man for two Months, and one without any. In this Extremity and Distress we continued till the 22d of March, almost famished when providentially a Snow from Whitehaven bound to Jamaica took us off the wreck. We took out a few things and left the sloop half full of Water. Shall take passage next Week in Capt. Wells for Boston."

Perhaps it was this Elias who was the subject of the following item in the Boston Post Boy of Sept. 24, 1759:—"We have an account from Barbadoes that Capt. Ellery of this town, from the coast of Guinea, died there two days after he arrived."

Mr. Chandler also records in 1759 the death of Daniel Ellery, "at the West Indies, of fever." He, without doubt, was the Daniel, son of the first Nathaniel.

No record tells the death of Dependence,

youngest son of the first William Ellery; but, in a list of deaths in 1753, in Mr Chandler's Journal, I find the name of Dependance Ellery, which I presume refers to this person, or to his son of the same name. To the four children of his son John, mentioned elsewhere in these Notes, should be added—William, baptized Nov. 27, 1768; Betty, Oct. 28, 1770; and Nathaniel, (posthumous) March 7, 1773; Benjamin, born in 1742, son of Dependance, was the same, I suppose, who, according to Mr. Chandler's Journal, died "abroad" in 1759.

John Stevens Ellery, oldest son of the second Nathaniel, died Aug. 23, 1797, aged forty-nine, and was buried with masonic honors on the following day. He was one of the principal merchants of the town and left considerable property. William, his brother, is said to have died of a fever in Martinico, during the revolutionary war, aged about twenty-one.

Mr. Harrison Ellery, of Boston, son of the late William Ellery, of Chelsea, has materials for an interesting genealogical and biographical account of his family, from which he has kindly furnished several items for this article.

ELWELL.—John Elwell, son of the first Robert, married Jane Durlin, Oct. 1, 1667, probably in Salem. Their son John was born Oct. 11, 1668, and daughter Jane, 23, 11 mo. 1671.

HASKELL.—Benjamin, son of the first William, married for second wife Emma Bond, of Beverly, June 10 1698. Patience, his daughter, married John, not Hugh Roberts, as stated in the Note on this family.

LANE.—Joseph, son of the first John, died April 24, 1743, in the 45th year of his age; and we must therefore suppose that it was his son Joseph, who, at the age of twenty-four, married widow Joanna Harraden with half a dozen children.

James Lane, a single man, son of Deacon James Lane, without doubt, master of a fishing schooner, was lost on a voyage to the Grand Bank, in 1753.

NORWOOD.—Francis Norwood, Jr., married for second wife, Mrs. Esther Foster, of Charlestown, Sept. 12, 1726.

Mr. Pool says the name of the wife of Joshua Norwood, Jr., was Aldrich, and adds that his son Solomon married for second wife, Lois (Rowe) Lufkin, and had by both wives seventeen children, and died in 1824, eighty-four

years old; that Joshua, Isaac, and Stephen, other sons of Joshua, Jr., removed, each with a family, to Blue Hill, Me.; that Moses, another, settled in Eastport, Me.; and that Nathan, another, remained at Gloucester and settled at 'Squam.

POOL.—John Pool, it seems certain, was not a son of Jonathan, of Reading. Mr. E Pool informs me that a tradition in the family says that he was born in Taunton, England, and fled from that place, at the time of Jeffrey's "bloody assizes," to the northern part of the country, whence he emigrated to New England.

Jemima, wife of the second John Pool, died Jan. 21, 1750, in the 50th year of her age.

PRINCE.—John Prince, who settled in New Gloucester, Me., died there about 1813, it is said. His wife was Mary, daughter of Jonathan Haskell, of Gloucester. She died in Minot, Me., at the house of her son Jonathan, Sept. 28, 1836, aged ninety-nine years and ten months. They had a daughter Mary, born here, Aug. 20, 1758, and a son John, born in New Gloucester, Jan. 20, 1761.

JOHN SMITH.—The first of the three John Smiths, mentioned in the History (p. 159,) had, by wife Rebekah, a son Daniel, born Sept. 10, 1692. Arg. 1, 1694, he bought land at Eastern Point, and then probably fixed his abode there, on the south side of Smith's Cove, where he and several generations of his descendants lived. His other children were—Mary, born Aug. 17, 1696, died March 15, 1697; Joseph, July 3, 1699, died Aug. 28, 1701; and Jonathan, born Sept. 23, 1702. Of the father I can say no more. The son Daniel married Lydia, perhaps daughter of John Sargent, Jan. 4, 1717, and had four daughters, and four sons—Daniel, John, Andrew and Benjamin; of whom Daniel, John and Hannah only survived to share in the division of their father's real estate. His inventory, amounting to £1468, 16s., is dated June 4, 1748, and has among its items, silver and gold, £10, 14s. 8d.; cash, £187, 15s.; bonds for money, £58. 2s.; and a sloop, £402, 10s. The charges against the estate were £618, 16s., of which £386 are down for funeral expenses. His son Daniel, called cordwainer, born Feb. 11, 1722, was twice married: first, to Bethiah Baker, and next, to Sarah Eveleth. The town and church records together show that he had sons—

Daniel, David, Job, and William, and three daughters; but I can tell no more of parents or children.

John, second son of the first Daniel, born Oct. 22, 1723, married Abigail, probably daughter of Samuel Fleming, Nov. 27, 1746, and died Jan. 9, 1789. She died Nov. 21, 1807, aged eighty-two. He occupied the estate of his grandfather at Eastern Point, and there carried on the fishing business, as appears from his having two schooners in the Grand Bank fishery in 1774. He is said to have been largely engaged in this and other trades after the war, but his dealings had become of small amount towards the close of his life. The inventory of his estate is given in the Probate records, and amounts to £213. He was one of the Committee of Safety in 1776, and a selectman in that and a few following years. Besides three daughters, he had seven sons, of whom the sole representative bearing the name, known to me, is Jacob Allen Smith, of Bangor. Henry, father of the latter, born May 4, 1768, married Lydia, daughter of Capt. Jacob Allen, Nov. 11, 1792. She died June 1, 1816, aged fifty. He died in Surlingham, Aug. 29, 1810, leaving besides Jacob A., other children, one of whom, John, was of the unfortunate crew of the sloop William, which, under command of Capt. Joseph Foster, sailed from Gloucester for the West Indies, Aug. 3, 1816 and was never heard of more. John Smith and Sargent Smith, whose privateering exploits are related in the History, (p. 425), were two of the seven sons above mentioned. John was born Oct. 30, 1748, and married Sarah, daughter of Deacon Hubbard Haskell. She took for second husband John Rogers, famous as school master, and for long service as town clerk. Sargent Smith engaged in trade after the war, and died insolvent about 1785.

Jonathan, youngest son of the first John, married Mary Carlisle, April 26, 1723. He died in October, 1732, leaving four children:—

Sarah, Jonathan, Mary, and Amos; and an estate of £864, 16s, 10d.

John Smith, Jr., mariner, and wife Susanna first appeared at the birth of their son John, Nov. 2, 1702, who died June 25, 1719. How, if at all, he was related to the first John, I have not learned. His other children were three daughters, and a son Joseph, who was born March 20, 1709. Administration of his small estate (£101, 6s), was granted to his widow Susanna, May 13, 1713. She died Mar. 2, 1725. The son Joseph is the same, I suppose, who married Abigail Gardner, Feb. 26, 1730. The records give him six children, of whom three were sons,—Joseph, John, and James, who appear to have married in town and to have had families. The latter had a son Charles, born April 1, 1772; the same, I presume, who died Nov. 9, 1845, aged seventy-three, and two other sons, James and Samuel, of whom I can say no more. The sons of Joseph were—Joseph, William, and Benjamin; and of John,—John, Joseph, Benjamin, James Gardner, and Samuel. This family of Smiths seems also to have been settled at Eastern Point, but the descendants now bearing the name there, if any, must be very few.

SOMES.—William, son of the first Timothy, married Hannah Sargent, of Amesbury, July 13, 1701. Ebenezer, another son of the same, married Ruth, widow of James Babson, with whom she was intending marriage July 9, 1737.

To the list of early settlers given in the History, (p. 54) perhaps the name of Henry Muddle should be added, though all I know about him is, that an inventory of the estate of Henry Muddell, of Gloucester, amounting to £16, 10s, was returned to Probate Court by Peter Duncan, July 3, 1663. Andrew Sargent, probably son of our William, sen., was in England in 1679, and brought a letter to a Philip Muddle from his wife. A Philip Muddle of Gloucester had been complained of for not living with his wife.

NOTES AND ADDITIONS
TO THE
HISTORY OF GLOUCESTER.

SECOND SERIES.

BY JOHN J. BABSON.

WITH AN APPENDIX CONTAINING INDEXES TO PARTS I AND II.

Salem Press Publishing and Printing Company,
The Salem Press.
1891.

10335.9

Minot Fund

NOTES AND ADDITIONS TO THE HISTORY OF GLOUCESTER.

SECOND SERIES.

THE FIRST CHURCH.

REV. RICHARD BLYNMAN.

THE "yearly maintenance" of Rev. Richard Blynman, the first pastor of this church, was £10. The "History" notices his return to England and leaves him at Bristol in 1671. It appears by a letter from him to Rev. Increase Mather, at Boston (4 Mass. Hist. Coll., viii, 330), that he was living in 1678. In 1871 the name was still borne by a few residents of the city of Bristol.

REV. JOHN EMERSON.

The full date of birth of the children of Rev. John Emerson, not stated in the History, is here given: Ruth, Aug. 26, 1660; Martha, Nov. 28, 1662; Mary, March 7, 1665; Elizabeth, Aug. 25, 1667, died April 6, 1683; John, May 14, 1670; Dorothy, July 6, 1675; and Samuel, Nov. 20, 1678, who died Dec. 5, 1687. Of the son John, one regrets to learn that his conduct in the early part of his college career was not creditable; but he received his degree in 1689, and, for aught I know to the contrary, lived and died a respectable minister of the gospel (Sec. 4, Mass. Hist. Coll., viii, 663). The Essex County Records contain the following deposition, relating to John Emerson, jr., which I here insert, as an interesting item in the family history of the second minister of the town.

"The Deposition of Joseph Allen, Esq., of full age, testifieth and saith, that he being present with Mr. John Emerson and his father at Gloucester, Mr. Emerson, Jr., declared himself that he would go for England, and was upon his removal when ye neighbors heard of it was

very much troubled ; insomuch that his father sent for him back again. When they were together the young man, among other discourse, told his father that he wanted wherewithal to live upon for a livelihood ; whereupon his father gave him a parcell of land lying nigh ye meeting house in Glosster and bounded it to him and gave him a deed at ye same time, and further declared that as long as he did help him in ye work of ye ministry he would give him ten pounds a year out of his salary. William Sargent Sen., testifieth ye same above written and further we say not.

Joseph Allen.
William Sargent.

Sworn by both in Court at Ipswich, March 31, 1702."

The publication of the "Winthrop Papers" in 5 Mass. Hist. Coll., 1, 437, brings to light the following letter from Rev. John Emerson, never before published. Wayt Winthrop, to whom it was addressed, was Wait Still, son of John Winthrop, governor of Connecticut. He was of the council of Sir Edmund Andros, and after the overthrow of the government of that oppressor in 1689, in which he heartily joined, he was made commander of the militia.

These for the Honorable Wayt Winthrop, Esqr., in Boston.

GLOSR. July 26, 1690.

HONOURED SIR,—May it please you to cast an aspect upon these few lines. They are to acquaint your honour with the sad and deplorable state & condition of our towne of Gloucester & also humbly to crave your helpe & succor in this our condition. Sir, the case that we have to spread before you is, that, whereas there is forty seaven of our souldiers under a presse, the case so stands with us that if they be not released I must needs tell you, & it is nothing but truth that I tell you, that we must all be forced to leave the towne, for we are not able to stay any longer after they are gone ; but must of necessity be made a prey to the enemy. We shall not have men left to keepe up a watch, nor in any wise much lesse to withstand an enemy, which we are in every day & night in expectation to breake in upon us, by reason that we are a front towne upon the sea, & so good a harbor for shipping as I believe there is not a better nor a bolder in all New England, by the report of the ablest seamen. Those that are under presse are above halfe of those that traine, as I am informed, &, besides, there will be nothing neare enough left to get in hay & harvest, so that we must of necessity be forced to kill our cattell, & our in great danger of being famished. Therefore my request to your selfe is that you will be pleased to release all these men that are under this last presse, there being already listed fiveteen volunteers for Canada, besides seaven that are pressed to the Indian wares. Therefore if you please not to releive us in releasing of these men, we must of necessity, as abovesayed, & the inhabitants due resolve upon it, to leave the towne rather than to live in continuall hazzard & feare of their lives, & to be exposed to all other calamitys. So having given you a true account how the case

stands with us, I leave it to further consideration & discretion, hoping you will please to grant my request in giving your assistance, &, with my service to you presented humbly take leave & remaine, Sir, Your affectionate kinsman & servant,

JOHN EMERSON.

Sir, I have often thought it a matter of great concernment, & for not only our safety but also the safety & good of the country, that there might be some battery or other defence here fortified with some great guns, for the ablest seamen doe all concur that if this place be taken they will with ease stopp or take all shippes that either come in or goe out.

This letter is dated fourteen days before the departure from Boston of the fleet engaged in the unfortunate expedition under Sir William Phips against Canada in 1690; and the "presse" from which Mr. Emerson so earnestly pleads for release, was, without doubt, for soldiers for that expedition. Let us see how completely facts justify the worthy pastor's intercession for his flock. In 1638 the town voted that every household-er, and young man upwards of twenty-one years of age, that was born in town, and county, should have six acres of land. According to the record, every man who is known to have been then an inhabitant excepting two who were very poor, and one or two others who had just moved into town, received a grant of land. The number, excluding the minister and his son, appears to have been just one hundred, of whom, in 1690, several were dead. We may therefore make a liberal allowance for young men under twenty-one capable of bearing arms, and for sojourners and others whose names had not yet got into the records, and still come to the conclusion that there could not have been in the town, in 1690, as many as ninety men fit for military duty. Moreover, the History shows (p. 214) that the number of persons assessed for a poll-tax in 1693 was only seventy-eight. I know not that information can anywhere be obtained concerning the number of Gloucester men that actually joined this ill-fated expedition to Canada, but that it included a very large proportion of the young and able-bodied men of the town there can be no doubt.

REV. JOHN WHITE.

No records of this church previous to the ministry of Mr. White are now in existence, but it seems that he must have possessed such, for he begins his record of baptisms with those "baptised before 1703." His first entry in the records is here given:—"The Reverend Mr. John Emerson after more than forty years spent in the ministry in this town of Gloucester left this life for a better Dec. 2, 1700 being about the 75 year of his age. And after about ten years spent in trouble from the

different apprehensions concerning a minister unworthy me, John White (who am less than the least of all that in a probationary way preached here), was pitched upon and chosen by church and Town to be their spiritual pastor and guide, which solemn charge I had given me the 21st of April 1703 By the reverend Mr. Gerrish, pastor of the church at Wenham and the Rev. Mr. Wise gave the Right Hand of Fellowship."

The following were the male members of the church residing in town in 1703 :

Joseph Haskell, Deacon, James Parsons, Deacon, William Parsons, sen., James Davis, sen., William Haskell, sen., Benjamin Haskell, Timothy Day, Joseph Allen, James Sayward, Jeffrey Parsons, John Hadley, Nathaniel Coit, Humphrey Woodbury, Anthony Day, John Bray, John Parsons, James Davis, jun., Thomas Day, sen., Samuel Day, Morris Smith, Nathaniel Parsons.

Besides the above the following five male members were out of town : Mr. John Emerson, Thomas Millet, Samuel Allen, Jacob Davis, Samuel Webber.

Mr. White's daughter Mary, wife of Deacon David Allen, died August 29, 1765.

From the catalogue of the library of this "zealous, faithful and excellent divine," consisting of about fifty different works, I select the following of the value of four shillings and upwards : — Henry's Exposition, 5 vols., £6 6s 8d ; Heylin's Cosmography, £1 ; Burkett on the New Testament, £1 5s 0d ; Hildersham's Lectures, 14s ; Bishop Babington on the five books of Moses, 10s 4d ; Perkins' Works, 18s ; Willard's Body of Divinity, 15s ; Kendall on the Doctrine of the Reformed Churches, 4s ; Hooker's Ecclesiastical Polity, 4s ; Hildersham's 108 Lectures, 12s ; Cambridge Concordance, 5s 6d ; Virgil in Usum Delphini, 4s ; Cole's Dictionary, 6s. All the rest of his books did not amount in value to the list here given. The first one mentioned is, of course, the celebrated Exposition of the Old and New Testaments by Matthew Henry, an English divine. It is called a work of a practical and devotional rather than of a critical kind.

In the History, p. 231, it is stated that the town was presented at a Quarterly-Session Court in Salem for neglect to provide a school according to law. It seems that in 1711 it was again faulty in this particular and had again been complained of at Court. On the last occasion the minister intercedes for his people, in the letter here given. The "Commodious School house" mentioned in it is that described in the History

p. 233, which cost twenty-four pounds fifteen shillings. "The present Expedition" to which he alludes is the unfortunate attempt against Canada.

Glouster, June 25, 1711.

May it please your Honours,

At this time I think it my duty to Intercede for our delinquent town. I have stirred up the Town some years past to set up & maintain a publick School as the Law directs. They have complied and have built a Commodious School house & for several years past have had a Grammar School Master. And to my certain knowledge the Reason why we are now destitute is not for want of caring for & seeking after one, but rather because at this juncture there is none to be had. The Selectmen desired me when I went to the Association Meeting to enquire after a suitable person but none could be found, & again when I went to Election, & there I enquired to no effect. Moreover Capt. Allen one of our Selectmen took a Journey to Cambridge & apply'd himself to the President for direction & Assistance in this Matter. And the President told him that there was none at leisure till after Commencement, but Mr. President promised to supply our want then. Capt. Allen went down to Boston & enquired of Mr. Wadsworth but after all this care & Travall we happen at this Crisis to be destitute. Now may it please your Honours seeing that the Town has a due regard to learning and the Good Laws of the Province for in March last the Town Voted that they would have a Grammar School Master for this present year & have taken care for his support, I would humbly pray that your Honours would not rigourously exact upon us according to the Letter of the Law, & I dare promise that your Honours' Indulgence shall not be abused unto a negligence in this Matter. I will humbly offer some things to prevail with your Honours. The present Expedition is a Heavy burden to us as well as to other Towns, for many that go not themselves contribute for the encouragement of such as serve, as also the Enemy make fearful depredations upon our poor fishermen at Cape Sables. Now how discouraging it would be, all Circumstances considered, for the Town at this Time to be fined for a delinquency that cannot be prevented. I will leave to your Honours Consideration, Wishing your Honours may at this time & from time to time be directed unto a prudent & faithfull Application & Administration of the Good Laws we are under.

Your Honours Humble &
Obedient Servant,

JOHN WHITE.

For the Honourable Her Majestys Justices assembled in general Sessions of the Peace
Att Salem.

REV. SAMUEL CHANDLER.¹

In 1752 Mr. Chandler bought a lot on Middle St. and erected on it a gambrel-roofed house, still standing, which he owned and occupied till his death. He married Anna Pecker of Haverhill, Sept. 12, 1738. Her son Samuel married Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. Jonathan Parsons of Newburyport, probably in 1781, and died in 1787, leaving an only son, Samuel, born in 1782, who married Elizabeth Wyatt of Newport. He

¹ See p. 327 of History.

was a shipmaster and lived in Medford. He was lost at sea in 1827, leaving a daughter Elizabeth who married Isaac A. Hatch of Bangor, and died in 1857, aged thirty-two.

A sermon delivered by Mr. Chandler on Thanksgiving day, Nov. 29, 1759, was printed. His text was Isaiah ix : 6. — "His name shall be called Wonderful." A specimen of the style of this sermon is given in the following extract :

"Wonders are immersed in the deep. There is the ramble of Leviathan, the king over all the children of pride, who makes the sea boil like a pot. There dwelt the fish that arrested the fugitive prophet Jonah, confined him to a cabin until he was delivered up to justice. This is the habitation of cod fish, an unimpaired source of Treasure, a rich revenue, a wholesome repast, delicate diet; the reward of the dripping toils of the fishermen, who live in the spray and labor on the verge of the ocean. The Almighty monarch appoints the place of rendezvous for the scaly herds and finny tribes, parades them on the banks; and moved by his guidance they come volunteers to the hook and are drawn from their native element. His all-seeing eye penetrates the deep abyss. He saw the fish that swallowed the silver coin, sent Peter to the rock, and brought the willing subject to the hook, who resigned himself with his prize to be a tribute for his master. He feeds, leads and rules every inhabitant in the watery world."

Mr. Chandler kept a journal of which a few small annual volumes are preserved. Mingled with much that is unimportant, they contain many items that will be read with interest by all who take pleasure in getting an occasional glimpse of the life of past generations, as it exhibited itself on the spot on which we now dwell. From this journal I have been permitted to make some extracts which will be here presented in print; commencing with the first entry connecting Mr. Chandler with Gloucester.

Feb. 9, 1751. Dr. Parsons & Capt. Jacob Parsons came to desire me to go to Gloucester to preach there.

Feb. 11. The committee from Cape Ann called again.

Feb. 21. I set out for Gloucester; Lodged at Mr. Wibirds with Mr. Wear; sat out next day.

Feb. 22. and dined at Mr. Whipple's, Hampton; went over Almsbury ferry lodged at Mr. Jewetts at Rowley.

Feb. 23. I dined at Ipswich at Mr. Emerson Cogswell; I set out for Cape Ann, mist my way after I got over the gt Bridge and went abt a mile out of my way; got down to the Harbour just before sunset; called at Capt. Jacob Parsons according to desire; by Guess the first store I called at to enquire at was his, went in drank a dram there of old mans harnes; he went with me to Mr. Whites where I Lodge.

Feb. 24. I preached at Gloucester from Isai. lv. 1; afternoon from John v. 40; in the evening came in Deacon Stacy and one Mr. Chapman of Ipswich, a very talking old gentleman of near four score years, a Zealot he says he is abt 9 years old; drank tea at noon at Mr. Stevens; they *dine*.

Feb. 25. Mr. White and I walked up to Dea Allens, home to dinner, then we walk down to the Harbour. Went first to Mr. Gibbs (he at Boston) she (they say) was the most desirous of my coming. Mr. White sd to her there was no need of the caution he gave her. She sd she was not disappointed. She sd Mr. Sayward and others had spoken of me often at their House. I sd I did not apprehend I was under such disadvantages, if I had t'would have been a damp to me. We drank tea there and then went to Capt. Seargeants, drank a glass of wine and harno.

Feb. 26. Mr. White and I went to Dr. Plumers, dined there, kindly entertained; after Dinner Dea Allen and the Dr went with us into the woods. I heard a spring bird sing.

Feb. 27. Snow in the morning, cleared up; after dinner Mr. White and I went to Capt. Saunders and to Mr. Littlehales and to Deacon Warners and then to see Mrs. Denning, sick; I prayed there, then back to the Deacons family meeting. I prayed and read a him, of Mr. Rede. Rev. iii. 17.

Feb. 28. was church meeting; I went up the Hill while Mr. White went to meeting; went to the Apostolic see & to the Burying place; converse among the toombs; home and read Mr. Durham upon Isai l. iii.; received a letter from Mr. Rogers of Ipswich, requesting help for the Sect.

March 1. after dinner Mr. White and I went to the harbour to Mr. Wm. Stevens; he says he believes there is a good prospect if I tarry that the people will be united; he seems cordial, we went to Capt. Elery's, were very kindly entertained, drank tea there. Mr. Stevens read my papers of dismission in the evening. Dr. Parsons Dea Stacy and Mr. Woodward, a comtee of the chh chosen yesterday, came to my Lodging at Mr. Whites to treat with me and invited me to tarry with them three months; informed me that twas the mind of the church to proceed to settlement; I informed him of the situation of my affairs, the prospects of usefulness elsewhere, in the school and at Berierch, and could not engage so long a time, but in the case I engaged to supply them 3 Sabbaths next to come, & then I must return to York and be absent one

Sabbath, and then I would return here and give them a further answer.

March 2. We went to the Harbour to be shaved ; went into Nath'l. Allens, very kind ; his wife was Mr. Gee's daughter ; went to Mr. Wm. Stevens, none at home ; went to Mr. Jaquish, Schoolmaster, and home.

March 3. Very cold day ; I preached from 2 Cor. iii. 18., had great freedom and enlargement. Remarkable good attention ; at noon we walked home ; in the evening Capt. Gibbs and Mr. Witham came up to Mr. White's to see me ; spent the evening there. Mr. White says I shall be the man if they are worthy of me.

March 4. Snow in the morning ; I tarried to dine at 11 o'clock ; got to Ipswich at 2½ ; baited my horse at the Tavern ; slept over to Col. Eveleigh's ; to oats 2d. to a pair of yarn Gloves 18d ; then set out for Rowley ; a very stormy snowy day. Lodged at Mr. Chandlers.

March 5. Very stormy ; I lay by at Mr. Chandlers.

March 6. after dinner I set out with uncle Chandler for Andover ; Col. Tenny and Mr. Chandler went with us to Fosters to break the way ; I got to Father's.

March 7. I visited at Mr. Philips—parish meeting.

March 8. I set out for Cape ann, dinner at Mr. Woods, lodged at Col. Eveleighs ; kindly entertained ; very bad riding ; the snow that fell Monday and Tuesday abt 15 inches deep.

March 9. rainy, foggy ; exceedingly bad riding. I got down to the Harbour abt 1 o'clock ; dined at Capt. Nathl Allens ; then to my Qtrs at Mr. Whites.

March 10. Stormy, rain, but pretty full meeting ; I preached from Gen. xxviii. 2, and Matthew xxiv. 30-31 ; was sent for at noon to see Mrs. Perring ; she is dying ; I prayed with her ; drank a dish of tea at deacon Warner's he says they agreed to be silent as to commendation but the others sd oppose ; for that reason Mr. White was not at meeting. I Lodged at Mr. John Stevens ; kindly entertained.

March 11. Clear & pleasant ; went to see the fort ; dined at Capt. Gibbs ; She gave me a cambric Handkerchief and 2 fans for my two daughters ; I visited at Mr. Wm. Stevens, & went again to Mr. John Stevens ; prayed with a little negro girl sick ; and to Capt. Jacob Parkers ; and to Mr. Whites ; Dr. Plumer and wife there.

March 12. We went over the cut to deacon Jno. Parsons ; he confined with a cold. We dined at Dr. Williams ; Mr. Parsons of Byfield there ; then went to Capt. Princes ; his wife sick a bed ; Mr. Parsons

prayed there. We attend the funeral of Mrs. Perring. Mr. Wm. Stevens spent the evening at Mr. White's.

March 13. Went down to be shaved; went to Capt. Elery's came home and went down to Lect. at 3, at the Harbour. I was much assisted; found greater freedom than since I have been in town; preached from Eph. v. 2; after meeting went with Mr. White to Mr. Woodward's; drank tea; Even at Dea Stacys.

March 14. Went down to Mr. Sayers; to Sam Parsons; afternoon I preached Mr. Rogers Lect. was very much confused; supd at Mr. Rogers; spent the evening at Mr. Wm. Allens.

March 15. Very rainy S. E. storm; I was very dull; went over to Deacon Stacys; he sick of Jaunders.

March 16. Went after Dinner to see Capt. Princes wife; sick of fever and jaundus; prayed there; went to barbers; paid me 8 Dollars for travelling expenses and 2 days of preaching, and they kept me and my Horse, £4 per week for my Board 8d a day for my Horse; he sent my wife a Bilbo Handkerchief; then we called in at Mr. Allens, sail-maker.

March 17. I preached; had great enlargement in prayer and preaching, freedom; Mr. White administered the Sacrament; I partook; at noon went to Mr. Woodward's; drank tea.

March 18. Went with Mr. White in the shaise to Capt. Grovers; drank tea at Saml Lightons and came home.

March 19. Went up in town, Mr. White and wife and I, to Capt. Elery's and then to Madam Allens; there was one Mr. Davis and wife; he is under great trouble of soul; I went to Dr. Plumers and came to Mr. White and wife at Deacon Allens; drank tea; then came home.

March 20. Went to Harbour to Mr. Stevens; to Barbers; to old Mr. Stevens; to Jas. Stevens; he confind; to Mrs. Perkins; prayed there; she is blind.

March 21. Provincial Fast; Forenoon I prayed about an hour; preached; at noon I went to Mr. Jno Stevens, eat a piece of bread and handful plumbs; afternoon Mr. White prayed half an hour; I preached (from Heb. ii. 4.).

March 22. Mr. John Stevens sent for me and Mr. White and Madam to dine; I went forenoon to Dr. Withams & Mrs. Gibbs & to Mr. Stevens; there was Nathl Allen and wife and her sister Sally, Wm. Stevens and wife, Mrs. Elery, Wm. Allen's wife, Lucy Allen, Naby White; had first boild beef and pork, bacon, then roast pork and

turkie; then rise pudding and apple pie; after dinner we went to see the sorrowful bereaved Mrs. Wallis.

March 23. Mr. White went to Squam; I tarried at home and studied; Mrs. Norwood here.

March 24. I preached with much freedom; drank tea at noon at Capt. Gibbs; in the evening came in Capt. Grover and Dr. Plumer & wife; very warm, pleasant.

March 25. I sat out for York, dined at Mr. Cogswell, at Ipswich; went to Mr. Parsons at Byfield, and Lodged at my Brothers at Newbury; in the morning I came from Mr. White's at 8 o'clock; called at Mr. Stevens; he sent a Handkerchief to my wife; called at Jno Stevens and Mr. Woodward, and went to Deacon Parsons' (Wm.) to Breakfast; he paid me 6 dollars; Capt. Sargeant sent me a Pound of Tea and a dollar in it.

April 11. I set out in the morning for Ipswich, dined at Mr. Rogers and preached his Lect. visited Mr. Walley, very weak; Lodged with Mr. Foxcroft, mintr. of Boston, at Mr. Rogers.

April 12. I set out after dining with Mr. Crocker for Cape Ann; lodged at Mr. Jaquish, and drank tea at Deacon Wm. Parsons; got to my Lodgings abt sunset.

April 13. I went to the Harbour to Capt Gibbs; dined there; to Mr. Wm. Stevens and home.

April 14. I preached from Ps. cxliv. 15; afternoon Lam. iii. 24.

April 15. rainy Day; I was at Home all day, except that I went to Deacon Stacy's.

April 16. I went with Mr. White and Madam to Capt. Corney's, and then to the widow Saunders, the Aged, and to the young widows —; Mr. Emerson Cogswell lodged with me.

April 17. I went to Ipswich, preached a Lect. for Mr. Walley, Lodged there; was at Col. Barry's in the evening.

April 18. I came down to Mr. Jaques', preached his Lect. and came home over the ferry; very windy this 2 days.

April 19. I went with Mr. White to Mr. Bradstreets at Squam; came home abt sunset; Mr. Wm. Stevens and wife and Mrs. Allen at Mr. Whites; cold raw weather.

April 20. very rainy; High wind; S E storm; after dinner I went to Mrs. Perkins' and to Capt. Giddings; She gave me 3 oranges, he 6 Lemons.

April 21. I was very dead and dull; preached; dined on tea at Capt.

Elery's; in the evening came in Edward Preble, going to York; wrote a letter to my wife; sent some oranges.

April 22. I went in the morning to Deacon Parsons; to Eben Parsons; dined at Deacon Parsons; spent the afternoon there, it being rainy; in the evening I went to Mr. Woodward with Deacon Parsons to meet the comtee; informed them I would tarry the 3 months; Dn Parsons says he wd have me look upon the people with a view of settling here; all the comtee seem fond of my settling here; got home a quarter after 9.

April 23. I went to Dr. Withams, & to Mrs. Fedries, & to Dn Warner's.

April 24. Studied and preached the Lect.

April 25. Mr. White and wife & I dined at Capt. Gibbs, & went to Mr. Ingersoll; Mr. White and I drank tea at Capt. Sargeants; I went to Mr. Wm. Stevens.

April 26. I went to Capt. Princes, to Mr. Allens and Mr. John Stevens. Studied in the even, fair but cool.

April 27. Mr. White and I dined at Capt. Sargeants, after dinner went to see ——— Elwell, sick, I prayed.

April 28. Sacramt; I preached. Mr. White & family dined all of us at Mr. Nathl Allens; Mrs. Sally Gee and I drank tea.

May 13. I visited with Mr. White at Capt. Grovers; Mr. Hadley; I prayed, widow Brown long confin'd; to Capt. Collins; dined there; then to ——— Smiths; drank tea there; then to Andrew Elwells; then to David Gardner's, Mr. White prayed; to Capt. Cerney's; I prayed at Capt. Grover's; & Mr. White went along home. Thunder in the evening.

May 14. Cold stormy weather.

May 15. I visited at Mr. Stevens; had my Hair cut; went to see Mrs. Prince and Mrs. Fednix; very warm.

May 16. very warm pleasant weather; visited Dn Warners; he went with me to Capt. Grovers; I prayed there.

May 17. I studied; went an hour before dinner to see my Horse in Deacon Parsons pasture, by Jno. Bennetts; afternoon I studied and visited at Mr. Nathl Allens.

May 18. I studied, forenoon; afternoon to the barbers; to Mr. Allens; their youngest child abt 9 months old, died very suddenly this morning.

May 19. Clear, warm, but came up a cold fog, wore my gt coat; preached.

May 20. Visited with Mr. White, Madam Allen and Thomas Allen dined at home ; after dinner went with Mr. White to Dn Whithams, to Mr. Brumes, to Dr. Warners, to Capt. Elerys, Mr. Stevens (James), then to the Funerall of Mr. Nathl Allens child, abt 9 mos old ; he gave rings to Bearers and Minst.

May 21. was chh meeting. On the 24 April, after Lect the chh stopd & committee abt a chh meeting & appointed Wednesday for the meeting ; which meeting some were for delaying, but they voted to proceed to setle & voted that they would come to action May 21 ; — accordingly this day they met & voted by wright on sorting the votes ; it appeared as they lay there were 26 votes for me and 7 blanks ; the comtee came to me in the even and brought a copy of the votes & informed and desired me to tarry a few Sabbaths (as my time of engagement was out) till they could have a parish meeting.

May 22. I went down to be shaved ; then went to Mr. Sargent over the Hill, thick & foggy.

May 23. afternoon I visited Capt. Grover, he is up & better ; then to Capt. Collins to wedding ; I made the last prayer ; his son, James Collins, gave me a dollar.

May 24. I studied till towards night, went to Capt. Gibs ; eat fresh mackerel for supper.

May 25. Fresh S W wind. I studied.

May 26. I preached. I had much freedom in p, no want of expression.

May 27. I set out with Mr. White for Boston by water in a sloop, Capt. Thos. Saunders, in the morning at 7 o'clock, very foggy till 12 ; got up to Boston a little after 8 ; lodged at Dan Parkers.

May 28. Very warm — 29. Election, Mr. Webster preached.

May 30. Convention, Mr. Wigglesworth preached.

May 31. Set out in a schooner, Capt. Elwell, abt 3 afternoon, got down abt 11, very blustering ; corpsesant on the spindle ; hard gale ; Thunder.

June 1. I went up to Dn Plumers, forenoon ; Mr. Lyman there and wife ; afternoon at the Harbour.

June 2. I preachd forenoon ; Mr. Lyman preached for me in the afternoon.

June 21. I set out at 7 o'clock for Gloucester, windy, passed Piscataway ferry pretty well ; dined at Clarks at 1 o'clock ; he gave me my dinner ; out'd again at Newbury ferry ; Expense 1p ; got to Ips-

wich abt 8; lodged at Mr. Rogers; met Mr. John Rogers in Hampton Causey.

June 22. got to Gloucester to dinner, went to pasture with my horse, to Dn Plumers to Deacon Allens & home, then to the Barbers, to Mr. Stevens and home before sunset.

June 23. I preachd with great freedom.

June 24. Parish meeting to see if the parish would concur with the church in the choice of a minister; abt 8 o'clock the Moderator, by Hubbard Haskell, sent up to me for my dismission from the pastoral office in the chh at York; I sent it; after came up Deacon Stacy for the Result of the Council; I sent that with my request for a dismission.

June 25. I went with Mr. White and Madam to pay a visit at Dr. Plumers. Madam Moody there, abt 6 o'clock I received a line from Dn Parsons and a chaise sent up for me to request I would come to the comtee at His House at the Harbour; the comtee chosen were Messrs Wm. Parsons, Eben Parsons, Jno Stevens, Nathl Ellery, Dan Witham, Eben Collins, Sam Stevens Jr., Philm Warner, and John Cornery, they gave me a copy of the votes and informed me they voted by walking; those that were for me were desired to walk east, wh were 59 or 60; those opposd to walk west, which were 2; and 7 or 8 sat still; and there were 27 that were absent, that left their names subscribed to a paper showing that they were for, and many others by word on mouth we had much conference. I hinted some discouragement the great — of the Parish; the concourse of gentlemen, strangers, &c., &c., I thank the parish for their respect to me and desired their prayers & took the case under consideration; they desired me to continue to supply them & proposed to meet again next Monday to consult and prepare something by way of salary & settlement; came home at 9.

June 26. I preached Mr. Rogers Lect.

June 27. Went to wedding, Capt. Bennett to Mrs. Pattee Parsons. Mr. White married them; the Bride gave me 2 Dollars; we came home abt 11 o'clock.

June 28. Pretty cool, I visited at the Harbour.

June 29. Pretty cool weather most of the month, studied.

June 30. I preachd with much freedom and enlargement.

July 1. I went in the forenoon to Mr. Rogers; his youngest child dangerously sick of a Fever; I prayed there at his desire; then went to Wm Allens and home to dinner; there was a large Rattle Snake killed to-day at the flat Rock with twelve Rattles; 'twas laid across the wall by

Mr. Whites, we went out and cut off the head and buried it ; afternoon we rode in the chaise to Capt Sanders, he at Home ; drank Punch and tea there ; he was very courteous desired me to frequent his House, the oftener the Better.

July 2. I kept this day in my study, in prayer, &c.

July 3. I was pretty Dull ; went to the Harbour to Capt Gibbs, Nathl Sargents and Mr. Stevens ; attended Fam. meet Dn Stacy's.

July 4. Attended the funeral of Mr. Roger's child Mary, abt a year old. Rain-showers after a long drouth.

July 5. Rainy cloudy day ; visited at Deacon Warners ; prayed at Hubbard Harkins, he not at home ; went to Jno Stevens.

July 6. I was in a poor, dull, listless frame all day.

July 7. I preached ; after meeting I was called in to see 2 sick children at Mrs Davis, one of them is under conviction, talks very admirably.

July 8. Mr. White and I visited the sick ; Hannah Rains deranged, I prayed there ; met with the comtee in the even ; they made the proposal to me of sallary.

July 9. Mr. Sam Moody and Daniel Sewall dined here ; Mr. White and I went over the water to see Hannah Gardner ; under conviction & tempt ; I prayed there.

July 10. Mr. Moody, Dn Plumer and wife dined here.

July 11. Light shower ; much thunder ; I went and preached a private Lect. at widow Brown's ; visited at Mr Hadleys ; she met with a fall thro a Trap door ; Prayed with Mrs. Rains on her death bed.

July 12. Rainy ; visited Mrs Gibbes, sent to my wife a cambrick handkerchief & ribband, to my daughters each a necklace & glass sleeve buttons & half dozen oranges.

July 13. I dined at Capt. Sargeants, and Mr. White also ; after dinner I went to Mr. Jacques.

July 25. Went with Mr White to Eastern Point ; I went over to the water ; dined at Mr Hiddens, drank Tea at Mr Gutridge's.

July 26. Went to Dr. Plummer's ; dined at Home ; visited at the Harbour.

July 27. Dined at Capt. Gibbs'.

July 28. Preached from Hebrews xi. 6 ; dined at Wm. Stevens'.

July 29. I set out from Mr. White's at 7 o'clock in the morning, got to York by daylight ; cool, cloudy, dined at Mr. Carter's.

August 1. Set out with my wife and children for a visit ; set out from York at 3 o'clock, got to Clark's at Greenland, lodged there.

August 2. Dined at Mr. Wears, Hampton; got to Haverhill after dark; lodged in the Brick House.

August 3. I went to Rowley; lodged at Mr Chandler's; he gone to Cape Ann; I preached for him, he for me.

August 8. My wife and I set out for Cape Ann; dined with Mr. Chandler and wife at Jno. Tyler's; lodged at Ipswich, Col'l. Everleigh's.

August 9. Breakfast at Mr. Cogswell's and dined at Mr Jaques; got to the Harbour about 4 o'clock; drank Tea at Deacon Parsons'.

August 10. At home at Mr. White's; my wife not well.

August 11. Preached; dined at Deacon Parsons; the congregation broken up in a surprise by reason of a chimney on fire.

August 12. We visited at Dr. Plummer's and Wm. Allen's had his horse and chaise to ride; dined at home; after dinner went to Mr. Collin's to the Harbour; drank Tea at Capt. Epes Sargeant's; attended the Funerall of Capt. Parsons' wife.

August 13. Visited at Mr. Allen's (Nathl.), at Dr. Withams, dined at Capt. Gibbs' visited at Wm. Stevens, and met the committee at Deacon Parson's.

August 14. Dined at Mr. Woodward's; drank Tea at Capt. Elery's at Harbour, & went up to Capt. Elery's up in town.

August 15. A private fast at Squam; Jedediah Davis crazy; Mr. Bradstreet began with prayer then I, then Mr. Rogers, then Mr. White; concluded with singing.

Sept. 2. I was at home, Sol. Parsons visited me in the evening & represented some discouragement.

Sept. 3. Parish meeting; I gave in my answer; sent back again for amendment.

Sept. 4. I am very much indisposed; have much of a Fever and Ague; Mr. Hall dined here to-day, I walked with him, had another ague fit as we was in the orchard at about 4, afternoon; I went over to Dr. Ray's for some medicine, very ill; got home about sunset.

Sept. 8. Mr. White prayed and I preached; after forenoon exercise went to Deacon Parson's; was soon seized with a violent fit of ague and fever which held till towards night, when I rode home in the chaise; Dr. Witham tends me; he came and gave me a vomit of epecacuania.

Sept. 9. Pretty comfortable; altered my answer & wrote it again.

Sept. 10. Parish meeting, my answer accepted; I had another violent fit of the ague.

Sept. 11. I am pretty comfortable; can write a little, and eat a little, and taking cortex peruvianus; abt as much as will lay on a copy

penny, in red wine, every 3 hours ; Mrs. Woodward sent me some fresh butter and some Rice & oat meal ; had another fit, but more light ; Mr. Rogers & Deacon Allen here.

Sept. 12. Mrs. Gibbs and Mrs. Witham came to see me, Mrs. Gibbs gave me some oranges and sent me up a bottle of Sach, had no fit.

Sept. 13. Had no fit, but feel much better, & hope I am mending, Mrs. Tappan here, Woodward and wife here ; I slept well, Mr. Bradstreet here Monday & Tuesday last.

Sept. 15. Went out to meeting, Mr. White began with prayer, I preached, afternoon I prayed, Mr. White preached, I concluded with prayer, pretty feeble and much tired.

Sept. 23. Went to the Harbour, dined at Capt. Gibbs' ; chh meeting to determine the time for the First advent, adj. to next Monday.

Sept. 24. Visited at the Harbour, dined at home.

Sept. 25. rode to the Harbour, at Capt. Corney's, at Family meeting at Mr. Woodward's.

Sept. 26. Visited at Fresh Water Cove.

Sept. 27. Supd at Lient. Collin's on Stewd Goose and Roast Ducks.

Sept. 28. Dined at Capt. Gibbs'.

Sept. 29. I preached, had gt freedom and enlargement of heart.

• Oct. 1. I visited at the Harbour, went to see the House.

Oct. 2. Set out for Andover, went by Byfield, dined at Mr. Parsons,' cloudy, raw, damp weather, got to Andover at 6 o'clock.

Oct. 3. Family all well, had an ague & fever fit.

Oct. 4. I carried my wife behind me to Haverhill, Brother David carried the child, dined at Brother Josiah's, lodged at Haverhill.

Oct. 5. I set out, not well, for I dont know where ; I dined at Mr. Chandler's with Mr. Phillips, we went to Byfield, I went then to Rowley & Mr. Jewett went to Cape Ann ; had another fit of fever & ague, no appetite, at family Prayers I fainted & fell down.

Oct. 6. I was feeble, but preached, one person cried out very much in Distress ; I had another fit about 5 o'clock, went to bed.

Oct. 7. set out east for York, necessity obliges me to travel, I am to meet a vessel at York to move my furniture.

Oct. 24. I was just a going to mount my horse and the vessel came in for my household goods, Mr. Pool from Cape Ann ; he is to have £30 O. T. paid by subscription. I tarried & saw my things aboard & set out on my journey.

Oct. 25. Preached Haverhill, lodged there.

Oct. 26. Went down to Cape Ann.

Oct. 27. Rainy; Mr. Fairweather preached for me in the afternoon, I preached forenoon.

Oct. 28. I set out with Mr. Woodward for Boston, he bore my expenses, I lodged at Mrs. Huger's.

Oct. 29. Bought of Mr. Cushing Coat & Breeches; fever and ague again.

Oct. 30. I set out over Winenet Ferry at 4 o'clock, lodged at Pratt's at Salem, half a dollar.

Oct. 31. Had a gt fit of Fever & ague at Mr. Tappan's, faint, tarried 5 hours, got home at day light; Nabby White married (Abigail, daughter of Rev. John White, married Isaac Allen.)

Nov. 1. Rain and hail; I lay still.

Nov. 2. Sat out with Lieut. Allen's Horse and Mr. Woodward's Chaise, and Thd. Allen to drive, & Mr. William Stevens' horse & chaise & Mr. Haskell's printice to drive, and went up to Haverhill for my Family, Lodged at father Pecker's, my wife there & youngest child; had another fit on the Road.

Nov. 3. I preached at Mr. Chandler's, he for me, I went up to Andover in the evening, helped there.

Nov. 4. I set out for Haverhill, dined at Brother Josiah's, got to Ipswich by daylight; Lodged at Coll Eveleigh's, and some at Mr. Cogswoll's; another fit.

Nov. 5. Got to Cape Ann at 2 o'clock; dined at old Mr. Stevens'; got to Housekeeping.

Nov. 6. Had another light fit; cloudy, overcast.

Nov. 7. Gen. Thanksgiving, very rainy day; I preached; in the evening Mrs. Haskell sent us in several sorts of victuals, dressed.

Nov. 9. My cloathes came from Boston; very stormy, N. E. Rain.

Nov. 10. I preached, sacrament afternoon, showed the necessity of washing of regeneration in order to enter into glory; Mr Jno Stevens and Hubbard Haskell & wife & sister visited here.

Nov. 11. Rainy; stormy morn, pleasant afternoon.

Nov. 12. Pretty pleasant; my Father came to Town and Bros Josiah, David and Daniel; had a fit; Brothers Jas. and Jere. Pecker.

Nov. 13. was the day of my Instalment; Mr Bradstreet began with Prayer, Mr Phillips preached from Luke xiv. 21, first clause, Mr White gave the Charge, and Mr White the right Hand; we supd at Deacon Wm Parsons'; it was a thick foggy morn, cleared off abt noon, very warm & pleasant afternoon & evening.

Nov. 14. Another fit ; my friends went Home ; cloudy, some rain ; Training day ; Capt. Jas. Stevens' new company.

Nov. 15. I dined at Capt. Jno. Stevens' ; in the afternoon went up to Mr Whites & home, Mr. Woodward here.

Nov. 16. Had another fever fit, very ill.

Nov. 17. I preached ; afternoon, Mr. White preached ; Like precious faith ; very pleasant weather ; I was sent for & prayed with Deacon Parsons' wife.

Nov. 19. Training day. I prayed with the company and dined at Capt. Ellery's ; very warm pleasant weather for a fortnight.

Nov. 20. Cloudy, some rain ; I kept house.

Nov. 21. We dined at Capt. Gibbs' & supd at Mr Hubbard Haskell's, cold, raw east wind.

Nov. 22. Was sent for to Deacon Parsons' again, prayed, she was thot to be dying ; fever and ague still hanging abt me.

Nov. 23. Sent a Dollar to the Baker's for Bread we have had ; visited and prayed at Deacon Parsons' in the morn.

Nov. 24. Deacon Parsons' wife died abt 1 o'clock this morning ; I preached, very cold, very high wind last night.

Nov. 25. Very cold, bought of Mr. Gibbs 7 yds of red Bays at 14d per yard, and 4 yds red quality binding, of Mr Woodward 5 cords of wood, of Mr. Haskell 4 cords of wood, had one cord and a half before.

Nov. 26. Visited. Mrs Shortwell washed here.

Nov. 27. pleasant weather ; to 16^{lb} Beef at 19d.

Nov. 28. I attended the Funerall of Deacon Parsons' wife ; much People : I returned and prayed at the house of mourning. I had a ring and gloves. Bought a Burrel of Cyder £3 cask and all, and a Terce £6, Mr. White sent me a Goose.

Nov. 29. Pretty cold ; I visited.

Nov. 30. Cloudy, cold, stormy ; John Babson sent us 2 qts of Wine, a little white, small sugar ; Bought 6 lbs Butter at 4d, paid 24d.

Dec. 1. Very stormy last night, snow, ground covered, Mr White preached, Gallio cared for none of those things, funeral, afternoon I preached.

Dec. 2. Cloudy, some rain, snow yet on ground, wrote for Jas Stevens his will.

Dec. 3. Fair, wind, S. W, sent for to Deacon Parsons', prayed, his son Wm. sick of a fever.

- Dec. 4. Very cold, snow on ground, I went to Mr White's.
- Dec. 5. Snow. We visited Jas. Babson.
- Dec. 6. Rainy, I bought a Cheese of Capt. Sargeant at 4d per pound, 27 1-2 lbs.
- Dec. 7. Mr White came and brought me a Dollar that was contributed and directed to me on Thanksgiving day, one also to Him.
- Dec. 8. Very cold, I preached, Baptised Jonathan, son of Jonathan Row, the first I have Baptised.
- Dec. 9. Fr. Pecker came to see us, pretty cold, slippery.
- Dec. 10. We visited, he and I to Mr White's, Wm. Allen's, drank Tea at Capt. Gibbs' and supd at Wm. Stevens.
- Dec. 11. Fr. Pecker and sister Bettie went home, rain in the morn.
- Dec. 12. We moved into the widow Allen's House, the comte, Mr Woodward, cleared till the 9th of Aug., paid me 22£ & I gave him a Note for £10 to Mrs. Tarbox.
- Dec. 13. bought 2 bushels malt at 2s per bushel, warm pleasant weather.
- Dec. 14. to earthern ware 14s. 8d, I visited at the Cove, prayed at Mr. Grover's.
- Dec. 15. I preached, very cold.
- Dec. 16. Exceedingly cold.
- Dec. 17. Very cold, I visited.
- Dec. 18. Very cold.
- Dec. 19. Cold, but clear and pleasant, I went to Mr White's and to the Harbour.
- Dec. 20. I bought of Burnham a powdering Tub, 35d, bought of Saml Pottle of Ipswich, a Pork, 190 at 22d, 18£ 3s, paid the money, paid Mr White half a Dollar, rainy day, cut up and salted Pork.
- Dec. 21. a gt thaw, rain, cleared up abt noon, very windy, cold, Banked up the House in the morn, Capt. Jona Sayward came here.
- Dec. 22. I preached, Mr. Rogers sick, no meeting there.
- Dec. 23. I attended the Funerall of Capt. Saunders' child, very cold snowy weather.
- Dec. 24. Very stormy, cold, much snow; a vessel from Halifax cast away on the back side of the Cape, Gallop's point, belonged to Roxbury, abt 20 people aboard, some women and children, much froze some of them, but all got safe to land.
- Dec. 25. Very cold, some snow, in the evening I married Jacob El-

well and Elizh. Stevens, at Capt. John Babson's received a Dollar for my Fee, first couple I have married.

Dec. 26. Snowy, cleared up before night, bound a Book MSS.

Dec. 27. Very cold, I dined at Capt. Sargeant's as also Mr White and wife, Capt. Elery and wife, very cold, snow pretty deep, good sledding.

Dec. 28. Cold, cloudy.

Dec. 29. Before sunrise John Wotten call'd at the door, says his child, abt 12 years old, is dying, I went there, found the child ill but not dying, I prayed there and came home, very stormy, rain, thawy, after meeting visited John Wotton's child again & prayed there, then went to Benj. Boynton's, his wife sick, prayed there.

Dec. 30. Very cold, blustering, snow, wind N W, made a pair of Breeches for Jno.

Dec. 31. Exceedingly cold, afternoon I visited at Wm. Stevens', paid Mr. Jas. Stevens' wife 41d for tea, sugar, rum, &c.

The following account is given of his settlement in Gloucester :

Before I was sent for Mr. Saml Moody had preached there several months, first as an assistant to his Grandfather White, who was infirm and unable to carry on the work of the ministry, afterwards as a probationer for settlement, with Mr. Barnard, Mr. Bird, and Mr. Derby, and when they came to vote only Mr Moody and Mr Derby were set up, one vote for Derby, the Rest for Mr Moody, except the most of the principal men who were neuter and drew up a protest and sent to Mr Moody by the comtee that presented him with a copy of the votes. The comtee that came to York to treat with him were Deacon Jno Parsons and Capt. Jacob Parsons ; the comtee came to me Feb. 9, 1751, and told me that according to the instructions they had from the Parish they came to desire me to preach with them three or four Sabbaths, till Mr Moody's engagements were up. I told them I was engaged in the while & could not leave it till about a Fortnight, when I had proposed to visit my Friends at Andover, and would make it in my way to supply them 2 or 3 Sabbaths ; before they went out of town Mr Moody gave a negative answer. Feb. 11th they repeated their request to me and were earnest ; I renewed my engagement to be with them the last Sabbath in this month, and remain 2 or 3 Sabbaths.

Feb. 23. I arrived at Gloucester to preach the 24th, being Sabbath day.

Feb. 28. was chh meeting, to receive Mr Moody's answer.

March 1. The comtee now chosen came to me.

April 24. After the Lect the chh stopped and consulted abt a chh meeting & appointed a day.

May 8. Wednesday was chh meeting, some were for delaying, and after consultation they voted to proceed to a settlement and to come to a vote of choice at the next meeting on adjournment.

May 21. Voted by writing, there were, they tell me, 26 votes for me and 7 blanks, the comtee came to me in the evening, brought me a copy of the votes, and desired me, that, as my time of engagement was near out, I would tarry a few Sabbathis till they could have a Parish meeting.

June 24. was Parish meeting.

June 25. The Parish comtee came to me and informed me the parish concurred with the chh in their choice.

July 1. The comtee met to draw up something of sallary & settlement to present to the Parish for acceptance.

July 8. They met again at Deacon Wm. Parson's, & sent a chaise for me, they present me with some written proposals, which were to build a convenient House and barn and privilege a garden as parsonage in a convenient place, and give me £80 a year, one-half money, the other half in specie at certain prices which they set.

August 1. Parish meeting, when they voted the sallary, different from the comtee draught, to build a house & barn & find a garden, &c., &c., and £80 Lawful money & the use of the Parsonage land and to fence it & to pay the sallary quarterly; adjourned to Aug. 15th for my answer.

Aug. 15. The comtee met to inform me what was done at the last meeting & gave me a copy of the votes, and Elder Parsons gave me a copy of worth of the chh requiring the person elected to assent to the Platform, &c.

Sept. 2. Soll Parsons visited me in the evening and represented some disarrangements, as though a grent number were disaffected, and some that were very forward at first were grown cool, and I did not preach as well as I used to &c.

Sept. 3. was parish meeting, I went before to Deacon Parsons' to meet the comtee, informed them of what Mr Parsons' had said, they seemd surprised and all with one accord s'd that they were otherwise minded & that there seemd to unity & Harmony, except 4 or 5 that oppos'd, they could not tell for what reason, they none of them objected anything against my person or preaching, but were for postponing the settlement. I then gave my Answer to the comtee and they went to meet-

ing. They excepted against the condition of my acceptance of their offer as being too unlimited & sent a comtee to me, Jno. Stevens, Deacon Parsons & Sam Stevens to annul it. I explained and sent it again as it was, they adjourned and sent to me by the standing 9 men comtee to desire a plain categorich Answ.

Sept. 10. I attended and sent in my Answer, it was accepted without great arguing.

Sept. 23. Chh meeting to determine the time of the Instalment. It was insisted on that I sh engage to preach 6 Lects in a year & not insist on a Colleague after Mr. White's Death, and assent to the vote of the chh respecting the Platform. Voted to proceed to Instalment but did not appoint the day ; adjourned.

Sept. 30. Chh meeting by adjournment ; Nymphas Stacy was sent to me with a message the chh desired to speak with me & that I would come to the meeting house ; I sent a message back that it was improper for me to come to the chh meeting ; if they would send a comtee I would meet them at Deacon Parson's, or if they saw fit to adjourn the meeting for half an hour I would come to the meeting house ; abt half an hour they sent a comtee Daul. Witham, Esq., James Parsons & Sollomon Parsons ; the 2 latter were the persons that wanted satisfaction & who have always opposed ; the rest in general were well satisfied. The comtee brought a memorandum of Questions for my Answers to them.

1st. Whether I would engage to preach 6 Lectures in a year.

2d. Whether I expected a Colleague after Mr. White's death or any enlargement of Salary.

3. Whether I adhered to the Platform. first—I said that it was out of season to come with them queries and appeared to me to be trifling with me ; then I asked if they thought my preaching Lectures would be for the interest of Religion and conducive to the benefit of souls ; James Parsons said he was oldest & he would answer first ; he tho't it would ; then I replied I have given you an answer to the first Questions in my Answer to your call, which I repeated and enlarged upon ; and further I added their insisting on those things bore very hard on me and was a very great reflection ; and seemed to look with this face as though I were of a mercenary spirit and was only seeking a support ; whereas by word and practice, I had declared otherwise ; the difficulties I had formerly met with in the work of the ministry, and the prospect of a Better support in some other calling, would have made me decline, but I delighted in the work and was set for the defence of the Gospel, and aimed at the

good of souls & the Interest of religion as I have declared in my Answer ; I followed the footsteps of Divine Providence ; I had but little inclination to the Place at first ; I sought not them but theirs, &c., &c.

Then I told them I did not mention these things as tho' I was Backward to answer directly to the Questions ; I was ready at first to have answd the 3 Questions in 3 words.

Then I replied : 1st. You ask whether I will engage to preach 6 Lects in a year? Answs. Yes, more if Desired.

2d. Whether I expect a colleague after Mr. White's Death or more salary after his Death on account of it? Answer. No.

3d. Whether I adhere to the Platform? Answer. Yes, for the substance, so far as agreeable to the Scriptures. They desire I would explain what I meant by agreeable to Scriptures ; I sd so far as supported by Scriptures. They desired I would Instance in any point wherein not agreeable to it. I sd with respect to re-ordination, and a dismissed minister not being a minister of Christ ; I hoped they did not wish for another instance. I sd I have not engaged to preach on Sabbath days, to administer the sacraments, visit the sick, or catechise the children, and why don't you insist upon a particular engagement to them as well as Lectures ? I sd I look upon myself bound to all them & all parts of the ministerial office by the solemn charge, &c. When they were going away they desired I would write an answer to send in. I replied the chh had not wrote to me ; when they wrote to me I should write to them ; but when they sent messages by word of mouth I should send the Like to them ; they sd they had wrote to me ; I sd no, twas only a memoranda for the comtee. They went away seemingly well satisfied and I have heard no more dissatisfaction or opposition.

The day of Installment was Nov. 13, 1751 ; Deacon Wm. Parsons entertained the Councill at his own Charge. Mr. Wm. Stevens the Schollars and Gentlemen at his own charge ; Mr John Stevens entertained the council in the morning with Plumb Cake.

January 1, 1752. After dinner I visited John Wotten's child and prayed there ; then went to Tarbox's, had some conversation on the state of infants and the late revival of religion ; at 7 o'clock went to the family meeting at Dr. Witham's ; he was at prayer ; I read Dr. Doddridge's "Directions how to Begin, Spend and Close the Day." One Mr. Chaplain of Ipswich providentially here by deacon Warner's request ; concluded with prayer and home at nine.

Jan. 3. A very stormy day ; snow ; wind N E. ; in the morning sent

for to pray with Saml Lane's child, sick ; Dr. Witham came in to see our daughter Anna, not well ; in the evening visited and prayed again at Sam'l Lane's.

Jan. 4. Was sent for to Benj. Boynton's ; his wife they thought was dying ; I prayed there and came home ; very stormy.

Jan. 5. Exceedingly cold ; preached very short ; but few people ; after meeting was sent for to James Stevens' ; he in great pain with the gout ; fears 'tis struck to his stomach ; in pain of mind ; after praying with him went to see Mrs. Boynton ; she speaks like a gracious soul ; prayed ; then visited Saml Lane's child.

Jan. 6. After dinner at Dr. Witham's ; prayed again at Mr. Stevens' and Mr. Boynton's.

Jan. 11. I studied ; went from the barber's to Jas. Stevens' ; went home and salted down beef ; we have now a barrel of pork and a half barrel of beef.

Jan. 12. A bitter cold day ; I preached from 2 Thess. ii. 13.

Jan. 18. The harbor is frozen from Ten Pound Island over to the point where the watch house stands. It has been very severe and freezing weather for about a month.

Jan. 19. Very cold ; wind at North ; I prayed in forenoon ; Mr. White preached ; afternoon he prayed and I preached ; Belief of the Truth. In the evening was sent for and prayed with Wotton's child.

Jan. 22. Exceedingly cold ; I visited ; Cleveland, of Chebacco, preached at Hubbard Haskell's ; they did not consult me, but gave me notice about an hour before ; Mr. White had given consent.

Feb. 2. Mr. White preached from Ps. lxxxiii. 19, doctrine, that a time of sickness is a poor time to prepare for death.

Feb. 4. Very cold ; afternoon I attended the meeting for prayer at deacon Parsons' ; but few present ; I was late ; Hubbard Haskell was praying ; after him elder Grover ; then Mr. Cleveland ; I concluded.

Feb. 6. I preached at Fresh Water Cove at Josiah Grover's ; pretty full meeting.

Feb. 11. My wife and I dined at Capt. Gibbs' ; the small pox in Boston ; a number of the fishermen convicted of taking away sheep from Isle Sable.

Feb. 12. In the evening I attended the private meeting Mr. White's ; deacon Wm Parsons began with prayer ; I concluded.

Feb. 18. I visited Mrs. Stevens, very low ; she says she has had a hope that she could venture out of the world upon, but 'tis not so

with her now ; she confessed herself pretty full of the insufficiency of self.

Feb 19. Visited and prayed with Mrs. Stevens, growing worse ; she says she has bundled up all her sins and carried them to the cross of Christ.

Feb. 24. I visited ; met with nothing remarkable ; Mrs. Stevens seems to be recovering.

Feb. 29. I was sent for to visit Andrew Elwell over the water ; he is very weak ; lamented his past negligence ; is under some concern.

March 2. In the morning Capt. Sargent called at the door and informed me that he had put a venture on board for me—2 quintals of fish ; the freight I was welcome to ; he should charge the fish to me if it was agreeable, and so I must take my chance. I told him, Sir, I am very much obliged to you. He said he told the captain to bring it in Sherry Brandy.

March 5. I preached at Andrew Elwell's the younger, at the great house of Capt. Robinson, over the water ; as I came home I went in to see Capt. Prince, sick of the gout.

March 6. In the morning deacon Stacy came in and informed me that Mr. White was very ill and sent me word I must not expect his help on the Sabbath ; I went to see him ; he is sick of a fever ; he was out on Monday to see Mr. Allen's sick child ; Tuesday and Wednesday thought he had a cold ; last night, about one o'clock, was taken with a shivering and is much altered in his countenance. I asked him if he had near views of eternity ; he said, I have. I asked him if the passage seemed gloomy ; he said for two or three days past he had been in almost gross darkness ; he had been humbly and earnestly seeking for the quickening and sanctifying spirit, but could not say he had been answered. I prayed with him. In the afternoon attended the funeral of N. Allen's child, he gave me a ring and me and my wife gloves ; visited Mr. White again ; he is a little recovered.

March 7. Went up to see Mr. White ; he is better ; I prayed with him again.

March 8. In the morning sent to Wm. Stevens' their negro child, about sixteen months old in a convulsion. I preached all day.

March 9. Visited Mr. White and prayed ; in the evening Deacon Warner, prayed.

March 10. In the morning visited Capt. Grover, who has been out almost all winter upon the coast, designed for Virginia, but blown off

into the Gulf Stream, and got in a few days ago, disappointed of the voyage ; visited and prayed with Daniel Brown, sick ; visited Mr. White and prayed there ; then went to see Capt. Prince and wife, both sick, prayed there.

March 11. I wrote a will for Mr. Stevens, for which he gave me a cane to the value of £5 ; visited and prayed with Mr. White.

March 12. At Capt. Sargents' ; paid him £14 14s. for a chase and 2 quintals of fish at £4 4s. ; rectified his clock.

March 18. Very stormy. I visited old Mr. Stevens ; he is sick.

March 20. Cold, snowy weather ; visited and prayed with Mr. Stevens, dangerously sick.

March 22. Sent for in the morning to Mr. Samuel Stevens ; they thought he was dying.

March 24. fair and warm ; bought of Mr. Smith 8 lbs. lacking a qr of hogs fat at 4d ; a peck of onions, 4d paid ; was pretty dull ; in the evening visited James Parsons' wife, sick of a fever ; married James Bishop and Deborah Sawyer.

March 26. General Fast ; I carried on the whole work ; Mr. White is growing better, but not got about yet ; I preached ; pretty much not well.

March 27. Rainy ; I visited Mr. Stevens and prayed ; Capt. Prince, Benj. Gray's wife and prayed ; went home and studied in the evening ; Zebr. Lane and wife spent the evening here.

March 28. About daybreak was sent for to Nathl. Allen's ; his infant child taken with fits ; prayed there ; visited and prayed with Mr. Stevens twice ; Haskell sailed ; Wm. Chandler came here ; brought the news of brother Daniel's death, who died yesterday.

March 30. About sunrise I set out with Wm. Chandler for Andover ; got to father's a little after 12 o'clock ; attended the funeral of my brother Daniel ; all the brothers present but Benj.

April 1. I set out from Andover and got home about 8 o'clock.

April 2. Visited the sick ; Mr. Dolliver died last night ; visited and prayed at Mr. Crosse's ; he is sick and in concern for his soul ; visited and prayed with Mrs. Giddings' child ; visited and prayed with old Mr. Stevens.

April 4. Visited the sick at Capt. Wheeler's ; attended the funeral of widow Giddings' child ; captain of an English ship sent us some English potatoes, walnuts and pens.

April 12. My wife not well ; I went to meeting without breakfast ;

preached and administered sacrament ; Mr. White preached in the afternoon from Ezek. xxxvii. 14.

April 13. Visited the sick ; many ; was present at the death of Mary, daughter of James Sawyer.

April 14. Visited at Mr. Collins' ; he is ill ; prayed there ; at Saml. Elwell's ; prayed there ; two more sick children at different places ; dined at Capt. Sargent's ; Capt. Osborne there ; visited at old Mr. Stevens' ; prayed there ; at Jas. Stevens' ; at Mrs. Matchett's ; at Capt Prince's ; a sick child at John Stevens' ; at Deacon Parsons' and home.

April 15. I attended Mr. Rogers' Lect ; Mr. Parsons of Byfield preached ; attended the family meeting at Deacon Stacy's ; I made first prayer.

April 17. We were alarmed in town by the small pox ; David Wallis thought to have it, but not.

April 18. It has been very cold this week ; the ice has been near two inches thick in a hogshend of water behind Deacon Parsons' house.

April 27. We visited up in town and at the harbour ; I attended the funeral of Elder Parsons' wife ; Mr. White prayed.

April 30. Planted potatoes, corn and beans ; Mr. White married John Low and Sally Gee ; I and my wife at wedding.

May 6. I visited a child of Capt. Grover's under conviction.

May 13. Jera Pecker and Mrs. Cogswell came to see us ; tarried over night ; went to see the wax work with them.

May 16. Attended the funeral of widow Row and after, the funeral of Capt. Elms Elwell.

May 18. I catechised the children at the school house in the harbour, and visited some sick.

May 20. Attended the funeral of Thos. Bradford and his mother-in-law—Denning, who both died in the same room, the same day, and buried in a day.

May 25. The Committee came to see me to ask what sum I would take to build for myself.

May 30. Sent for to Thos. Day ; found him dying ; sent for to Mrs. Lee, found her lying unto death.

June 6. Very fine weather ; I bought a Jersey girl for 5 years ; gave £50 for her.

June 7. Mr. Smith of Marlborough preached here ; Mr. Smith and wife supped here ; I was sent for to Tom Somes' wife, sick ; married Nathl Tarr & Eliza Fear.

June 9. Attended the raising of Mr. Rogers' meeting house ; we dined at Capt. Ellery's.

June 14. I preached forenoon ; Mr. Rogers, afternoon ; his people attend here ; they are building a new meeting house.

June 18. Parish meeting to see about building a house.

June 22. Parish meeting on adjournment ; last Thursday they voted to build a parsonage house, chose a committee to transact, and voted £200 ; Deacon Parsons, William Stevens, and Samuel Stevens ; this day they reconsidered the vote.

June 23. This evening Pat Severy was killed by a chair ; there were four of them got into a chair, after 9 o'clock at night, rode about and over the cut ; the chair upset, killed her and broke another's collar bone ; she got up and spoke, but soon sat down and died.

June 26. I attended the funeral ; received the return of my venture, 2 qts. of fish £9, a looking-glass which cost in Lisbon half a moidure and 6 gallons of wine at about 36 shillings.

July 2. This day by appointment of the Government, was observed as a day of fasting and prayer on account of the small-pox and fever prevalent ; and in contribution to the poor of Boston ; Mr. White preached in the forenoon, Hosea v. 15 ; I preached P. M., Ps. cxix. 155.

July 7. Parish meeting ; voted me £150 to build a house, as a settlement, in lieu of their building for me.

July 12. I exchanged with Mr. Jacques ; went over the ferry.

July 27. In quest of a houselot, and continued the pursuit with Capt. Prince and John Babson.

July 30. Bought of Capt. Prince, 26 feet wide, 70 feet back, for £13.68, or £100 old tender ; had the deed signed.

Aug. 1. Signed the deed and receive of John Babson for his house lot—paid him £54, the day before yesterday. Doctor Plummer's wife died. [The land here mentioned, as purchased by Mr. Chandler, was situated on the south side of Middle street, about half-way between Centre and Short streets. He erected on it the gambrel-roof house still standing there.]

Aug. 4. I bought 1000 boards at £15 ; attended the fast at Deacon Parsons' ; Mr. Moody, of York, present.

Aug. 6. Rode up to Bennet's mill for studs ; to Mr. White's pasture for rocks ; (viewing) and over to Mr. Jacques.

Aug. 12. My father died in the morning ; I had news of it in the evening.

Aug. 13. Set out for Andover; got there about 5 o'clock; funeral.
 Aug. 14. we brethren were all together; it rained; I set out homeward.

Sept. 1. Went with my Family to sea with Mr. Babson; all sick.

Sept. 19. Began to frame; married David Warner and Abigail Sargent.

Oct. 2. Very windy; cold; a vessel cast away; three men lost.

Oct. 6. Jno. Babson's wife died in the evening about 10 o'clock.

Oct. 8. Very stormy; Mr. White not at meeting.

Oct. 11. Some rain; five vessels cast away, 10 persons lost, in the storm, last Sabbath.

Oct. 12. My house was raised; fair, pleasant weather; about 60 or 70 people treated with toddy and flip and white bread and cheese in the frame.

Oct. 17. Mr. Chandler and wife came to see us.

Oct. 18. We rode round the Cape; saw some of the wrecks lately cast away.

Oct. 24. I married Robert Walker and Elizabeth Elwell, widow; visited some sick.

Oct. 26. I was at wedding of Ebenezer Tarbox.

Oct. 28. Windy; was sent for to Joseph Corney's wife; distracted.

Nov. 1. Mr. Rogers, of Kittery, preached a Lect. for me, appointed for his sake. But we hope better things of you.

Nov. 4. Bought of Deacon Parsons 8 bushels of corn; visited Mrs. Cook, in a consumption, and prayed.

Nov. 5. In the evening visited widow Elwell, at Robert Elwell's; complains of a hard heart; prayed there.

Nov. 11. I visited over the cut at Jno. Sargents', Capt. Honnors' &c.; bought at Mr. Honnors' 37 1-2 lbs. butter; went in the morn to Zeb. Day's after Eliza, run away yesterday.

Nov. 12. At the house; Training Day; I was sent for to pray with the company; went to Capt. Ellery's afterwards till sunset; then went to Mr. White's, a meeting of the elders to prepare matter for a public hearing of the chh; about 8 o'clock set out for the Cape; married Steven Butler and widow Eliza Gott; got home at 10 1-2.

Nov. 23. I went to the Cape, in the evening married Jonathan Andrews and widow Anna Tarr.

Nov. 24. I was at Capt. Jacob Parsons' to supper; he brought his wife home; very cold. (Capt. Jacob Parsons and Sarah Rust, of Ipswich, widow, intend marriage Oct. 31, 1752.)

Nov. 25. I went out on a journey; lodged at Mr. Parsons' at Byfield.

Nov. 26. I preached at Byfield. In the evening Mr. Jewet and Mr. Chandler, who changed to-day, met here; we all supped together; I lodged there.

Dec. 3. Preached; in the evening married Jacob Davis and Abigail Williams.

Dec. 5. Snow last night; I made sashes for the cellar windows.

Dec. 10. I preached; very cold; some wrecks came ashore.

Dec. 13. Set a lime-kiln; very warm and pleasant.

Dec. 15. Burnt the lime-kiln.

Dec. 16. Very cold; got the lime into the cellar.

Dec. 18. I visited and prayed with Sam'l Lane's wife, sick.

Dec. 22. Exceedingly cold; nobody of late at work at the house; Capt. Haskell sailed.

Dec. 23. More moderate; I made a fire first in the house, and set some glass; put on a lock and shut up the house.

Dec. 25. I set 80 squares of Glass, besides other employments, by daylight.

Dec. 27. In the evening went to Kettle Cove and married George Bishop and Deborah Hadlock.

Dec. 28. Made some window shutters.

Jan. 2. 1753. Made 2 window frames for the garret.

Jan. 5. At N. Ellery's in the evening; bought their 4 gals. of rum.

Jan. 8. Married Josiah Cook and Hannah Emmons; my wife and I dined at Cook's before the wedding, and supped after at Capt. Jno. Stevens'.

Jan. 11. Went to the Cove; married Benj. Herring and Experience Annis. [godly sorrow swelled his heart and tears gushed into his eyes.] When an awakened conscience comes to estimate the nature of its Guilt there will be found but poor shelter in all these palliatives that can be form'd by human subtlety or licentious wit. St. Peter was not more different from himself, when trembling at the voice of a silly damsel than the same St. Peter after was the glorious and invincible apostle before the council, in prison, and upon the cross, was from the cowardly and infamous renegade in the high priest's palace.

Jan. 16. I enclosed my study with rough boards ; very warm, snow almost gone.

Jan. 16. Married Daniel Tarr and Mary Ingersoll.

Jan. 19. I made some clapboards in kitchen and t'other room ; spent the evening at Capt. Ellery's.

Jan. 26. Cloudy, foggy ; Mr. White, Mr. Moody, and Dr. Plummer spent the evening here. [Mr. Moody was the eminent teacher of Dummer Academy for thirty years. He was a grandson of Mr. White.]

Jan 28. Mr. S. Moody preached for me, forenoon ; I preached, afternoon.

Jan. 29. I dined at Tim. Rogers ; after dinner went to Squam with Mr. Moody, Mr. Rogers and Dr. Plummer ; supped at Mr. Bradstreet's ; girl ran away again.

Feb. 2. Went to the cape ; carried my wife ; dined at Mr. Baker's ; preached at John Pool's.

Feb. 7. We plastered the chamber over the kitchen and the little room below, and the kitchen overhead with West India Lime.

Feb. 9. I laid 3 harths ; blew up very cold ; in the evening visited Elisha Brown, sick of the palsy.

Feb. 14. Dined at deacon Parsons' ; he brought his new wife to town.

Feb. 16. Very great storm, rain ; much damage done to vessels in the harbour ; one vessel lost at Squam, one boy drowned ; the highest tide that has been known for many years.

March 8. Warm ; constant malice and ingratitude will tire the largest charity and cool the most generous resolutions.

March 15. Lect ; Mr. Rogers preached for us ; in the evening married Samuel Hodgkins and Abigail Sayward.

March 20. We moved to our new house.

March 22. I was at home ; rainy and stormy ; in the evening I married William Somes and Elizabeth Davis.

March 27. I went up to Boston by water with Capt. Byles ; went out at 9 o'clock, got up a little after sunset ; lodged at Mrs. Stevens'.

April 7. I had the return of a venture ; 2 qts of fish to the West Indies ; came in rum, 6 gallons, which went to Virginia and brought 4 bushels of wheat and 2 of corn.

April 14. Capt. Baker sailed in a Pink Stern Snow.

April 24. I bought of Mr. Woodward 15 bushels of corn ; made garret stairs yesterday and to-day.

May 4. I primed some sashes, 130 squares, and painted my desk and bookcase ; made a window frame.

May 18. We all dined at Deacon Parsons' ; we ought to go abroad for business, and not make a business of going abroad.

June 1. Warm ; I visited and prayed at four families, where I was sent for, sick and in distress ; and at a house where a young man was saved from drowning — Andrew Robinson.

June 4. We kept a family fast at Mr. N. Allen's, on account of his wife, who is greatly tempted and discomposed ; his child died.

June 7. Mr. Jaques preached my Lect ; after Lect. sent for to Nathl. Parsons, in consumption.

June 8. Visited and prayed at N. Allens' & Nathl. Parsons.

June 12. Made the great door for my study ; visited Mrs. Allen.

June 14. Visited Mrs. Allen ; attended her till she died, about two o'clock.

June 15. I was very dull ; visited Nathl. Sargent, in a consumption.

June 16. I had many discouragements and trials, inward, outward ; dined with Mr. Smith and others at Capt. Gibbs.

June 17. I preached, forenoon ; Mr. Smith, afternoon ; contribution began to be divided between Mr. White and me ; 12d.

June 18. I attended the funeral of Nathl. Allen's wife ; Nathl. Parsons buried the same day.

July 3. I painted some of the cellar ; visited and prayed with Nathl. Sargent.

July 8. I preached all day ; Mr. White baptised ; in the evening I was sent for to Eliza Row ; found her under symptoms of death, hardly sensible ; prayed with her ; sent for to see Nathl. Sargent, very weak and low ; nigh unto death ; prayed there with much freedom and enlargement.

July 9. This morn Eliza Row died, and about noon, Nathl. Sargent died. I attended the funeral of an infant son of ——— Barrett, who died aboard a vessel in the harbour.

July 10. I attended the funeral of Eliz. Row ; Mr. White prayed.

July 17. I was sent for in the morning—Elisha Brown had hanged himself in his own house with a line, having been under conviction lately, after a vain and profane life ; he was taken with a fit of the palsy a few months ago ; was awakened, thoughtful and tempted.

July 18. I put my horse into the chair and went to Fresh Water

Cove yesterday ; went on to the Point with Capt. William Stevens and Mr. Smith.

July 22. Sacrament ; I preached forenoon ; Mr. White called out to Capt. John Stevens' ; his wife died about one o'clock ; afternoon Mr. S. Moody preached.

July 23. I set out for Haverhill in a chair ; lodged at Father Pecker's.

July 24. I set out at 7 o'clock with sister Bette, arrived home about 4 afternoon ; visited the sick and attended the funeral of Capt. John Stevens' wife.

July 25. I attended Mr. Rogers' Lect ; Mr. Moody preached, Rom. v. 3, 4, 5 ; in the evening Mr. White and I went to the widow Brown's, whose husband lately hanged himself ; they had quitted the house by reason of some noises and fears of spectres ; we persuaded them to re-enter, and tarried there with them all there all night, without the least molestation.

Aug. 5. I attended the funeral of widow Howard.

Aug. 7. Quarterly fast at Mr. Woodward's.

Aug. 7. Two men drowned in the harbour—Danl. Collins and Benj. Bink.

Aug. 25. Visited the sick at Mr. Boynton's ; four of them with fever.

Sept. 5. At Mr. Roger's Lect. ; he preached ; after Lect. attended the funeral of Mrs. Boynton.

Sept. 7. I attended the funeral of Thos. Bray's child ; there were three funerals, children, all in the burying ground at once.

Sept. 24. I went up in town at 2 o'clock ; Mr. Rogers, of Kittery, preached a Lect. for me ; after Lect. I visited and prayed at four families ; visited the sick all over the Cut.

Sept. 24. Made a partition in ye arch in ye cellar.

Oct. 29. I visited the sick at Fresh Water Cove ; six persons sick with a fever ; at night, about 12 o'clock, the house of David Ingersoll took fire and was burnt to the ground with most of the furniture ; it was a calm time, and a wonderful Providence that it spread no further ; there was a great concourse of People.

Nov. 8. I attended the dying of Joseph Tarbox his wife.

Nov. 19. I finished my closet in the study ; hung the door.

Nov. 20. Visited the sick, and watched with Tim. Rogers, who has the bilious colic.

Nov. 21. In the morning at home till 12 ; then went to see Patt Stacy, at Mr. Stevens', at the Cut ; pray there, she has a pleuritic fever ; then

visited and prayed with Mollie Travis ; then visited and prayed at James Sawyer's ; many sick there, and their daughter dead ; then visited and prayed at Michael Webber's, his wife dangerously ill ; then visited and prayed at Mr. Webber's, many sick of a fever ; then attended the funeral (and prayed) of Andrew Parsons, his wife ; then home ; visited at Henry Davis', two children sick of fever ; then went in to see Mr. Rogers, and home and to bed at 9.

Nov. 22. I preached the Lect. 1 John, i. 7 ; after Lect. went to the cape ; married Daniel Williams and Hannah Clark ; married Caesar and Flora.

Nov. 29. Very windy at S W., cold ; in the evening I went to the Cape and married John Hobson and widow Martha Pool.

Dec. 2. Mr. Rogers, of Kittery, preached for me, forenoon, from Ps. lxxxix. 16 ; I preached afternoon ; In Mr. Rogers' sermon, he showed how the Br is exalted in Christ ; righteousness ;—exalted above the condemning power of the Law ; above the power and dominion of sin, above self, the devil, and the world.

Dec. 3. Mr. Rogers preached a dedication sermon at the new meeting house up in town.

Dec. 16. I changed with Mr. Rogers, of Kittery.

Dec. 27. I was at wedding at Mr. Allen's ; Dr. Plummer married by Mr. White. [Doctor Samuel Plummer to Elizabeth Gee, daughter of Rev. Joshua Gee, of Boston, and sister of Mr. Allen's wife, then recently deceased.]

Jan. 21, 1754. Very warm ; at night the wind changed ; blowed exceedingly hard and exceedingly cold ; many vessels drove ashore in the harbor ; the coldest night we have had this winter.

Jan. 22. Exceedingly cold and windy ; I went to Mr. White's and Deacon Stacy's ; many perished with the cold.

Feb. 6. Very pleasant ; I received a letter from my brother informing me that my mother was sick of a fever ; I set out at 2 o'clock, got to Haverhill at 9.

Feb. 7. Went to Andover ; found my mother sick, but the fever abated.

Feb. 13. My mother died at 9 3-4 o'clock.

Feb. 16. I dined at Mr. Cogswell's and reached home at 7 o'clock,

Feb. 24. I preached all day ; in the evening married Joseph Smith and Sarah Brown ; visited Saml. Ingersoll, sick of the palsy and senseless.

Feb. 27. Snow storm and rain ; attended the funeral of S. Ingersoll.

April 9. I set out with Deacon Warner for York ; lodged at my brother's at Newbury.

April 12. Dined at Mr. Rogers', Kittery ; went through Scotland ; lodged at Mr. Lyman's ; saw many of the people of my former charge, who expressed much gladness to see me.

April 15. Visited, and went to Sir Wm. Pepperell's ; Lodged at Mr. Wibold's, Portsmouth.

April 18. Got to Ipswich to Lect. ; Mr. Foxcroft preached ; got home at 8 o'clock.

April 30. I went to Squam ; dined at Mr. Bradstreet's ; attended the funeral of Zebulon Elwell.

May 2. I preached at Eastern Point, at John Gardner's ; dined at Capt. Sargent's with Mr. White ; rode over in Capt. Sargent's chaise ; my horse..

May 26. I preached all day ; Mr. White at the Cape ; Mr. Smith, of Falmouth here, but would not preach.

June 7. Sent for to John Sargent's ; he was thought to be dying.

June 11. Was called in the morning to John Sargents ; prayed with him ; he died soon after.

June 14. Went to Squam ; sold the girl to Denison for £10 O. T. .

June 20. I drank tea at Capt. John Stevens' ; his new wife came on Tuesday. [She was the widow of Col. John Gorham, of Barnstable.]

Aug. 24. General Training ; the Field officers came down with the troops ; the five companies formed into one Battalion.

Oct. 29. Mr. Whitfield came here ; preached twice, Rev. i. 5, 6, and went out of town. [This was the celebrated George Whitefield, then on his fifth visit to America. By this entry only do we learn that he ever preached in Gloucester.]

Nov. 1. I attended the funeral of John Goodridge.

Nov. 21. It being training day, I preached Deut. xiv, 21 ; a sort of artillery sermon.

Nov. 29. Snowy day ; attended the funeral of David Sawyer.

Dec. 8. I preached all day ; attended the funeral of Philip Babson's wife.

Dec. 10. Mr. White preached at the School house, a quarterly Lect ; we supped at Mr. N. Allen's ; he brought his wife home. [She was Sarah, daughter of Epes Sargent, Esq., formerly of Gloucester, but then of Salem.]

Dec. 13. I made about thirty pound of candles ; the wicks made before ; finished by noon.

Dec. 16. I attended the funeral of Constantine Jorlin.

Dec. 19. Married Aaron Davis and Patty Woodhouse, and Ezekiel Woodward and Abigail Sanders.

Dec. 20. Very cold ; held the wedding at Mr. Woodward's.

Dec. 25. Preached at old Mr. Gardner's.

Jan. 4, 1755. Attended the funeral of John Gardner.

Jan. 16. Attend the sick, and Mrs. Cashmere at her death.

Jan. 30. I attended the funeral of widow Parsons ; had information of a man that has attempted a *felo-de-se*.

Jan. 31. I was called out of bed in the morning to and see Mrs. Fears' sick.

Feb. 1. Sent for to a dying woman in the morning.

Feb. 2. Preached : read the request of a number of brethren at the cape for dismission, in order to incorporation.

Feb. 3. Attended the funeral of Wm. Fears' wife.

Feb. 13. I went to the Cape to the Fast. Mr. Bradstreet began with prayer ; I preached ; Mr. White incorporated the church ; Mr. Rogers prayed, and Mr. White concluded with prayer. I visited some sick on my way home.

Feb. 28. Visited Mrs. Collins, dangerously sick ; and he under gt Tempt to *Felo-de-se*.

March 3. Attended the funeral of Mrs. Collins, and visited at Capt. Ellery's in the evening.

March 11. Preached to the young people in the school ; very attentive and some wept.

March 12. Rose at 6 o'clock, soon after was desired to go to visit two families, the news of the heads of them being lost at sea just come ; I went to Capt. Joseph Parsons', who was one ; his widow, mother and relatives all in tears ; conversed with them about an hour and prayed ; then went to George Tappan's, the other, and prayed there : then returned home and read Taylor's *Experience*, a very excellent work for the discovery of a Pharisee : then went to see Mr. Baker, sick at his daughter Babren's : prayed with him after much conversation : he is an excellent Christian : then sent for to see Hannah Davis, sick of the quinsy, and prayed : then attended the funeral of Everdeen's child, and prayed with the mourners : In the evening called to pray with a sick child at Mr. Rand's, and another at Dr. Rea's : prayed with each : then

went to see Hannah Davis again, and Zeb. Lane's wife, who is infirm ; then came home.

March 25. Very rainy day ; I visited 16 sick persons, mostly children ; prayed with 11 families.

April 3. Dined at deacon Stacy's ; his John brought his wife home.

April 7. Visited Zaccheus Parsons ; he died.

April 23. Dined at Dr. Rea's ; an entertainment at the weaning of a child ; wrote a letter to a deist ; planted cucumbers.

May 19. I visited and catechised at the school house.

May 21. Private Fast at Deacon Stacy's for his daughter distracted.

June 27. I went to see Mary Giddings who had murdered her infant child.

June 30. Mary Giddings was buried. (She was daughter of Robert Giddings, and was born Oct. 25, 1731.)

July 3. General Fast upon the account of the second expedition against the French encroachments and the Indian war. I preached forenoon ; Mr. White afternoon.

July 9. I visited, and at night sat up with Deacon William Parsons.

July 10. Deacon Parsons died between six and seven in the morning. [He died at the age of fifty-five ; having been, for many years, one of the most prominent citizens of the town. He owned and occupied the house now standing on the corner of Middle and Washington streets.]

July 11. I studied upon a funeral sermon.

July 12. I studied and attended the funeral of Deacon Parsons. Eb. Witham's horse killed by Thunder.

July 26. Cold N. E. storm ; a vessel cast away at the Cape ; man lost ; another at Squam ; Mr. White on board.

Aug. 26. A general Provincial Fast on account of our armies and expeditions ; General Bradstreet's defeat near Ohio, and general Shirley's marching to Niagara, and general Johnson to Crown Point ; after the public exercises we met at Samuel Parsons' for private prayer.

Sept. 11. Mr. Swain, of Wenham, preached my Lect. compel them to come in that my house may be filled ; the church is the house of God.

Sept. 15. The companies met to enlist soldiers to go to Crown Point ; 20 in the two companies in this town.

Sept. 16. We had a church and parish meeting to see if they would

consent to my going to Crown Point; voted their consent unanimously.

Sept. 22. I was preparing for the expedition.

Sept. 24. My sister Sarah came down; we attended the private fast at Hubbard Haskell's.

Sept. 26. I visited 24 families over the Cut. [Here follows a list of ministers who preached for Mr. Chandler while he was absent:—Messrs. Leavitt and Barnard, of Salem, Messrs. Wigglesworth and Walley, of Ipswich, Mr. Champney, of Beverly, Mr. Swain, of Wenham, and Messrs. Bradstreet and Rogers, of Gloucester. Mr. White preached three Sabbaths and Thanksgiving. Mr. Chandler's Diary of the expedition to Crown Point is in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for Oct., 1863, which any who are anxious to see it may find in the Sawyer Free Library. After his return, he resumed the record of events at home.]

Dec. 19. There was a loud rumbling of an earthquake; no shaking but a jarring like thunder.

Dec. 21. Sabbath; Mr. White preached forenoon; John xiv. 27; afternoon I preached from Amos, iv. 12. [Mr. Chandler often preached from this text; the words are:—“This will I do unto thee, O Israel; and because I will do this unto thee, prepare to meet thy God, O Israel.”]

Dec. 24. N. Fast to humble ourselves under the tokens of God's Displeasure in the Earthquake; I began with prayer, Mr. Jaques preached; afternoon, Mr. Rogers prayed and preached; very cold, but a full congregation.

Dec. 26. More moderate; I dined at Capt. Sargents'; went to see some sick, bereaved and tempted.

Dec. 28. Sabbath and sacrament; I preached; in the evening rode over the Cut with Mr. Nathl. Sargent to see Thomas Bray, sick of a fever; prayed with him and conversed; he speaks as one experienced in spirituals.

Jan. 1, 1756. This day by agreement the ministers of the town met at Mr. Rogers' to keep a fast in his parish on acct of the Earthquake. Mr. Rogers began with prayer; I preached Ezek. xxxiii. 5; afternoon Mr. Cleveland prayed and Mr. Bradstreet preached Prov. i. 24–29; very cold day.

Jan. 2. I was studying; took in three Relations from persons desir-

ing admission to the Lord's table and attend the funeral to the grave of Mrs. Parsons, wife of Jera Parsons who died hopefully; told me she believed Christ died for her. She had been much enlightened of late time, since the Gt Shock of the Earthquake which was Nov. 18 last.

Jan. 3. I studied all day; dined at Capt. Gibbs'.

Jan. 4. Very cold; I preached; in the evening visited and prayed with Mrs. Cook, under darkness and fear at the perilous hour.

Jan. 5. Cloudy; damp air; some rain; I made this book; studied in the evening; rain at night and snow.

Jan. 6. I visited Elisha Corney, under the symptoms of death, and attended the funeral of Daniel Tarr's child.

Jan. 13. Mr. Leighton's shop burnt down.

Jan. 20. I went to Manchester to the funeral of Mr. Cheever. [Rev. Amos Cheever died Jan. 16, 1756.]

Jan. 22. Very cold; I went to Mr. Jaques' Fast; he prayed in the morning, Mr. Rogers preached; afternoon, I prayed, Mr. Bradstreet preached.

Jan. 29. Fast at the Cape; Mr. Rogers prayed, Mr. Bradstreet preached; afternoon, I prayed and preached; supped at Ebenezer Pool's; Mr. Cleveland sick of a fever.

Feb. 5. I studied all day; visited in the evening. The many severe trials we undergo are intended as warnings not to attach ourselves to the floating phantoms of sublunary life.

Feb. 7. I was at home; had company; took two relations of persons to be admitted to church fellowship.

Feb. 8. I preached all day; fine, warm weather, like spring, this fortnight or three weeks past.

Feb. 12. I was at home, forenoon; afternoon, visited Mrs. Cradock. very much distressed in soul.

Feb. 16. 'Tis like a May morning; birds singing.

Feb. 18. Visited at the Cove; very warm, foggy; the grass springs in the mowing ground; in some places some have gathered greens for the pot.

March 16. Attended the funeral of the widow Martin.

March 17. In the afternoon, a number joined to pray with Mrs. Cradock, under great temptation.

March 21. In the evening, preached to the negroes at the school house.

April 12. Col. Plaisted came to town to press the affair of my going with him on the expedition; we dined at Capt. Sargents'.

April 21. I went to visit a poor a distressed woman, Mrs. Celey, near 80 years of age, under hopeful convictions, despairing in herself.

April 22. Training day ; I prayed with the companies.

April 24. Church meeting to see if the church would concur to my going in the expedition, at the repeated request of Col. Plaisted ; it passed in the negative.

April 24. Public Fast ; I preached and delivered an address to the soldiers going on the Expedition ; in sermon time, forenoon, there was a gust of wind or whirlwind, which broke up the congregation ; most ran out, but 'twas soon over. It was thought at the time, by many, to be an earthquake.

April 30. I visited Mrs. Collins, tempted ; and Mrs. Paterson, bereaved of her mother, Mrs. Cradock, who has for some months been in distress of mind, and despairing, tempted, and assaulted ; and last Saturday about one o'clock, she hanged herself with a single strand of a fishing line. I transcribed the address to the soldiers, at their desire.

May 2. I preached to the society of young men at Samuel Stearns' at the Cut.

May 3. The soldiers marched : but first went into the meeting house ; Mr. White prayed and I gave them a word of exhortation.

May 8. This Day was set apart by order of Govt throughout the Provinces as a day of Humiliation, Prayer and Thanksgiving on account of the Earthquake which was desolating in Lisbon, Portugal, but New England was spared in a very great shock which shook off Chimney Tops and wares from shelves.

May 11. Changed with Mr. Rogers ; after meeting drank tea at Capt. Allen's ; in the evening prayed with Mrs. Cook. There was heard about 8 o'clock in the evening a low rumbling of an Earthquake.

May 19. The Hornet man-of-war was in here.

May 22. I studied : dined at home on a fresh salmon Capt. Sanders sent me.

June 12. David Low and Spencer, of Capt. Wm. Stevens, and Sip, of Capt. Allen, drowned off the Cape : the small boat overset.

June 14. Catechised the children, about 120.

June 24. I went down to Squam with my wife ; dined at Capt. Davis' ; he was married last night ; I preached Mr. Bradstreet's Lect.

July 16. I dined at Mr. Allen's ; visited B. Boynton's wife, dangerously ill of a fever.

July 21. Attended the funeral of Benj. Boynton's wife.

July 22. A special Fast throughout the Provinces on account of the Expedition and the War. Mr. White preached, forenoon; I preached afternoon.

July 21. I visited Thomas Ayers in a very poor case.

Aug. 4. I went over the Cut; went into the water; found a plenty of whottle-berries; stopped at Mr. Rogers'; war proclaimed at Boston.

Aug. 5. I preached at widow Elwell's, Head of the Harbour.

Aug. 15. Attended the funeral of Thomas Ayers.

Aug. 23. Funeral of Patience Bennett: called up in the night to Adam Hoppin.

Aug. 25. I dined at Dr. Rea's, his brother died about 9 o'clock in the evening.

Aug. 27. Attended the funeral of Aaron Ray.

Sept. 4. I was at home: called up at 10 o'clock to a dying person.

Sept. 4. Studied, and attended the funeral of Joseph Boynton's wife.

Sept. 5. I preached: attended the funeral of James Paterson's wife. [James Paterson and Abigail Cradock were married Dec. 26, 1749. She was the daughter of the unhappy woman mentioned under April 30.]

Sept. 8. I went out to sea, kept my cabin.

Sept. 9. Very weak: visited the sick at Paterson's.

Sept. 12. I was very feeble: preached: afternoon, I found unwonted freedom of mind and some fervor of soul: was strengthened beyond expectation.

Sept. 19. Mr. Smith, of Marlborough, preached for me all day. [Rev. Aaron Smith: husband of Martha, daughter of Joseph Allen, Esq.]

Sept. 21. I attended the funeral of James Paterson, a child.

Oct. 2. Ruiny day: attended two funerals in one house.

Oct. 11. Visited among the sick: 'tis pretty sickly among us.

Oct. 18. Catechised the children at James Sawyer's.

Oct. 19. In the evening I had much of a headache: went to bed: was called up about 3 o'clock to go to Molly West, who was thought to be dying: I went, and as I stood praying I fainted away: was senseless about one and a half minutes.

Oct. 19. I got out, afternoon, to see one Osmond, a youth, who was hurt in the windmill; a wonderful deliverance.

Oct. 31. I preached all day: attended the funeral of Molly West.

Nov. 1. Very warm, foggy weather : the funeral of William Somes' wife.

Nov. 2. Called out of bed in the morning to Joseph Dolliver : then went over to Eastern Point to see Mr. Josiah Ingersoll, sick : visited several families, came home. Ezekiel Woodward's house raised. [This house is still standing on Middle street, and has been for many years in possession of a branch of the Parsons family.]

Nov. 3. Mr. Allen, of Manchester, came here, related his grievances, and advised about a council.

Nov. 10. I visited Joseph Dolliver, dangerously sick of a nervous fever.

Nov. 13. Capt. Wm. Ellery in a snow privateer, came in yesterday : Joseph Dolliver buried.

Nov. 16. Old Mr. Stevens died in the evening, 10 o'clock and 20 min.

Nov. 18. I preached the Lect : the anniversary period of the great Earthquake : after Lect. attended the funeral of Mr. Samuel Stevens, aged 91 years : he has lived with the wife of his youth 62 years and about 10 months : he has for two or three years past been a child, almost bereaved of all reason, but able to walk the house till a few days before his death. [He was a merchant, — a grandson of William Stevens, one of the first settlers, and a famous shipwright. His wife was Mary, daughter of William Ellery. See *Notes and Additions*, Vol. 1, p. 78. Mr. Stevens' residence was a large gambrel-roofed building on the north side of Front street, about half-way between Center and Hancock streets. It escaped destruction by the great fire of 1814, — having been moved, a few years before, to a place at the Beach, where it still stands.]

Nov. 22. My cider came, 8 barrels of Mr. Osgood and 2 barrels of Capt. Pecker.

Nov. 23. Capt. Collins and Capt. Somes sailed before noon for Bilbao.

Nov. 26. I attended the funeral of one Dennis Organ, a Roman, who, in his sickness, said, if he grew worse, he would have them send for me to come and pray with him. I went, but he was speechless.

Jan. 2, 1757. At 5 o'clock I was called up to visit Wm. Card ; found him dying ; left him alive at 7.

Jan. 13. I preached the Lect ; in the evening visited Jonathan's Row's wife, dangerously ill.

Jan. 18. I attended the funeral of Jonathan Row's wife.

Jan. 20. Mr Payne brought his wife home. [Edward Payne, a mer-

chant, sometime in business in Gloucester. This wife was Rebecca Armory of Boston.]

Feb. 13. I preached; exceedingly cold day; afternoon, Mr. White preached, Luke xiii. 27, extempore.

Feb. 16. A little afternoon was heard a pretty loud and long rumbling of an earthquake or thunder.

Feb. 18. I preached at Josiah Grover's; Mr. Haskell walked with me; very thick, foggy weather for four or five days.

March 8. I was called up in the morning at about 4 o'clock to see Madam Stevens, who they thought was dying; prayed there and tarried till it was day all abroad; then came home to my study, close at study; visited Madam Stevens again; in the evening preached at Mr. Leighton's family meeting.

March 13. In the evening married Ignatius Webber and Elizabeth Stuart; very stormy.

March 14. Training day; I prayed with the company; the new commissions opened; I dined at Mr. Payne's.

March 22. A very cold, stormy day; Training to enlist 17 men out of two companies; I dined at Mr. Nathl. Ellery's with the officers; I prayed in the meeting-house before and after the exercise of the soldiers.

March 27. I preached; contribution for William Sargent; in the morning visited old Mrs. Stevens, wasting away.

April 3. I preached; snowed all day; very stormy day.

April 4. The soldiers marched; I visited Andrew Parsons' wife, dangerously sick.

April 6. I attended the funeral of Andrew Parsons' wife.

April 8. Visited widow Botham; very near her end.

April 10. After meeting visited widow Botham; she was dying; I prayed with her; she died soon after; then I went to see widow Dolliver, aged about—; she is declining fast; then went and married David Perigo and Abigail Brook and came home; then went and married Nathl. Sargent and widow Judith Giddings.

April 13. I received the news of the death of my brother Benjamin, who was taken at Oswego, was a carpenter, and died on his march to Canada, about 30 miles from Quebec.

April 18. I was sick of a cold; I made a spring in the—wheel of my watch to stop it when wound up.

April 20. I went in the morning to Josiah Grover's; his wife had a wen cut out by D. Plummer, from her side, which weighed 9 3-4 lbs.

April 21. Provincial Fast ; I preached all day ; Mr. White prayed afternoon : just after meeting I was sent for to Capt. Winthrop Sargent's ; his child dangerously sick ; I prayed with it and it died in a few minutes ; then went to Capt. Gibbs', at his desire went to carry the news to Mrs. Sanders of the death of her husband, drowned at sea ; then visited and prayed with old Mrs. Sanders at Capt. Gibbs'.

April 24. Preached at Squam ; after meeting was desired to go to Capt. Fellows' ; his wife lost her son, Saunders ; came home, and went and prayed with the society of negroes and gave them a word of exhortation.

May 1. Very hard gale of wind ; it snowed about two hours and a half ; scarce ever faster ; the ground covered over an inch and continued until next day noon ; very cold, it froze a tub of water over near a qt. of an inch thick.

May 18. I went to the Cape to the funeral of Elder Grover's wife.

May 19. Capt. Babson arrived from Lisbon.

June 9. Mrs. Card very ill, and under concern, very great, about her soul.

June 22. This day was set apart by consent in this Parish as a day of fasting and prayer on account of the drought. Mr. White began with prayer, I preached ; afternoon, Mr. Bradstreet prayed, Mr. Rogers preached, Matt. 6 : Thy kingdom come. We supped at Mr. White's, very hot.

June 23. I preached Mr. Bradstreet's Lect ; we had a very plentiful shower of rain.

June 24. I visited on Eastern Point : Mr. Palfrey dangerously ill.

June 27. Went to Eastern Point to see Mr. Palfrey.

June 30. Provincial fast on account of the war and drouth ; I prayed in the morning, Mr. White preached ; afternoon Mr. White prayed, I preached.

July 2. I attended the funeral of Richard Palfrey.

July 7. About 2 1-4 o'clock there was an Earthquake, an ingeminated concussion.

July 13. I preached Mr. Rogers' Lect ; Capt. Allen's wife much affected after meeting in conversation.

July 18. Catechised at Eben. Collins' ; no. of children, 67.

July 27. This day was observed as a fast at Squam, relative to the war—to the public affairs ; Mr. Bradstreet began with prayer, I preached ; afternoon Mr. White prayed, Mr. Rogers preached.

Aug. 9. I visited; very dry, great drouth. [Fort William and Henry taken by the French and Indians.]

Aug. 13. I dined at Capt. Wm. Stevens; heard the news that the Fort at Lake George was taken last Tuesday.

Aug. 15. We had alarm guns firing and drums beating to send one quarter part of militia to the frontier, invaded by French.

Aug. 18. I went to Manchester; fast there on account of the war and drought.

Aug. 19. I went in the morning to enquire into the affair of the apparition of Joseph Saunders; I think it to be a chimera.

Aug. 24. I attended the fast at Mr. Rogers', he began with prayer; Mr. Jaques preached; afternoon I prayed, Mr. Bradstreet preached.

Aug. 29. Catechised at James Sawyer's, about thirty children; visited at the Cove, dined at Mr. Coward's.

Aug. 30. I visited at the fort of Eastern Point; dined at Joseph Sayward's, spent the evening and supped at Mr. Thos. Sanders'. Mr. Smith there. [Probably Rev. Thomas Smith of Falmouth, Me., father of Mrs. Sanders.]

Aug. 31. I dined at Capt. Sanders'; Mr. White, Mr. Smith, &c.

Sept. 10. I visited deacon Jeremiah Parsons, sick of a fever.

Sept. 25. I preached; after meeting I was sent for to visit Peter Savery's infant, dying. I prayed there; a little after I was in bed, about ten o'clock, I was sent for to visit Deacon Jeremiah Parsons, dying; he was sensible to the last, tho' broken in his speech; much in the dark, tho' his desires were enlarged after discoveries of the Love of God; he died about one o'clock: I came home after 2 o'clock. [Deacon Jeremiah Parsons lived at the Farms. He was a grandson of Jeffrey, the first settler of that name, and was about 60 years old when he died.]

Sept. 27. I attended the funeral of Deacon Jeremiah Parsons.

Sept. 28. I visited some sick at Fresh Water Cove: and visited the neighborhood about Capt. Honnors'.

Oct. 2. Catechised at Capt. Coos', about 35 children.

Oct. 7. Sent for to Mr. Hidden, dangerously ill.

Oct. 9. I preached: in the evening sent for to Mr. Hidden's; his wife very dangerous, prayed there, and again with a child of Danl. Smith.

Oct. 17. I visited at Eastern Point: attended the funeral of Mrs. Hidden.

Oct. 19. Fast, on account of the public affairs.

Oct. 26. I studied; read Dr. Taylor on original sin; his argument and illustrations illusive.

Oct. 29. I was sent for to Thos. Hogdon, his wife had a wen cut out upon upper part of her left breast ; it had been cut twice before, but now all taken out.

Nov. 1. In the evening preached at Constantine Joslin's.

Nov. 8. I visited in the Harbour ; my wife made sausages.

Nov. 17. Thanksgiving ; preached Ps. xxx. 8. I was about three hours in the exercise ; we had a plentiful table, in good order, in peace and quietness. In the evening I married Jonathan Rowe and Alice Hoole.

Nov. 30. Monthly Fast at the Cape ; Mr. Cleveland prayed, I preached ; afternoon Mr. White prayed, Mr. Rogers preached ; very pleasant for the season.

March 6, 1758. Capt. Somes and son shot by accident ; I visited and prayed.

March 8. Afternoon at Capt. Somes', his son's leg cut off above the knee.

March 11. Capt. Somes' son died yesterday, buried to-day.

March 16. Elder Grover and Madam Stevens married by Mr. White. [A very uncommon matrimonial ceremony, each of the parties being upwards of eighty years of age.]

March 23. Afternoon, at Elder Grover's ; in the Harbour ; their children together ; in the evening married Saml. Witham and Elizabeth Higgins. [A daughter by this marriage—Deborah, born, as she said, Oct. 4, 1766, and baptized, according to the First Church Records, Oct. 12, same year, died April 12, 1868 ; the only known centenarian of Gloucester birth.]

March 30. I married Dr. Saml. Houghton and Mary Warner.

April 3. Some think they heard an Earthquake about eight o'clock in the evening ; the people very busy fitting out, the Embargo being taken off the fishery.

April 10. Capt. Babson arrived from Lisbon ; John has been with him this voyage ; returned in good health.

April 13. Training day ; I attended the funeral of David Ingersoll's wife ; married Abraham Sawyer and Mary Sayward at Mrs. Wheeler's—good deal of company.

April 19. Monthly Fast at the Cape ; Mr. Cleveland began, Mr. Bradstreet preached ; afternoon Mr. White prayed, Mr. Rogers preached.

April 23. The transports sailed for Halifax.

April 26. I attended the society for prayer—particular case Mr. White's son in a consumption, and fear whether prepared for death.

April 30. I preached ; after meeting sent for to Eastern Point ; visited and prayed at B. Averill's ; at Josiah Ingersoll's.

Feb. 1, 1759. I went to bed at eleven ; at 20 m. after two o'clock was a shock of an earthquake ; at first a sudden jar, then abated a little and there came in gradually to second pretty loud and pretty great shock.

Feb. 10. I attended the funeral of Richard Grover.

Feb. 21. I went to Eastern Point to distribute the portions of the charity to the poor.

March 2. Visited Mr. White ; he is very feeble ; low in spirits and much broken.

March 8. Mr. Bailey preached the school Lect. in the school house. [Jacob Bailey taught the grammar school in Gloucester about a year and a half. He became an Episcopal minister, and in the Revolution went to Annapolis, N. S., where he died July 26, 1808.]

March 9. I studied ; called out at night to Joseph McFedrix, in convulsion fits ; I was there till 12.

March 11. Mr. White got to meeting, after six or seven weeks confinement.

March 15. I went over in the evening by water to Josiah Ingersoll's ; married David Pearce and Bethiah Ingersol.

March 17. I studied and visited ; prayed with several sick persons—Joseph Fedrix, Mrs. Rogers and Mrs. Perkins, all in a dangerous state.

March 48. Visited Joseph Fedrix, very nigh death, and Mrs. Perkins. Visited and prayed with Mrs. Rogers.

March 20. Joseph Fedrix died.

March 23. I attended the funeral of Mrs. Perkins. [She was a daughter of Capt. Andrew Robinson, a famous man in the town in the last century. Mrs. Perkins kept a tavern on Front Street many years, and was blind in the latter part of her life.]

April 14. Association Fast at the Harbour ; I began with prayer ; Mr. Jaques preached ; afternoon Mr. Bradstreet prayed, Mr. Smith of Marlboro, preached ; we supped at Mr. Whitemore's.

May 1. I attended the funeral of Mrs. Rogers. [Wife of Timothy Rogers, merchant, brother of Rev. John Rogers, minister of the Fourth Parish.]

May 14. Married Capt. William Dolliver and Abigail Sanders.

May 20. I was not able to speak ; got Mr. Bailey, schoolmaster, to change with Mr. Jaques ; he came and preached, prayed at the sacrament and baptized.

May 21. I was very much not well but visited about 18 persons sick with the measles.

May 25. Planted potatoes behind the meeting house.

May 30. I dined at Mrs. Comerferd's ; Roast Goose at Home.

June 14. I was called up at 4 o'clock to go to Mr. Young's ; he is near eternity.

Sept. 2. I preached Gen. vi. 3 ; I was enlarged in the exercise of the day, spoke with freedom, but being feeble nature language bad ; I could scarce hold up in the evening ; visited Mary Pierce, whom I found in a dying posture ; after, visited Capt. Babson, very dangerous, near death ; I came home and went to bed ill ; about 2 o'clock, they sent for me to Capt. Babson ; I sent word I was ill and unable, but by their repeated opportunity, considering the distress of the family, I rose and went ; while I was attempting to pray with him I fainted away ; I came home about 4, left him dying ; his wife very ill ; Molly Pierce and Capt. Babson both died about 6 o'clock.

Sept. 24. I catechised at Edward Collins' ; 75 children.

Sept. 28. I attended the funeral of Wm. Sawyer.

Oct. 12. Great rejoicing ; illumination ; firing of cannon here on account of the reduction of Quebec.

Oct. 15. Catechised the children at Eastern Point ; but very few by reason of the rain ; Had a hog killed.

Nov. 6. I visited at Eastern Point, further end ; married Daniel Rogers and Elizabeth Gorham.

Nov. 27. I attended the funeral of widow Hannah Babson and visited the sick.

Nov. 29. Annual Provinciall Thanksgiving ; I preached Isai. ix. 6, wonderful ; (printed). I was about an hour in sermon ; had some great trials in the morning.

Dec. 5. Sent for to Eastern Point ; Eben Tarbox's wife in fits.

Dec. 8. I attended the funeral of Eben Tarbox's wife.

Dec. 9. I preached Hebrew ii. 11. Mr. White last at meeting.

Dec. 22. I attended a funeral—Michael Webber.

Dec. 26. Monthly Thanksgiving at Mr. Rogers' ; he began with prayer ; I preached ; Mr. White present. [Mr. Chandler's journal contains no entry in the month of January, 1760. On the 16th of that month Rev. John White, senior pastor of the First Church, died, in the 83d year of his age, and the 58th year of his ministry.]

Feb. 3, 1760. I changed with Mr. Jaques ; he preached here, funeral sermon, 2 Kings ii. 12.

Feb. 9. I set out upon an agreement to change with Mr. Wigglesworth (minister of Ipswich) a bearer to Mr. White; we appointed to meet at Mr. Porter's, where I tarried to sunset and heard nothing from him. I returned home.

April 11. I visited Jera. Parsons, dangerously sick of a fever.

April 13. I preached all day; we had a contribution for the poor of Boston reduced by the late wasting fire; collected about £280.

April 14. I visited and prayed in several families, and attended the funeral of Jeremiah Parsons.

April 21. Visited Joseph Sayward's; his daughter Bettie died.

April 23. Visited and attended the funeral; prayed in several families, and at the family meeting in the evening at Mrs. White's.

April 29. Visited Nathl. Simes, dangerously sick.

May 7. I preached at Mr. Comerford's; his wife dangerously sick with consumption.

May 12. Visited sick, Mrs. Comerford and Mrs. Hogdon, both dangerously ill, consumption.

May 16. John [his son] went to Marblehead and shipped in the Stork, Capt. Foster; attended the funeral of Mrs. Hogdon. This morning James Sawyer fell into a kettle of pitch they were going to graving; supposed to be in a fit; scalded and burnt so that he died in about twenty hours.

May 18. I attended the funeral of James Sawyer.

May 19. I attended the funeral of Mrs. Comerford.

May 27. I catechised the children in the meeting house, about 100.

June 9. I attended the funeral of Robert Stewart.

June 16. Abraham Sawyer's house raised in the forenoon, Mr. Whittemore's house raised in the afternoon.

July 23. I took a sail with Col. Stevens, Mr. Witham, Wm. Somes, Peter Severy, skipper; we caught about 200 ground fish, mostly cod, and near 300 mackerel; went out about 5 in the morning, got in about 7 or 8 in the evening.

Oct. 3. I went up to Deacon Stacy's, to desire him to withdraw from the sacrament.

Oct. 5. I preached and administered the sacrament; a disturbance by Deacon Stacy.

Oct. 9. The elders met; Deacon Stacy present, but own but little. I preached; Thanksgiving for the Reduction of Canada.

Oct. 18. Attended the funeral of Capt. Curney.

Jan. 9, 1761. We were alarmed this week by the small-pox in the Harbour; a child of Pool's was supposed to have it; the family moved up to Boston Pest House.

Jan. 12. I preached a sermon the death of the King (George II).

Jan. 13. An exceedingly cold day; the harbour is froze all up beyond Mr. Woodward's point.

Jan. 24. Widow Ellery has the small-pox.

Jan. 26. I killed my three swines; preparing to move.

Jan. 27. We moved upon account of small-pox at widow Ellery's to Capt. Parsons', over the Cut.

Feb. 9. I was at home A. M.; afternoon we moved home.

March 10. Parish Meeting; afternoon John came in, passenger in Capt. Jacob Allen. He had been taken by the French, and been prest on board the man-of-war; was on board about six weeks and at last left her and swam to shore.

March 11. At half an hour past two o'clock at night there was a great shock of an earthquake; a very loud rumbling and much shaking, till all got up; I was sent for to Mrs. S. who had the women with her; much surprised; I prayed there; went to bed at 4 o'clock.

March 19. I went to Squam to see Mr. Bradstreet, very feeble, very paralytic.

April 20. I married Samuel Sayward and Susannah Lord at Capt. Foster's.

May 4. I attended the funeral of Deacon Stacy's wife.

May 26. I catechised the children at the meeting house; 30 males at 2 o'clock, 28 females at 3.

May 30. I was called up soon after 4 o'clock to go to Capt. Ellery, sick; he died before I got there.

June 8. I went to Squam to see Mr. Bradstreet, who has convulsion fits; he preached yesterday; taken last night, we hope of his life.

June 11. I went to see Mr. Bradstreet; a little revived.

June 12. Studied and visited the sick; Evan Williams dangerous; supped at Joseph Sanders' on fresh mackerel.

June 13. Visited the sick; Evan Williams died.

June 20. I attended the funeral of Joseph Clough's wife.

July 3. I went to Squam to see Mr. Bradstreet, who remains weak and feeble in body and mind.

July 14. This day, by the appointment of our Church, was set apart for humiliation, fasting and prayer, on account of the drought;

I began with prayer, Mr. Rogers preached; afternoon Mr. Cleveland prayed, I preached; after meeting I visited some sick at the head of the Harbour.

July 20. This day was a Fast at Squam, partly on account of the drought and partly on account of Bradstreet, who is in a feeble state of health, but got out to meeting; Mr. Eben. Cleveland began with prayer Mr. Jaques preached; afternoon, I prayed, Mr. John Cleveland (of Chebacco Parish, Ipswich) preached.

July 21. I was called up at 12 o'clock to Mrs. Wheeler's; she was dying; I tarried till about two o'clock; she died before daylight.

July 28. Fast at Mr. Jaques'.

July 31. Fast up in town, at Mr. Rogers'.

August 3. Afternoon I attended the funeral of Lydia, daughter of Samuel Parsons, who died of a consumption; very hopefully—gave good evidence of her hope.

Aug. 4. I visited over the Cut; several sick; then went round by Varrell's to John Millets', and came along to Mr. Grover's; prayed there with some sick; then preached at Wm. Moore's; his wife long confined and near her end; afterwards catechised the children at Mrs. Davis', about 36; came home pretty much wearied.

Aug. 6. I visited some sick, and married William Preston and Abigail Sargent.

Aug. 18. I catechised the children at Capt. Cons; 50, 32.

Aug. 28. I went to Squam to see Mrs. Merchant, dangerously ill of consumption; she is apprehensive of danger; is earnest in desiring and seeking.

Aug. 31. I visited the sick; Mr. Rand died in the evening.

Sept. 2. I attended the funeral of Saml. Lane's wife and of Thomas Rand; both died of nervous fever.

Sept. 3. This day was observed as a day of public Prayer on account of the drought and fire, and Thanksgiving for some rains. I preached forenoon and afternoon; pretty full meeting.

Sept. 4. We had a plentiful rain; an easterly storm.

Sept. 18. I catechised at Ebenezer Collins'; 69 children.

Sept. 27. I catechised at Elder John Parsons', about 19 or 20 children.

Oct. 16. I attended the funeral of Wm. Moore's wife.

Oct. 17. I attended the funeral of Daniel Grover.

Oct. 23. I was sent for over the Cut to visit the sick—Tappin's

daughter, James Parsons, widow Joslin, all sick ; prayed at each house ; at 12 o'clock at night the steeple of the Meeting-house fell by the wind.

Oct. 30. Fine, warm day ; I went to see Mr. Bradstreet, who is feeble in body and mind ; his fits have enfeebled his faculties ; visited Leoned Merchant, in a consumption ; visited Mrs. Davis, widow of James Davis, very low, but in a composed frame of mind, resigned and patient.

Nov. 1. At night was an earthquake ; something loud and pretty long ; about half an hour after was another ; not quite so loud, but long.

Nov. 3. I went to Squam ; preached Mr. Bradstreet's Lect. ; Ezekiel Woodward in company ; I had much conversation with him on spiritual things.

Nov. 18. I attended the funeral of James Parsons.

Dec. 5. In the night an exceedingly hard southerly wind, which did much damage to the shipping ; a ship was drove ashore on the beach this side of the Cut ; 3 or 4 schooners drove ashore.

Dec. 10. Married James Rowe and Elizabeth Sanders ; I visited the sick ; in the evening about 9 o'clock was sent for to see Joseph Sanders ; talked with him sometime, and prayed, after which he fell into a delirium ; to a high degree distracted ; it took six men to keep him in bed ; I came home about ten o'clock in the morning.

Dec. 13. Visited Joseph Sanders in the evening, and prayed with him ; he is more composed.

Dec. 18. I was called up just after daybreak to see old Mrs. Sanders, very ill.

Dec. 23. I was called up early to see Joseph Sanders ; found him dying ; he died about 8 o'clock. I supped with Mr. Pierce, on venison, at his lodgings at Mrs. Haskell's. [Mr. Pierce was teacher of the grammar school ; afterwards Rev. Thomas Pierce, of Scarborough, Me.]

Dec. 27. After meeting sent for over the Cut to see Sam'l. Parsons, very weak and low and dangerous ; in the evening sent for to see Abraham, an aged negro of Capt. Stevens, dangerously ill.

Dec. 29. Went to see Abraham—very ill with the dropsy.

Dec. 30. I attended the funeral of Samuel Parsons.

January 1, 1762. Very cold ; visited at Capt. Thomas Sanders' ; had much free conversation with him ; he is inclined to come to communion and Baptism ; in the evening at Capt. Stevens', supped there ; Abraham very ill.

Jan. 2. Exceedingly cold ; went again to Capt. Sanders' : wrote his

relation ; Discourse with two persons who are about to own the Covenant.

Jan. 4. I was at home ; spent the evening at Capt. Rogers' ; I supped there ; Mr. Isaac Smith from Boston.

Jan. 7. Very warm ; I finished my fire-place in ye study ; I dined at Mr. Danl. Rogers' ; Mr. Smith and Mr. Rogers there ; visited some sick ; Mrs. Stanwood declining.

Jan. 8. I visited the sick ; Mrs. Messervey declining ; Mr. Mecom very low.

Jan. 10. Pretty cold ; snowy day ; I preached ; Isai. lxiii. 10. Sin makes God our enemy, &c. ; afternoon Rom. v. 1 : We have power, &c., and a mediator ; I had great freedom of mind ; delivered much extempore ; in the evening visited Mrs. Messervey and at Capt. Stevens.

Jan. 11. I was at home ; busied about killing hogs ; cut up and salted pork.

Jan. 12. Visited the sick and poor at Eastern Point ; in the evening I was at Deacon Woodward's.

Jan. 13. I visited in the Harbour, afternoon ; in the evening I was at the Family meeting at Dr. Witham's.

Jan. 14. Afternoon I visited the sick at the Harbour—Mecom and Messervey ; I supped at Capt. Wm. Dolliver's.

Jan. 15. I was at home ; very warm weather ; I visited in the evening at Mr. Whittemore's.

Jan. 16. I dined at Capt. Sanders' ; very warm spring-like weather.

Jan. 17. I preached Ps. c. 3 ; I went to bed not well ; called for in the night but could not go to see Mr. Mecom, who died about 5 o'clock.

Jan. 18. In the morning sent for to Capt. Stevens ; Abram very ill ; I prayed there and went to breakfast there ; then visited Mrs. Mecom, her husband died last night ; prayed there ; then went to the Farms to see Eben. Witham's wife, sick, prayed there ; then visited at Zeb. Witham's ; his wife long confinement ; then visited Capt. Collin's wife, he in captivity ; came home and dined at 3 o'clock, and went over the Cut to see Hannah Parsons, sick, prayed there ; then went to widow Ruth Parsons', sick, prayed there, and then went to Capt. Parsons', spent the evening and supped there and came home at nine o'clock.

Jan. 21. I attended the funeral of Eben. Mecom.

Jan. 24. I was at home in study, but not well ; bought about 6 lbs. of beef of Russ, at 3d per pound.

Jan. 24. I preached, Ps. xevi. 9. ; after meeting I went to Capt. Stevens', prayed at the funeral of Abraham.

Feb. 19. I attended the funeral of widow Andrews.

March 7. I preached : James i. 25 ; near the close of the sermon B. Boynton was taken with a fit and died instantly.

March 10. Attended the funeral of Benj. Boynton ; the winter holds very hard ; much snow and cold ; severe.

March 10. I visited Capt. Gibbs, very ill.

March 20. I dined at Capt. Winthrop Sargent's ; visited Capt. Gibbs, dangerous.

March 21. I preached ; after meeting I was sent for to Capt. Gibbs ; found him dying ; I attended him till he died, about 8 o'clock in the evening.

March 23. I visited Mrs. Stanwood, dangerously sick, consumption ; attended the funeral of Daniel Gibbs, Esq. ; I spent the evening at Mr. Whittemore's with Mr. Livermore.

March 25. I visited over the Cut and dined at Deacon Parson's ; attended the funeral of widow Stanwood.

March 31. I visited at Joseph Sargent's ; dined at home ; visited Madam Gibbs ; attended the Family Meeting at Deacon Warner's ; my wife there ; we talked over the affair of having our friends come to see us and make a friendly visit ; appointed next Wednesday.

April 4. I preached ; after meeting attended the funeral of old Mrs. Elwell, who lived to see grand-children of one of her grand-children.

April 11. I preached ; after meeting visited Capt. Williams, a stranger, at Mrs. Brown's, who was dying.

May 3. I dined at Capt. Epes Sargent's ; spent the afternoon in prayer ; at Deacon Grover's a number on account of his daughter Thankful, in distress, fear she has committed the unpardonable.

May 6. In the evening attended the singing school at Mr. Whittemore's.

May 7. Called up at 5 o'clock ; Mr. Dane's child died ; visited at Deacon Grover's ; his daughter remains still under fearful apprehensions.

May 24. I visited Elder Parsons, very weak and low.

May 28. I visited over the Cut ; Elder Parsons dangerous ; after I came home visited Anna Wheeler, very weak and declining.

May 31. Fine, warm pleasant morn ; Mr. Bradstreet died at Damvers.

June 3. I attended the funeral of Mr. Bradstreet; the bearers were Mr. Jewett, Mr. Walley, Mr. Moses Parsons, Mr. Eben Cleveland, Mr. Rogers and myself; Mr. Jewett prayed; I spoke at the grave.

June 4. I visited some sick, and dined with some ministers at Capt. Stevens'.

June 5. I was not very well, but attended the death of Hannah, child of Hubbard Haskell.

June 9. I visited the sick, Elder Parsons and John Parsons, both very low, declining and dangerous; widow Dunam and Joseph Brown's wife, weak and low.

June 10. I visited the sick; Saml. Randall very ill; Abigail Robinson, in a consumption, and Anna Wheeler drawing near the close of life.

June 11. Visited Anna Wheeler; she died about 12 o'clock; afternoon I was sent for to Squam to see Mrs. Woodbury, sick of a consumption.

July 1. I visited some sick; Abigail Robinson dangerous; and Saml. Randall very ill.

July 4. After meeting I was called to go to see Thankful Grover, under great exercise of mind; I prayed with her.

July 7. I attended the funeral of Nehemiah Elwell and wife of Benjamin Somes.

July 17. I attended the funeral of John Parsons.

Aug. 7. Capt. Newhall sailed for Lisbon; John is with him; I took a sail with them; fine, fresh, westerly wind; they got round the point just after dark.

Aug. 17. Catechised the children at Eb. Collins'; about 70.

Aug. 22. After meeting attended the funeral of Saml. Randall.

Sept. 6. I visited at the Farms; dined at Jonathan Rowe's; spent the evening at Capt. Collins'; supped there.

Sept. 7. I visited at Eastern Point; catechised at Capt. Coas; 38 children.

Sept. 24. I visited one Rolfe who came from sea; dangerously sick; he died in the evening.

Sept. 28. I catechised at the widow Davis at the Cove; 34 children.

Sept. 29. I studied; began a sermon for thanksgiving; visited Mrs. Winter, sick.

Oct. 9. This Day appointed a Day of Thanksgiving for success in

war; particularly the repulse of the French in Germany by Prince Ferdinand, and especially the reduction of the Havana in the Island of Cuba.

Oct. 17. I preached Rom. v. 9, latter clause; all by nature under wrath, sure and sure.

Oct. 30. I was sent for to see Madame White, she is at Squam; very feeble and declining, under conflicts.

Nov. 23. I married Isaac Somes and Hannah Davis.

Nov. 29. I went over to Deacon Haskell's and attended the wedding in the evening, of Mr. Thomas Pierce and Mrs. Anna Haskell; I began with prayer, Mr. Jaques married them, and Mr. John Cleveland made the last prayer. I came home about 11 o'clock.

Dec. 9. Thanksgiving; very warm day; married William Moor and Sarah Puleifer.

Dec. 10. The weather so warm I sat in my study with the window open all day.

Dec. 12. I preached; attended the funeral of Mrs. Cane, of Kittery, who came here to her sick son.

Jan. 27, 1763. I went to Squam on foot to attend the funeral of Madam White; it was very bad walking, deep snow; we went down on the ice from the Mills, and over the point of land; I came home, supped at Mr. John Rogers' by the way.

Jan. 31. I visited went over the upper cove on the ice, from Deacon Grover's to Mr. Anirs, to see the sick, and then round by the head of the harbor and home.

June 4. I was at home; but attended the funeral of Mrs. Winter.

July 5. I preached all day; Mr. Smith, of Falmouth, at meeting all day, but could not be persuaded to help me.

July 7. I preached at the widow Ruth Parsons'; it was very hot; I was almost overcome with the heat, preaching in a hot room.

July 10. I preached; at 8 o'clock went to Danl. Elwell's and married William Stevens and widow Doreas Patch.

July 15. Attended the funeral of Mr. John Witt.

July 20. I took a sail with Elder Warner, Hubbard Haskell, Capt. Foster &c., about the harbor; went on to Ten Pound Island and fried some fish.

[During August and September, 1763, Mr. Chandler seems to have been almost constantly occupied in visiting the sick. A nervous fever prevailed at that time; of which several died, among whom was Capt.

Honors at Kettle Cove, on the 7th of Sept. ; on the 24th, he writes—"I am full of business among the sick."]

Sept. 25. I was called up about sunrise to go to Mr. Collins' ; found him in a dying posture, insensible ; returned home and set out for Manchester on a change with Mr. Tappan.

Sept. 26. I visited the sick ; William Stevens, dangerous.

Sept. 27. I attended the funeral of Ebenezer Collins ; William Stevens died.

Sept. 29. I attended the funeral of William Stevens Jun., son of William Stevens, Esq., who died of a nervous fever after about eight days illness, aged 26 years.

Oct. 3. I visited at Eastern Point and catechised at Capt. Coos', 42 children.

Nov. 19. I went to Chelsea to change with Mr. Cleveland.

Nov. 20. I preached at Chebacco at Mr. Cleveland's ; very good attention given ; I came home and attended an evening sermon, Mr. Cleveland preached in the Meeting House, Matthew xxii. 5. They made light of it.

Dec. 12. I was at home ; made candles, 30 pounds.

Dec. 20. Exceedingly cold ; I went to Eastern Point to see Mr. Coas, sick, stupefied.

Dec. 23. I attended the funeral of Elder Ebenezer Parsons, aged 83.

Jan. 1, 1764. I preached Ps. lxvi. 7, 8, 9 ; the power and providence of God, governing and upholding all things and preserving life ; afternoon, our duty not to exalt ourselves but the Lord.

Jan. 3. I went to Eastern Point to see Mrs. Coas ; he is dead ; his daughter dangerous, in travail.

Jan. 4. I attended the funeral of Wm. Coas ; very cold.

Jan. 5. I was at home all day, excepting that I dined at Hubbard Haskell's ; his daughter and a kinsman have been to Chebacco where there are remarkable commotions in many minds, and themselves have been awakened and now comforted.

Jan. 6. At the desire of Wm. Haskell and family, I preached there this evening ; a great throng of people ; crowded ; I preached with much freedom ; several persons under concern.

Jan. 6. Several little children came to see me under some awakening ; I discoursed and gave them counsel.

Jan. 9. Sarah Emmons came home from Chebacco under great con-

victions, in great distress ; I discoursed for near an hour and prayed ; she seems to be earnest in her desires for Christ ; all her complaint was —she was not willing—it was all her own stubborn heart that would not bow.

Jan. 10. She received the G. V. gradually, and was full of admiration, adoring free grace, crying—"Lord, why was it that I was chosen?" several more young persons under awakening ; expressing their concern by tears, and some in words.

Jan. 11. Several young people came in the forenoon to see me ; my little son under concern ; I dined at Capt. Sanders' ; in the evening a no. of young people were here, all discoursing about spiritual things ; several have received light ; some under conviction.

Jan. 12. I was busy in my study till 2 o'clock ; Lect. ; I preached, had much enlargement ; spoke with much freedom ; remarkable attention ; some bowing down ; the Lect. more full than usual ; after meeting came in Peter Severy, aged 8 years, under convictions ; soon after came in Hubd. Haskell, Jr., who has this day received light ; rejoicing with two others, who have received great light before.

Jan. 13. I was at home, except that I visited one family, bereaved ; busy in the study ; the latter part of the evening I was sent for to Mrs. Cook's ; a number of young people had assembled ; were serious and enquiring the way ; I spoke to them, by way of instruction ; they seemed all attention ; they stood and seemed to drink in the words spoken ; several under great concern.

Jan. 14. I was sent for to visit Capt. Newhall, sick ; towards evening several persons came in ; one old Christian ; I had very different frames in my study,—sometimes very dead and dull, sometimes a reviving.

Jan. 15. I rose at break of day ; about 9 o'clock news was brought in that the small-pox was in the neighborhood ; Charles Glover has it ; several families moved to-day ; I preached Christ the Saviour of the world ; He saves from sin ; just as I came out of meeting I was called to Joseph Jackson's ; prayed there ; his child dangerously ill ; I came home ; I have taken in a family ; Hubbard Haskell has moved here on account of the small-pox. I preached P. M., remarkable attention ; the people seemed to drink in the word ; many seemed much affected ; Alice Messerve was brought into light last night as she was seeking Christ in the cellar ; very full and flaming. After meeting sent for again to Joseph Jackson's ; his child dying. In the evening Mr. Has-

kell's family and my own, and some others, under convictions, were together; I discoursed near two hours with them, prayed and sang; Betty Parsons under great convictions, and Anna Haskell.

Jan. 16. I rose at daybreak; soon sent for to go to Thomas Sanders'; their child dying; I tarried there till after the death; came home, went to Eastern Point; Mrs. Smith, aged, weak and declining; in the evening about twenty young persons came in; I spoke to them near an hour, sang and prayed; several of them under great convictions; all of them appear serious and concerned; afterward at 10 and 11 o'clock, our young people under the roof seem to have a reviving, quite full; I sat up till 1 o'clock.

Jan. 17. I rose at daybreak; spent the morning in fitting my children to go to Chebacco; I preached at Chebacco to a large congregation; the House was crowded; marvellous appearance; many under conviction in great distress; some rejoicing; some in agonies for others' souls; they generally held in till public service was over, and then began to cry out, till there was a general noise through the whole; we continued there till near 8 o'clock; then we came home at about 11 o'clock.

Jan. 18. Was pretty much not well, but went out towards evening to the funeral of Joseph Jackson's child; in the evening in my study till 12 o'clock.

Jan. 19. I was up at 7, in my study; our Lect. was put by by reason of the small pox; wind southerly made it hazardous, but people coming, I preached at the school house.

Jan. 21. Martha Glover died of the small pox.

Jan. 22. The Parish Committee and Selectmen determined it was not safe to meet at the meeting house as the wind now is, on account of the small pox. I went up in town; prayed in the forenoon; Mr. Rogers preached; afternoon he prayed, I preached.

Jan. 24. Was a very heavy snow storm; in the evening Mrs. Latter, who is at present here in Mr. Haskell's family, was under great distress of soul; my two daughters under conviction still.

Jan. 26. Was a Lect., which I had notified last week, wherein I prepared to give some account of the remarkable work of God's Grace, but was then put by and had to-day; I preached, John vi. 29. This is the work of God; there was not a great many; the travelling very difficult on account of the snow, and very cold; in the evening I attended the Family meeting at Deacon Woodward's; Thomas Allen made the first prayer;

Deacon Woodward read in Mr. Allen's "Almost a Christian;" I closed with prayer; there were several persons in great distress, crying out.

Jan. 27. Early in the morning came in Abigail Davis, under deep conviction, in very great distress. Mr. Haskell's family moved here, who have been here about a fortnight; in the evening came in Nabby Davis; seems to be easy, and pretends she does believe; I am doubtful of the case, fearing the evil one is preventing some full joys, &c.; I went to Mrs. Latter, in deep distress.

Jan. 28. Early this morning came in Mrs. Latter; her distress continues.

Jan. 29. Very cold; I preached; in the evening came in Hannah Perkins under convictions.

Jan. 30. Was at home most of the day; visited some of the convicts.

Jan. 31. Mr. Worcester preached here, John iii. 3; after meeting several broke out with acclamations of joy; many under conviction, in distress; in the evening he preached at Mrs. Cook's; many were awakened; some received light. [Mr. Worcester was probably Rev. Francis Worcester, of Hollis, N. H., who died in 1783, aged 85 years.]

Feb. 1. Mr. Worcester preached a Lect. for Mr. Rogers; afternoon, attended the private meeting at Deacon Woodward's; he preached to a good crowd.

Feb. 5. The small-pox increasing; five down sick, and some more suspected.

Feb. 7. Almost all the Harbour are moving on account of the small-pox; nothing but carting; all in motion, there are four sick of the small-pox at old Mr. Dolliver's, himself, John Warner, James Tyler and Zebulon Witham, Jr.; very bad; and two at Tarbox's.

Feb. 9. I carried my wife over the Cut, she is uneasy on account of the small-pox.

Feb. 10. I moved some things over to my wife; Sammy and Alice Messervey went over; the rest of us tarry at home.

Feb. 12. There was a meeting in the Harbour on account of the small-pox; Mr. Dolliver's house is the hospital; I was at home with my two daughters; in the evening visited and prayed at Elder Warner's; his son John supposed to be dying—small-pox.

Feb. 14. I went over the Cut to carry some Cyder to my wife.

Feb. 19. I was at home all day, with my two daughters; no meeting; I prayed and read.

Feb. 23. I went to Chebacco Lect. ; Mr. Jewett began with prayer, and preached ; I preached, Acts iv. 12, the power of conviction fell upon many ; after the public worship many enlightened souls broke out with cool convictions and praises ; the house seemed full of praise.

Feb. 26. I preached at Elder John Parsons' ; I had much freedom ; many were affected and wept ; very good attention ; many eyes were full of tears.

Feb. 29. I preached at the Cove, at Abraham Sawyer's ; there was good attention ; much weeping ; a goodly number under conviction ; one received light and comfort.

March 3. My wife moved here ; several families moved.

March 4. I preached at Elder John Parsons' ; I was very dull, cold, and forward in my performances all day ; several wept ; after meeting several cried aloud ; I went and prayed with Mrs. Kelley, whose husband was drowned at sea.

March 6. A very stormy day ; I went up in Town to Dr. Plummer's to see Capt. Stevens ; he is very low with the asthma ; I fear it will be fatal.

March 7. Clear and cold ; I preached at Deacon Grover's ; my heart enlarged and warm ; some visible effects ; good attention ; last Monday evening remarkable Aurora Borealis ; pillars of smoke and flashes of light ; the northern part of the hemisphere seemed almost of a blaze. The people are moving home.

March 9. About seven o'clock I was sent for to Mrs. Cook's ; a number of young people had met there ; I prayed with them and discoursed with them about one hour ; some were very much affected.

March 10. Several came in to see me, under conviction ; two in great distress.

March 11. I preached at the Meeting House, after four Sabbaths deprived of it, on account of the small-pox, and one Sabbath before ; good attention, but nothing remarkable.

March 15. This day was set apart for religious worship, humiliation, prayer and thanksgiving relative to the infectious disorder that has lately been among us ; I preached, forenoon ; afternoon, Mr. Rogers preached ; in the evening, I went at the desire of several young people to Mr. H. Haskell's ; expecting only a few I found the house full ; I preached, extempore ; John v. 6—"Wilt thou be made whole?" by the impotent folk is represented the natural state, of mankind, &c. ; several very lively.

March 18. Several persons came in the evening, under soul concern.

March 20. I preached at Mr. Cook's ; I was much enlarged ; very good attention ; the room crowded ; many seemed affected ; after the service many cried out, and seemed very zealously calling upon others ; Josiah Cook in great distress ; near about 250 people.

March 21. I attended the funeral of Joseph Everdeen, who died suddenly in a boat, coming from Cape Cod ; in the evening preached at Deacon Grover's ; several in great distress.

March 27. Called to Nathl. Allen's child ; was there till near 12.

March 28. Called up a little after 5 o'clock to go to N. Allen's ; the child was just breathing the last when I got there.

March 29. In the evening preached at my own house ; near 300 people ; a goodly number seemed much affected ; several very lively.

March 30. I took in 4 relations (relations of religious experience).

April 12. About half-past ten o'clock, I was called up by a passenger who came with a packet directed to me from Boston, giving an account of the death of Nathl. Allen, aged about 20 years, who died of the small-pox, being inoculated ; I went at 11 o'clock to his father's ; called them up and tarried there till near 12 ; very disconsolate ; I slept but little.

April 30. I went to see Mr. Jaques, who is seized with an apoplectic fit.

May 1. I studied in the morning till 11 o'clock ; then went to see John Collins' sick children ; prayed there ; then went to see Mrs. Millbery, she is better ; then went to Deacon Grover's, he is ill, prayed there ; then went to the Quarterly Fast at Dr. Witham's ; several prayed and I concluded.

May 4. Mr. Worcester preached at Mr. Sawyer's at Cove ; Come, for all things are now ready.

May 11. I studied, forenoon ; about 1 o'clock went to Lect. up in town ; Mr. Aaron Smith preached Ps. cxix. 96, last part ; a very learned discourse ; all the perfection of the — all human glory will have an end. [Rev. Aaron Smith, of Marlborough. See Notes and Additions, Part I, 2.]

May 17. Mr. Aaron Smith preached my Lect. I went to see Mr. Jaques who remains ill yet, with the palsy.

May 23. I was sent for about 8 o'clock to Capt. Foster's ; she was in travail, dangerous.

May 28. I visited at Eastern Point; Newcomb dangerously ill with a consumption.

May 29. I catechised in the Meeting House; above a hundred children.

June 19. I attended the funeral of Henry Newcomb.

July 10. Mr. Sanders' house raised. [See *History*, 243.]

July 14. I was sent for at 12 o'clock to see widow Somes, palsy, senseless.

Sept. 24. I visited at Fresh Water Cove; catechised at widow Davis's about 45 children; preached afterward at the same place; afterwards came home and went to Squam; married Joseph York and Martha Griffin; then came up to town about 9 o'clock, married Thomas Hibbard and Mary Gaines; came home about 11 o'clock.

Oct. 1. I went to Kettle Cove to see Mrs. Bishop, in a consumption; from there to see Mr. Jaques, sick with the palsy, very low; visited some families on my way home.

Oct. 20. I was at home, not well, spirits very low.

Oct. 23. I catechized at Elder Parsons' about 35 children; preached at widow Ruth Parsons'; spent the evening at Capt. Epes Sargent's.

Nov. 2. I went to Byfield upon a change with Mr. Parsons.

Nov. 4. Preached there; in the evening went up and lodged at Mr. Chandler's, New Rowley.

Nov. 5. I set out homeward: dined at Mr. Rogers' at Ipswich: called at Mr. Jaques' and got home about six o'clock: a great company crying about the Pope. [This day was the anniversary of the discovery of the preparations made in 1605 by certain Catholic conspirators, for destroying the king and parliament of England: usually called the Gunpowder Plot. In 1665 Commissioners of Charles II. required the Massachusetts Colony to observe it as a day of Thanksgiving; but the customary commemoration of it in the latter days of our fathers' allegiance to the mother country was by boys and young men, who carried about effigies of Guy Fawkes and the Pope, and finally cast them into a bonfire; singing as they went along certain verses which ended with;—

"A stick and a stump
For Guy Fawkes' rump.
Hollo, boys! Huzza."

Nov. 21. I went over to Eastern Point to the funeral of Mr. Avery.

Dec. 1. I set out upon a change with Mr. Fessenden: I lodged at Deacon Haskell's.

Dec. 2. I preached and administered the sacrament : dined at Mr. Jaques : he remains very low with palsy : sits up a little ; I came home in the evening : married Joseph Hillier and Mary Ellery.

Dec. 4. Visited in the Harbour : Mr. Foxcraft was here : we dined at N. Allen's, Esq. ; Anna is ill.

Here end the extracts from Rev. Samuel Chandler's journal. In the closing days of 1764 two of his children were sick, and his last record for the year is—"busy about house, most of my time tending my family." His daughter Anna died Feb. 19, 1765, of consumption.

1605, July 16.—Champlain, a French explorer, on a voyage along the coast of the territory now known as New England, landed at a cape which he called Cap Aux Isles, afterwards named Cape Ann. In the next year he again visited this cape and brought his vessel to anchor in its principal harbor, which he named Le Beau Port, now Gloucester harbor. On both visits he had intercourse with the natives, and, at Le Beau Port, saw as many as two hundred under a chief called Quionhamence. He made a map of the harbor and its shores, a *fac-simile* of which was published in the *Cape Ann Advertiser* of May 3, 1878, accompanied by an account of his two visits, which then probably appeared for the first time in the English language. Gosnold, in 1602, and Pring, in 1603, may have seen this cape, but Champlain is the first European known to have set foot on its shores.

1643.—The following is the letter of John Endicott to Governor Winthrop, alluded to in History, page 188, about the misdemeanors of Griffen's company of ship carpenters.

Dearest Sir :—I heard nothing further of Gloucester busines till the third day of this week at even, when I received a letter from Mr. Blinman, together with a complaint of the towne against Griffen's companie for several misdemeanors. And at the foote of the complaint a reference from yourselfe and 3 other magistrates to me, for the redresse of them. I therefore despatched away a messenger betimes the next morning, with a letter to Mr. Griffen, that he would send me such of his men whose names I had underwritten his letter, to answer to the misdemeanors of Sabbath-breaking, swearing and drunkennes ; And withall I sent a letter with instructions to Mr. Blinman, with a warrant addressed to the constable : that if Mr. Griffen would not send his men, that the constable should attach their persons and bring them before mee. If they did resist or refuse, not to strive with them nor to use any provoking terms, but to take witness of their carriages and to send mee an answer ; which here I have sent you inclosed. I would have proceeded against them according to your former directions (to wit) with force ; but I had rather, if you see good, try first another way, which is, to send a prohibition under your and divers of the magistrates hands besides, forbid-

ding Mr. Stephens and the rest of the ship-carpenters there, or anywhere within this jurisdiction, upon some penaltie, not to worke a stroke of worke more upon Mr. Griffen's ship till they have further order from the Governor, &c. I desire therefore to heare from you what you would have done. In the mean tyme, I have written away another letter to Mr. Griffen, wishing him to counsell his men (if he can command them) to submit to authoritie, seeing they stand out to their owne loss and disadvantage. What his return will be you shall heare as soon as I can send it.

I pray you, good Sir, let me be excused from coming to this court, for I am not fitted for winter journeys, and for such bad wayes as we must passe.

I want much to hear of your sonnes iron and Steele. If the country will not be encouraged by so useful a designe, to enlargeth themselves for the advantage of it, I know not what will.

The Lord our good God in mercy keepe you and yours, to whose grace I commit you and rest.

Yours trulle and unfeignedly,

Jo. Endicott.

Salem, 1, 10 mo. 1643.

1644.—William Stevens was chosen deputy to the General Court, but upon some private differences between him and the church, the free-men made choice of Mr. Brown in his room. The court order that he be sent home again and that the town be directed to send Mr. Stevens, first chosen. If such complaints are made to the House as shall appear to render him unfit for the service, the House will deal with him as an offending member.

Aug. 27. John Stone of Gloucester is presented at court "for scandalizing Mr. Blinman, with charging him with a false interpretation of Scripture, as also saying that if an angel from heaven should preach the same he would not believe it, and that there were others of his mind; and also further, in a discourse with James Smith tending to the reproach of the doctrine delivered by Mr. Blinman;" is fined fifty shillings and fees of the court and witnesses.

1645.—Of a colony tax, £616. 14. 6, Gloucester pays £4. 17, lowest, except Wenham, which pays £3. 10.

Abraham Robinson, one of the first settlers, died this year. Abigail, widow of Ezekiel, one of his descendants, went in old age to live with her son Ezekiel, in Gardner, Me., where she died Nov. 20, 1820, aged eighty. Daniel, of Gardner, her son, died May 18, 1866, aged ninety. His nephew, Rev. T. B. Robinson, says that his uncle's life "was devoted to study and extensive reading, and that he felt sure of his descent from the pilgrims."

Sarah Robinson died September 26, 1819, aged seventy-nine.

1648.—At Court, 12th mo., the wife of Charles Glover for suspicion

of adultery with Philip Udal, the court adjudging the presentment just, adjudge her husband to pay 2s. 6d. fees at court. Same Court, Charles Glover and his wife for fighting each with the other, confessed. The sentence is that they sit each of them half an hour in the stocks at Gloucester, the next lecture day, or otherwise to pay £10 apiece 2s. 6d. fees of court, and witnesses. Mr. Addes, 2 days, 4s; Mr. Stevens 4s; J. Studley, 1 day, 2s.; Wm. Sargent and James Fogg, 3 days each, 12s.

26th, 10 mo., Andrew Lister is licensed to keep a house of entertainment to sell wine and strong water at Gloucester.

1649.—At a Quarterly Court, Christopher Avery is presented for speaking scoffingly of Mr. Blynman about what he had formerly delivered in the way of his ministry. The constables making witness that he had gone to live in Boston, he is ordered to answer at the next court there.

William Sargent was a settler of this period. The death of John, son of the first John, is thus noticed in Mr. Chandler's journal. "June 7, 1754, sent for to John Sargent's, he was thought to be dying; 11th, I was called in the morning to John Sargent's; prayed with him; he died soon after, aged seventy-one." Francis, son of the first Samuel, died, according to the 'Squam Church Records, July 6, 1778, aged eighty-five. William, commonly called Pa Sargent, a great-great grandson of this settler, died Nov. 1, 1865, aged, says the town record, with needless particularity, considering that it is not true, 97 years, 1 mo. and 21 days; an exaggeration of about eight years. His father married Mary Card Jan. 31, 1776, joined the American Army on Long Island in that year, and was killed.

1663, 9th mo.—The clerk of the County Court is ordered to issue out a warrant to the Selectmen of the town of Gloucester for the raising of £10 of their several inhabitants for the use of Mr. Thomas Millett, in consideration of his pains amongst them in the public ministry for one quarter of a year.

Francis Norwood came to Gloucester about this time. His son Francis married for second wife Mrs. Esther Foster, of Charlestown, Sept. 12, 1726. Capt. William Norwood, son of the second Francis, died of dropsy Feb. 1, 1781, for thirty-nine years a member of the Church at 'Squam, "a steady and constant attendant on ye word preached and the ordinances of the Gospel as long as his health would permit," writes his reverend pastor in the records. Judith, his wife, died July 19, 1775, aged 65. His son James died very suddenly, March 10, 1814, aged

59: "out of doors and well the day before," says the record. Elizabeth, wife of Jonathan Norwood, died Oct 20, 1775, aged 63. Jonathan and Zacheus, probably sons of Jonathan, Jr., were drowned by the upsetting of a boat off Folly Cove. A Stephen Norwood was lost on a voyage to the Banks in 1753. A widow, Mary Norwood, died Dec. 9, 1811, aged 84.

From Mr. E. Pool's Ms., I learn that Joshua Norwood, Jr., born in 1707, by wife Sarah Goodrich, or Aldrich, had a son Solomon, who by two wives, had seventeen children, and died in 1824, aged 84. His sons, Joshua, Isaac and Stephen settled in Blue Hill, Me., where Isaac is said to have died a hundred years old. A son Moses settled in Eastport, Me.

1664, May.—William Vinson sells to John Emerson his grist mill and 3 1-2 acres of land the same being near Mr. Emerson's house, for £55.

1666, 4th mo.—Philip Stanwood is allowed as eldest sergeant of the foot company at Gloucester.

May 23, in General Court on petition of the inhabitants of Gloucester that the horse bridge by them erected over Chebacco River be by common charge upheld. The Court judge it meet to refer the petition to the next Court of that County to act as the law directs.

1668, 29th 8th mo.—General Court orders that no man shall henceforth kill any codfish, hake, haddock or pollock, to be dried for sale, in the months of December or January, because of their spawning time; nor any mackerel to barrel up in the months of May or June, under penalty of paying five shillings for each quintal of fish, and five shillings for each barrel of mackerel; nor shall any fisherman cast the herbage of the fish they catch overboard at or near the ledge or grounds where they take the fish, nor shall any of the boats' crew refuse or neglect to obey the orders of the master of the vessel to which they belong for the times and seasons of fishing, nor shall they take or drinke any more strong liquors than the master thinks meet to permit them. The breach of all these last being under the penalty of twenty shillings for the first offence, 40 shillings for the second, and for the third three months imprisonment.

1675, Oct. 13.—In a colony rate of £1553 5s. 4d. for war against the Indians, forty-nine towns are assessed, of which Gloucester ranks the fortieth in amount, £9 9s. to be paid in wheat at 6s., rye 4s. 6d., barley and pease 4s., Indian corn 3s., 6d., oats 2s.; money payment to be abated one-fourth.

4th mo. Peter Duncan is complained of for selling liquor to the Indians.

Of an Irish Donation to the poor, distressed by the war with the Indians, Gloucester received 18 shillings for one family of six persons.

John Collins, an early settler, died March 25. His son John married Mehitable Giles of Salem, 9th, 1st mo., 1659. A Daniel Collins was drowned in the harbor Aug. 12, 1753.

Isaac Collins and Charles Collins, of Cape Ann, were prisoners in Mill Prison, England, in 1781. The widow of Col. Daniel Collins died in February, 1822. Abigail, widow of Capt. James Collins, died in 1829, aged eighty-seven.

1676, March 29.—A committee report that at Cape Ann two garrisons besides several fortifications have been made.

1677.—John Roberts first appears in town this year. The wife of his oldest son Nathaniel was Mary Biles of Beverly. Patience, wife of the second John, died Oct. 13, 1749, in her 69th year. Deacon John Roberts, son of the latter, died Dec. 27, 1793, aged 79. His wife died in 1787, aged about 72. A Samuel Roberts died on board of a man of war in 1792. Widow Jerusha Roberts died Aug. 17, 1807, over 96.

1678.—[William Sargent, 2d, who came this year may have been the William Sargent who, in 1679 had a grant of "half an acre of land to set a house upon, on the left hand of the way that people goe to the head of the Harbor, at the head of William Vinson's lot," for his widow in her will of 24 Feb., 1724, gave to her son Epes "old part of dwelling house &c." lying between said Epes and Peter Dolliver, and it is certain that her grandson Epes lived on the way above mentioned, where the Custom House now stands, in a building which once stood there, and in its present locality, on Pleasant street, is known as the Webster House.]

Mary, daughter of William Sargent, 2d, is said to have married a Herrick of Beverly, but I think she married, first, Jonathan Stevens, and, becoming a widow before 1710, then married Nathaniel Sargent, and so is called Mary Sargent in her mother's will. Esther, wife of the first Epes Sargent, was daughter of Thomas Maccarty of Roxbury. She died July 1, 1743, aged 43. A genealogical record says that his son Ignatius "died in a foreign land," that Benjamin "died abroad in manhood." Besides Paul Dudley and John, he had by second wife three daughters who died young. His daughter Esther married Col. Thomas Goldthwaite, and had a daughter Esther who married first, Timothy Rogers of Gloucester, July 4, 1765, and second, Capt. Peter Dolliver in 1770. Another daughter, Catherine, had two husbands, first Dr. Sylvester Gardner of Boston, and next William Powell of Boston, and died Feb.

24, 1830, aged 83. Sarah, daughter of Col. Epes Sargent, and widow of Nathaniel Allen, died in 1792. His son Paul Dudley died Sept. 15, 1828, aged 83, and his son John died in Barrington, N. S., Jan. 24, 1824, aged 74.

Epes, son of Col. Epes Sargent, died Jan. 7, 1779. He left an estate of which the inventory amounted, in the currency of the time to £14,572, consisting in part of vessel property, £5855, and 156 oz. plate at 46s. 6d. per oz. Owing probably to the destruction of his business by the war, his estate was rendered insolvent.

1679, June 13.—It is ordered by the General Court that all fishermen that are shipped upon a winter and spring voyage shall duly attend the same according to custom or agreement with respect to time; and all fishermen that are shipped upon a fishing voyage for a whole summer shall not presume to break off from said voyage, before the last of October, without ye consent of ye owner, master and sharemen, upon the penalty of paying all damages.

1680, May 19.—Gloucester is one of twenty-two towns that had neglected to attend to an order for contribution to Harvard College.

1681, March.—William Haskell "is appointed lieutenant for the trained band in Gloster and James Davis, Sen'r, is appointed ensign."

The number of public houses for Gloucester is to be two, as established by the General Court.

1683.—Samuel Dolliver, an early settler, died this year, and from the settlement of his estate it appears that he had Joseph, Dorothy and Rebecca, not named in the History, among his children.

Robert Elwell, an early settler, also died this year. Rev. S. Chandler records in his journal,—“May 16, 1752, I attended the funeral of Capt. Elias Elwell.” “April 30, 1754, I attended the funeral of Zebulon Elwell.” “July 7, 1762, I attended the funeral of Nehemiah Elwell.” Account of administration of his estate was presented Oct. 28, 1765, by his widow, who had then become the wife of a Smith, probably Alexander.

John, son of John Elwell, and Isaac, son of Zebulon Elwell, were washed overboard and lost from a schooner commanded by Capt. Wm. Allen, coming from the Banks, in a gale of wind, in 1798.

Elias Elwell died May 22, 1834, aged eighty-eight. (Doubtful about the age.)

Administration of the estate of Isaac Elwell, Jr., mariner, was granted to his widow, Lydia, Aug. 3, 1778.

Samuel Elwell, son of Paine, died June 2, 1824.

1684.—Samuel Hodgkins came to Gloucester about this time. It appears that his son Samuel, in 1756, then seventy-two, took for second wife Lydia Stanwood, who found in him a third husband. She died April 13, 1789, aged eighty-four.

July 1, 1814, William Hodgkins was buried, lived on the point, above 80 years old.—*Squam Church Records*.

A Timothy Hodgkins died Oct. 15, 1830, aged 94, and Eunice, his widow, died Aug. 8, 1841, aged 81.

John Pulcifer also appears in town this year. Old Mrs. Pulcifer, his widow, without doubt, died June 8, 1755, about 90 years old, says a private record. She was Joan, daughter of Thomas Kent, and in company with a twin sister, Merey, came into the world Feb. 21, 1664.

Thomas, second son of John, married Sarah Grover, Jan. 6, 1726. She died May 26, 1728, and he next married Hannah Woodward Oct. 29, 1730. He died Sept. 27, 1778, aged 85, she having died the day before, at about the same age. Ebenezer, next son, was living in 1760, but I can trace him no farther. His son Edmund died in the Second Parish in May, 1804, aged about 75. David, the next son of John, died in June, 1791, upwards of 90 years of age. Of Jonathan, the youngest son, I learn nothing after the birth of his son Samuel in 1731.

1685, Oct. 12.—Died John Kettle. His wife was Elizabeth, daughter of William Allen, of Salem. She married Samuel Corning Nov. 13, 1688, and next year, was dismissed from the church in Gloucester and admitted to that in Beverly.

1686, Feb. 16.—The town leave it to the Selectmen to agree with a workman to build galleries in the eastern and western ends of the meeting house.

1689.—Jeffrey Parsons, an early settler, died this year. Jonathan, son of the second Jeffrey, was deceased in 1742. His son David died Nov. 28, 1808, at 82, by the records of the First Church, at 80 by my notes. It was his son David, not Ebenezer, who was washed overboard from a fishing vessel and drowned; the latter was also lost at sea. The death of Jeremiah, youngest son of the second Jeffrey, is found in the journal of Rev. S. Chandler, who thus records it: "1755, Sept. 25. A little after I was in bed, about 10 o'clock, was sent for to visit Deacon Jer'a Parsons, dying. He was sensible to the last, tho' broken in his speech; much in the dark, tho' his desires were enlarged after discoveries of the Love of God. He died about 10 o'clock. I came home after 2 o'clock."

He was fifty-seven years old. His son Zaccheus had deceased a few months previously, and his son Jeremiah died of a fever at the age of 36, and was buried April 14, 1760. March 4, 1756, Deacon John Parsons was chosen a ruling elder of the First Church, and 23 Oct, 1764. Mr. Chandler says, "I catechised at Elder Parsons." The date of his death is not yet found. His son William, born in 1728, was probably the William who married Sarah Rust, Jan. 5, 1755, and had a daughter Judith baptized in 1769, and removed to New Gloucester, Me., where Judith married Nathaniel Eveleth, 2d, and died Dec. 16, 1862, aged 93. Dec. 23, 1764, Samuel Parsons, son of the first Samuel, was dismissed from the First Church to the Christian Brethren at New Gloucester. His wife was Lydia Sawyer, sister of Deacon John Sawyer, who about the same time took his dismissal from the Second Church to the same brethren. Samuel Parsons had sons Samuel and David, who probably went with their father to the new town as their names are among the subscribers to the meeting-house there in 1770.

The First Church Records have the death of Dorcas Parsons, 85, no date; and the death of Martha Parsons, Jan. 11, 1819, aged 81.

Abigail, daughter of Stephen Parsons, married David Ring, and died a widow July 21, 1817, aged 77.

And. Parsons, Cape Ann, was a prisoner in Mill Prison, England, in 1781.

1690.—George Giddings settled in town about this time. His son John died Oct. 25, 1723, aged 25. Zebulon, another son, married Oct. 12, 1724, Deborah, daughter of Thomas Webster of Exeter, N. H., and settled as a merchant in that town. His wife died in 1767, and he next married, in 1773, Joanna Cottle of Newburyport, who died the same year. He kept a tavern in Exeter, which he managed successfully many years, was a colonel in the militia, and town clerk of Exeter from 1745 to 1783, being at the latter date, eighty years old. Lawrence Giddings, who came after George, was his cousin, and son to Lieut. Samuel Giddings of Chebacco.

1691.—Thomas Bray, an early settler, died this year.

Dr. Thomas Bray, son of Thomas Bray, the second, married Judith, daughter of Nathaniel Sargent, Jan. 16, 1743. She died Aug. 36, 1811, aged eighty-five. John, another son of the same, married Susanna Woodbury, Dec. 19, 1716. One of his six children was Enoch, born July 20, 1730, the same probably who died Dec. 9, 1814, aged eighty-five. Nathaniel, third son of Thomas, the second, died Jan. 18, 1773,

above seventy. Moses, next son of the same, married Mary Woodbury of Beverly, Nov. 20, 1717. His widow died in Dec., 1778, aged eighty. The widow of Moses, youngest son of the same Thomas, died in 1783, over seventy years of age. Of his ten children one was a son, Aaron, born in 1742, the same perhaps who died in 1759, "coming from Canada." Another son, Edward, born in 1740, may have been the Edward who died in the army, at Long Island, in 1776.

A Nathaniel Bray died at Halifax in 1778.

A Benjamin Bray, of Cape Ann, was a prisoner in Mill Prison, Plymouth, Eng., in 1781, taken from Ship Beaver.

A William Bray died in Dec., 1830, aged seventy.

Anne Bray died in Jan., 1834, aged 81.

A widow Bray died Oct. 30, 1817, aged ninety-two.

Mrs. Lucy Bray, wife of Capt. Moses Bray, died in 1799, aged 62.

Capt. Isaac Bray died Jan. 16, 1830, aged eighty. His widow died "soon after," aged seventy-six.

1692, Sept. 24. — On bonds for their appearance, Mary, wife of Hugh Rowe, Phebe, wife of Timothy Day, and widow Rachel Vinson, all of Gloucester, are released from Ipswich prison, having been confined there for witchcraft.

Oct. 30. Esther, wife of Samuel Elwell, Rebecca, wife of Richard Dike, and Abigail, daughter of Hugh Rowe, all of Gloucester, were carried to Ipswich for examination on a like charge. They were released Nov. 7.

Nov. 25. Upon consideration of great damage and scandal that has happened upon the account of pickled fish, although afterward dried and hardly discoverable, to the great loss of many, and also an ill-reputation on this Province and the fishery of it, it is ordered by the General Court that no person or persons whatsoever, after the publication hereof, shall save or salt any sort of fish (that is intended to be dried) in caske or fittles in any other way than what hath formerly and honestly been practiced for the making of dried fish on penalty of forfeiting all such fish so salted and pickled, whether it be green or dry. It is also ordered that no person shall take, kill or haul ashore any mackerel with any sort of nets or seines whatsoever, on penalty of forfeiting all mackerel so taken, and all the nets and seines so employed, also that no mackerel shall be caught, except for spending whilst fresh, before the first of July annually.

1693, June 14. — The General Court, upon petition of the town of

Gloucester, complaining that the inhabitants of their town are over-rate £170, upon examination it was found that they had under-valued their land £30 and had omitted £40. Ordered that £100 be allowed them by the Treasurer when they next shall be assessed in any general assessment.

William Haskell, an early settler, died this year. His son Benjamin married for second wife Emma Bond of Beverly, June 10, 1698. Patience, daughter of Benjamin, married John Roberts, not Hugh, as elsewhere stated. Ebenezer, son of the first Joseph, died June 23, 1771, aged 81. His son, Deacon Stephen Haskell, died Aug. 31, 1809, aged 73. Dorcas, daughter of the second Joseph, died Feb. 13, 1793, aged 80. Daniel, probably son of the first Daniel, died in Oct., 1804, about 80. Deacon Zebulon Haskell, son of Jacob, died June 8, 1819, aged 84. His widow Elizabeth died in 1825, about the same age. Jacob and Israel, other sons of Jacob, settled in New Gloucester, Me. A Mary Haskell died in Nov., 1802, over 80. A Jonathan was lost at sea, on a fishing voyage, in 1738. An Isaac was killed on board of a privateer in April, 1778.

1694, March 19.—Joseph Gardner has a grant of half an acre of upland ground upon the eastern side of the neck of land called Peter Mud's neck. In bounding this grant mention is made of "the house then erected to make earthen ware in."

John Lane came to Gloucester about this time. The second wife of his son James, was Judith, widow of William Woodbury. James, youngest son of this James, aged 24, master of a fishing schooner belonging to Daniel Gibbs, Esq., was lost at Grand Bank in 1753. David, son of the second John Lane, died Sept. 3, 1777, aged 56, and David, son of this David, died May 31, 1825, aged 75. Rachel, widow of Josiah Lane, died Oct. 3, 1774, aged 84; falling from her chair, she was taken up dead. Gideon Lane, son of the first Joseph, married Mary Babson in 1764, who died Jan. 8, 1779, aged 37; soon after his wife's decease, he removed to Freeport, Me., where he died Oct. 6, 1813, aged 73, leaving children in Freeport and a son Gideon in Squam, a sea captain, who died there Nov. 28, 1821, aged 57. Benjamin Lane, fifth son and ninth child of the first John, died in March, 1773, aged 72. His wife, Elizabeth, probably daughter of Samuel Griffin, died in 1779, aged 73. Of Job, youngest son of John, the date of death is not yet found. Mary, his widow, died in 1795, very aged of course. His son Andrew died in 1791, at the age of 45; and his son Ebenezer

is said to have removed to New Gloucester, Me. Mary, daughter of John Lane, and widow of Joseph Thurston, died in 1792, aged 96. A Joseph Lane died in Nov., 1828, aged 85. A Daniel Lane, of Gloucester, was a prisoner in Mill prison, Plymouth, Eng., in 1778, and escaped. The records of the 5th church have death of a Joseph Lane in 1776.

1696.—William Ellery, an early settler, died this year. The Columbian Centinel of Boston, of June 5, 1800, has the death of Capt. William Ellery of Cape Ann, aged seventy. He was grandson of this settler. Esther, widow of John Stevens Ellery, died Nov. 30, 1811, aged about fifty-six. Among the effects of her husband, at his decease in 1797, were 9968 gals. of brandy valued at \$13,444. He left a clear estate of about \$16,000.

Abigail Ellery, daughter of Dependance, married Luke Ryerson, who was on the committee of safety at New Gloucester in March, 1777.

1702.—The first persons bearing the name of Sanders appear in town this year. (*Hist.* 241.) They were shipwrights, and were attracted thither without doubt by the great activity with which the business of ship-building began to be carried on about this time. Tradition reports that the family came to Gloucester direct from England, under inducements held out by one of its members on his return from a voyage to this country. It apparently consisted of a widowed mother, Mary and seven children,—John, Nathaniel, Thomas, Edward, Joseph, Mary and Elizabeth, probably wife of Jonathan Springer. Joseph died Nov. 18, 1712, and his mother was appointed administratrix of his estate July 30, 1716, but died before completing the trust, and his brother Thomas was made administrator *de bonis non*. The whole amount received by him was £89 12s, the larger part of which was recovered at law, which occasioned the "expense at court to be very great," so that the six brothers and sisters, his heirs, got only about £6 each. Of John, the first named brother, I can say no more. Nathaniel had, besides five daughters, four sons,—Nathaniel, born in 1705, died Sept. 27, 1717; John, March 18, 1707; Joseph, Oct. 17, 1708; and David, 1715. John I suppose to be the same who married Mary Dolliver, Dec. 1, 1736, by whom a son John was born August 7, 1737. Joseph was probably the same who married Mary Stevens, Jan. 1, 1735, and had a son Nathaniel born June 29, 1736. I know not who, if not these two brothers, were the sufferers by a disaster at sea mentioned in our records, though it is difficult to reconcile the dates, unless there is an omission of double dating, ac-

cording to the custom of the times. The record says :—"Joseph Sanders and John Sanders went away in Feb., 1736, for Isle of Sable and had not been heard of 26 of Aug. following; supposed to have been run down presently after they went out in a schooner belonging to Epes Sargent, Esq."

The children of Thomas, son of the widow Mary, were Thomas, born March 20, 1704; Abigail, June 29, 1705, married Peter Dolliver; Joseph, Feb. 21, 1707; Mary, March 10, 1709, married Daniel Gibbs; John, June 14, 1711; Lydia, March 24, 1714, married Daniel Witham; and Elizabeth, April 10, 1707, who married Zebulon Witham, and died Nov. 27, 1767. The father left a clear estate of £3160; one of the largest that had been accumulated in town to the date of his death, 1742. The only mention of Edward Sanders, brother of Thomas, found in the Gloucester Records, is of date Dec. 20, 1717, when Joseph Heden, his apprentice, died. An Edward Sanders, of Rowley, shipwright, made his will 11 Dec., 1759, in which three daughters, all apparently married, and four sons are named.

Of the eleven children of the second Thomas there were, besides the three sons mentioned in the History, a daughter Judith who married Winthrop Sargent and Abigail who married William Dolliver, a Rebecca who married Capt. James Babson, and a Lydia who married James Prentice.

Joseph, brother of the preceding, a sea-captain, had a wife Elizabeth, and died of small-pox on his passage from Ireland to Boston, June 25, 1732, leaving an only child, Joseph, born Sept., 1730, who married Martha Henderson, Sept. 9, 1752. The sad end of the latter and that of his only son, Thomas, are noticed in the History. This son, as soon as he graduated from college, in 1772, at the age of nineteen, married his relative, Judith, aged seventeen, daughter of Hon. Thomas Sanders. They had many children, but I can account for only two of them,—Lucy, who became the wife of Rev. Stephen Farley, of Atkinson, N.H., and Joseph, of Philadelphia, both of whom were living in 1826. This Thomas Sanders lived in a house which stood on or near the lot on which the City Hall now stands. On the back side of the house was a well, at the bottom of which his body was found, and into which he fell or threw himself after committing the deed which closed his life. His mother married David Ingersol for second husband, and his only sister, Mary, married Eben Hough, a ship master in Gloucester in the last century, who died about 1793.

John, the other brother of the second Thomas, married Hannah, daughter of Elder James Sayward, Jan. 23, 1735, and died after about six years illness, Jan. 17, 1742. Besides two daughters, he had a son John, born Oct. 24, 1735, who married Jemima Parsons, May 12, 1757. He was a sea captain and died Oct. 24, 1807. She died at the age of 81. The fruits of this marriage were seven sons and seven daughters. James, one of the sons, married Susannah Sayward in 1786, and settled in Dresden, Me., where he had a large family of children. Another son, Capt. Joseph Sanders, died in Gloucester, April 4, 1841, aged 84, says the record, but 78, according to my notes. He left a widow, Deborah (Witham) Sanders, who became a centenarian, and is elsewhere mentioned in these notes. Abigail, one of the daughters, married John Somes, and died Dec. 5, 1857, aged 87. With the exception of a few in this line, there appear to be no descendants of Thomas Sanders, bearing the name, now living in Gloucester.

Of the twelve children of Hon. Thomas Sanders, son of the second Thomas, born Aug. 14, 1729, eight at least appear to have been living when he died in 1774. Five of these were daughters, all of whom were married,—Lucy to Paul Dudley Sargent; Judith to Thomas Sanders, the school master; Harriet to Peter Dolliver; Sarah to Thomas Augustus Vernon, a merchant of St. Petersburg, Russia; and Mary to Erasmus Babbitt, a lawyer of Sturbridge, Mass. She had a daughter, who was the mother of Charlotte Cushman, the distinguished actress. Of five sons of Mr. Sanders, two only lived to marry. Thomas born March 26, 1759, was sent to Byfield Academy to be fitted for college, but left on the death of his father, and entered the counting room of Mr. Derby, of Salem, a distinguished East India merchant. He finally became a merchant himself and carried on his business with such success, that, at his death, June 5, 1844, he left a large fortune to his wife and children. His wife, Elizabeth Elkins, to whom he was married in 1782, was an authoress and a lady of admirable qualities of heart and mind. She died Feb. 19, 1851, in her eighty-ninth year. Their oldest son, Charles, was born May 2, 1783, graduated at Harvard College, and died April 7, 1864, leaving no children, but deserving special remembrance in this sketch of his family for his liberal bequest to the cause of temperance in the home of his ancestors. A clause of his will reads thus:—

“Believing, as I do that drunkenness is a crime, and likewise the origin of a large portion of the crimes, vices and misery which exists among us, I am desirous to do all in my power for its prevention and cure by establishing in Gloucester, the place of my

ancestors, and in Cambridge, my present place of residence, a permanent salary, to be paid to some worthy man in each place, who has discretion and zeal for the cause, to be constantly employed as a missionary in the cause of Temperance in reforming old drunkards and preventing young drunkards, and abolishing as far as possible the use of all intoxicating articles. I therefore give and bequeath to the town of Gloucester the sum of \$10,000, and to the city of Cambridge the like sum of \$10,000, to be held as permanent funds, the interest of which shall be paid quarterly as salaries to those persons employed for the above named purpose in those places, so long as the vice of drunkenness there exists."

Besides this son, Mr. Thomas Sanders, of Salem, left a son George T., a daughter Catherine, wife of Dudley L. Pickman; a daughter Mary Elizabeth, wife of Hon. Loverett Saltonstall; and a daughter Caroline, wife of Nathaniel Saltonstall.

Joseph, youngest son of Hon. Thomas Sanders, born Nov. 29, 1772, married, according to the Edgartown records, Eliza Allen, Nov. 18, 1801. She took for second husband, Oct. 10, 1806, Joseph Kenrick, of Rochester. The house built by Mr. Sanders on Middle street in 1764, and still standing, together with four acres of land and orchard, was sold after his death to John Beach for £1050.

Joseph, son of the second Thomas, born April 9, 1737, married Anna Stevens, May 12, 1760, but their wedded life was of short duration. Mr. Chandler records in his journal,—Dec. 10, 1761, "In the evening, about nine o'clock, was sent for to see Joseph Sanders; talked with him sometime and prayed; after which he fell into a delirium; to a high degree distracted; it took six men to keep him in bed. I came home about ten o'clock in the morning;" and again Dec. 23, "I was called up early to see Joseph Sanders; found him dying; he died about 8 o'clock." His widow married Dr. Samuel Plummer Nov. 19, 1763. His only child, Joseph, became a shipmaster and died in Boston about Jan. 7, 1830, aged 70, leaving a daughter Nancy Olive, wife of William Coffin; his only child as far as I have knowledge.

Bradbury, third and youngest son of the second Thomas, born Aug. 23, 1742, became a ship master and merchant. He was a patriot of the Revolution and took an active part in the repulse of Linzee in 1775. The date of his death is not known, but it is certain that he was dead in 1783. His wife was Anna, daughter of Capt. James Babson. His daughter Anna, married her cousin, Capt. Joseph Sanders; another, Abigail, married Capt. William Hutchings, and another, Mary, married Capt. Daniel Rogers. He had a son Bradbury of whose career and end I have no knowledge. He married Judith, daughter of Col. Joseph Foster.

who, in company with Miss Clementina Beach, conducted a popular boarding school for young ladies, in Dorchester, in the early part of this century. Capt. Bradbury Sanders probably built and certainly occupied the large gambrel-roofed house at Rose Bank, still standing, though not on its original site. In the "chamber over the sitting room" there were, at his death "calimancoes, green broadcloth, scarlet broadcloth, shalloon, calico, handkerchiefs, gloves, cambric, sewing silk, pins, needles, &c.," all valued at £149, and indicating that here was kept a hundred years ago one of the dry goods shops of the town.

Samuel Griffin.—(*Hist.* 239.) There can scarcely be a doubt that he was of the family of Humphrey of Ipswich. The latter was born about 1605, of course in England, and came to Ipswich in 1639, when the town refused to receive him "as an inhabitant to provide for him as inhabitants formerly received, the town being full." He, however, became a commoner, in 1641, by the purchase of a house and land. His wife Joanna died July 19, 1657. He seems to have removed to Rowley, where he died about September, 1662, leaving a wife Elizabeth, who married a Sherritt of Haverhill, and died in 1670. Besides two daughters, he left sons, John, Nathaniel and Samuel. The first two of the sons appear to have settled in Haverhill or its vicinity, but Samuel was still an inhabitant of Ipswich in 1677, when he swore allegiance, and in 1684, when he had a wife Lydia, and a daughter Elizabeth who died in that year. It is a reasonable supposition that the death of this Samuel followed not long afterwards, and that his widow Lydia was the Lydia Griffin who became the second wife of Henry Witham of Annisquam, Gloucester, Oct. 23, 1691, and that she brought to her new home a son Samuel, then a boy, who, Dec. 18, 1703, married Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel York, who was settled in that part of the town. She probably died before her husband, for he must have been the Samuel Griffin who was intending marriage with Abigail Carter, July 26, 1755. All that we know further about him is that he had a son Samuel baptized July 8, 1705; Samuel and Elizabeth Oct. 26, 1707; Adoniram, June 3, 1711; Daniel, July 3, 1715; and a daughter Lydia born June 9, 1717. The date of his death is not known, but there is good ground for believing that he died about 1764, when he must have been upwards of eighty years of age.

Samuel, son of the preceding, married Margaret Burnham, of Ipswich, Oct. 28, 1729. He engaged in farming and in maritime business, was a deacon of the third church, many years a selectman, and died

about Jan. 1, 1794, eighty-six years old. His will presented for probate in February following, was "disallowed and disapproved" in consequence of "erasements," and his son Thomas was appointed administrator of his estate, of which an inventory was presented Jan. 2, 1797, showing that all old age and "erasements" had left was \$56.92. At the date of his will, Nov. 10, 1785, his wife Margaret was still living, as were also his sons Samuel, Thomas and Nathaniel, and three daughters.

Samuel, oldest son of the preceding, born April 5, 1732, was intending marriage with Elizabeth Burnham of Ipswich June 6, 1754. The marriage soon followed, without doubt, and it proved a fruitful one, producing, according to the church record of baptisms, as many as thirteen children, among whom are found James, who died Aug. 12, 1828, aged seventy-three; Peter, Samuel, Joel and David, and a blind daughter, Margaret. The father himself became blind, and died June 8, 1812, aged eighty-one. Thomas, next son of Samuel second, born June 12, 1834, married Judith Robinson, by whom his children were born, but he had a second wife, Lydia. His will shows that he died at sixty-one, and that he left an only surviving son, John Robinson, and several daughters. It provides that his deceased wife, Judith, son Thomas, and daughters Lydia and Sally Davis, shall have tomb-stones. He left an estate of \$2200.

Nathaniel, the next son, born April 9, 1743, married Frances Babson Dec. 19, 1765. Besides daughters he had sons Nathaniel, Dudley and William, the first two of whom were, in 1785, put under guardianship of their uncle Thomas, probably on account of the infirm mind of their father, of whose death no record is found. The funeral of a widow, Fanny Griffin, took place March 2, 1807.

Adoniram, son of the first Gloucester Samuel, married Hannah Goss, Nov. 5, 1732, and had a son of the same name born June 25, 1735, who married Susanna Pierce, Jan. 24, 1760. He also had a son John and two daughters, of all of whom or of father or mother nothing more can be told by me.

Daniel, the other son of the first Samuel, married Sarah Riggs, Jan. 24, 1735, and Rachel Harraden, April 28, 1741. By the first wife he had a son Daniel, born Oct. 20, 1735, and a son Ambrose, who was baptized Feb. 27, 1737. The town records give no children by the second, but the 'Squam records show the baptism of two sons, Daniel and Benjamin, and four daughters. Of the parents I know no more, unless

they are the parties mentioned in the Probate record, which show that administration of estate of Daniel Griffin, late of Haverhill, deceased, was granted to his widow Rachel Feb. 16, 1761. Among the charges in the settlement of her account, was one for "bringing up three young children since Feb. 7 last."

Ambrose, above mentioned, married Deborah Butman in 1763. He was lost at sea, with three others, on a voyage to the Banks in a violent gale, in April, 1774. She probably was the widow Deborah Griffin, an aged woman, who died May 6, 1818. The records of the 'Squam church have the baptisms of Ambrose, Jonathan, Deborah and Isaac, their children but they omit John, who was born Oct. 18, 1771, went at the age of about ten to Freeport, Me., with Aaron Lufkin, who married his mother's sister. He was a mariner till he was sixty years old, and died Aug. 18, 1844, leaving issue in Freeport.

Descendants of this Samuel Griffin are numerous, and there are many of another Samuel, probably of the same stock, who married Mary York, Jan. 1, 1736, and settled at Annisquam. His wife died Sept. 10, 1767, aged 50, and he appears to have taken for second wife Hannah Dane, of Ipswich, who died Dec. 10, 1774, aged 45. He was a carpenter by trade and died Jan. 15, 1781, of jaundice, after languishing for some considerable time. The 'Squam church records say that "he was a member of the church for many years, and was well esteemed. He was firm and shaken in the doctrines of free grace in an exalted Divine Redeemer and Saviour." His oldest son, Jonathan, born in 1737, married Mary Riggs, and died before 1791. She died May 5, 1806. Their son Joseph was drowned at sea on a voyage from Europe, but many children survived. Oliver, next son of this Samuel, married Mary Wise, March, 1763, who died 7 June, 1821, aged about 80. He died in June, 1815, aged 76. He seems to have been a mariner most of his life, and the sea offered a fatal employment to all of his sons. The oldest, Oliver, was killed on board of a privateer in the revolutionary war. Another Oliver perished at sea in the ship Winthrop & Mary, about 1800. Eliphalet died of West India fever at the Vineyard, Oct., 1813. Capt. Gustavus Griffin, another son, died Feb. 11, 1807, just in from sea; and Tristram, another, mate of a brig, died at sea in Feb., 1822. Epes, another, two of whose sons, Epes and Oliver, perished at sea in 1827, died in Mobile in 1834. Josiah, third son of this Samuel, married Rachel Lane in 1784, settled in Sandy Bay, and died about 1790. James,

the next son, married Judith Woodbury, Dec. 17, 1778, and died Jan. 7, 1816, aged 61. Andrew, the youngest, deacon of the 'Squam Church, died Nov. 27, 1829, aged 71.

Benj. Averill. His ten children were James, born 1703; Benjamin, 1706, died in 1723; Joseph, 1708; John, 1711; Jonathan, 1714; Mary, 1717; David, 1720; Samuel, 1722; Abigail, 1724; and Rachel, 1728. Two of the sons married and had issue. James died before 15 April, 1740, when Josiah Haskell was paid £12 O T. for keeping Benjamin, his son, from the day of his father's death till that date.

James Godfrey, by his wife Hannah, had Mary, born in 1703; Abigail, 1707, died 1726; Eunice, 1713; and Hannah, 1724. Eunice married Isaac Somes, Dec. 17, 1730, and died before 1744. Feb. 16, 1756, a Mrs. Godfrey fell down on the rock of the door and died about 12 hours after.

Benjamin Hoppin (*Hist.*, 246). His son Benjamin married Mary Day, and becoming a widower, married in 1745, at Attleborough, Phebe, widow of Aaron Davis. She was probably daughter of Timothy Day, of Gloucester. Hannah Hoppin, sister of Benjamin, married Joseph Day, jr., in 1731. The name has been transmitted to distinguished descendants in Rhode Island.

The following is the petition alluded to in the History, page 306.

To the Hon. Jos. Dudley, Esq., &c., &c., March 10, 1703. The humble address & petition of the Selectmen of Gloucester in behalf of said town of Gloucester. Humbly sheweth that whereas we are a frontler town by sea and lay very much exposed to the danger of the inroads of any foreign enemy, our harbor being very bold and safe for any enemy to come into and make an assault upon us, and we being but a small place and very much scattered, and being very poor and not capable to make a defence for our own safety and security, and there being a very convenient place of a small island or neck of land out into our Harbor for the erecting or building a fort or fortification upon, that may command our whole harbor which, if done, may be of great use and service to the whole province, as well as a safety and security to ourselves, our harbour laying so convenient that many vessels that are outward bound, as well as those that are coming in, are forced to put in there for a shelter, our harbour being very seldom free of vessels, and in the condition that we now are they are liable as well as ourselves to be exposed to the assaults of an enemy, it being an easy matter for an enemy to come into our harbour, and to take away any vessel or vessels as they lay at anchor, and we are in no capacity to withstand or oppose them. We would therefore humbly request and pray that this Honourable Court would please to consider our case and the circumstances of it, and that they would please to grant that a fortification may be erected on said island or neck of land for her majesty's service at the province charge, it being likely to be of such public benefit to the province as well as security to ourselves, and that your honors would please to grant so many guns and so much ammunition as in your wisdom you shall think meet and convenient for the supply of said fortification, and so hoping & believing that your Honours will take into your serious consid-

eration our distressed case and will grant our petition in this matter, which if you please to do we shall be encouraged to pray as in duty bound & subscribe ourselves your honors' humble petitioners and humble servants,

T. Riggs, W. Sargent, Saml Sargent, John Parsons.

1704, June 9.—A day of great excitement and not a little fright on Cape Ann, without doubt. Upon report that several pirates lately belonging to the brigantine Charles, John Quelch, commander, were seen, double armed, in a lone house in the town, the governor ordered a force to be sent in pursuit of them. Upon arriving at Gloucester it was found that the men had been taken on board of a vessel called the Larrimore Galley which was then sailing away to the eastward. An expedition was immediately organized by Major Stephen Sewall, who with a fishing shallop, a pinnace and forty-two men started in pursuit and succeeded in getting possession of the Galley and men at the Isles of Shoals. Two of the pirates still remained on the Cape, but these were soon secured, and one of them, with five others of the gang taken by Major Sewall, was hung in Boston, June 30. *See 5 Mass. Hist. Coll., VI., 103 et seq.*, where much more about this affair may be found.

NEW SETTLERS.

John Burrill and wife Hannah have birth of a son John recorded March 25, and two daughters in subsequent years. The name again appears Jan. 11, 1737, when an Abraham Burrill married Mary Row, by whom his son Abraham was born Sept. 7, the same year, but nothing more can be said of any one of them.

Dan'l Gutridge, perhaps Goodridge, had by his wife Mary a son Daniel born this year, a daughter Hannah in 1707, and daughter Mary, baptized in 1707. A John Goodridge and wife Hannah appear in 1710, and, besides other children, had sons John and James, by whom the name was probably perpetuated in town. The inventory of the estate of a John Goodridge is found in the Probate Records Nov. 15, 1754. A William Goodridge and Ruth Eveleth were married Oct. 25, 1733. He, it is to be supposed, was the Captain Wm. Goodridge who was intending marriage with Sarah Bray, widow, Nov. 1, 1755. The town records give him two children, to which number the records of the West Parish church add ten more. A widow Ann Goodridge, widow of John without doubt, died in 1759. A Benjamin Goodridge and Rebecca Giddings were married Jan. 23, 1746, and had Elizabeth, 1748, who died in 1752.

John Gilbert, housewright (*Hist.* 240), settled in town this year. Humphrey Gilbert of Ipswich was a commoner in 1641. He was born about 1616, and his age corresponds almost exactly with that of a Humphrey, son of Raleigh Gilbert, and grandson of Sir Humphrey Gilbert, the distinguished navigator, but the emigrant was not probably that son. The Ipswich settler bought a house and land in that town Feb. 5, 1650, and died Feb. 13, 1658, leaving a son John and four daughters. The son, without doubt, was Deacon John Gilbert of Hamilton, who married Elizabeth Kellum Sept. 27, 1677, and died March 17, 1722. He had a son John, born July 14, 1678, who, it may be reasonably presumed, was the John Gilbert, Jr., of Ipswich, who was intending marriage with Martha Dodge of Beverly, Dec. 23, 1699, and the same John who, with his wife Martha, settled in Gloucester in 1704. His children, born before the removal, were Sarah, born in 1700, probably married George Williams, a seaman; John, 1701, and Abigail, 1703, died same year. Those born here were Abigail, 1707, probably married Benjamin Trask of Salem; Hannah, 1709; William 1712; Jonathan, 1713; Martha, 1717; and Elizabeth. The date of the father's death is not known, but administration of his estate was granted to his son Jonathan, May 25, 1752. By this son alone, so far as I know, has the name been perpetuated in town. He died May 9, 1800, aged 87. His wife died in Jan., 1791, aged 76.

John Gilbert, merchant of Boston, March 2, 1716, conveys to Walter Newbury of Boston, "my Island in Gloucester, surrounded by the sea in the harbor of Gloucester (20 acres more or less) with houses &c bo't of exr's of Jonathan Springer." I know not if Kettle Island be here meant, or if our John Gilbert was ever its owner, though it was near his home.

1705.—The expenses of the town this year include the following: Edward Haraden for building a watch house on the neck of land called Elwell's Neck near Hodgkins' Cove. Thomas Sawyer for repairs on the watch house in the harbor and 4 1-2 cords of wood for same, £1 1s 2d. Capt. Nathaniel Coit for going representative to the General Court 12 weeks and four days services at £1 per week.

Wm. Woodbury (*Hist.* 256) who came from Beverly this year and settled on the north side of the Cape, left an estate of £300 10s. His widow, Judith, married Deacon James Lane in 1715, and died Aug. 29, 1770, aged eighty-five. Judith, his "daughter and heiress," probably married William Norwood, and died July 19, 1775.

Caleb Woodbury, probably not a son of the preceding, is also found on the north side of the Cape, Nov. 27, 1718, when he married Hephzibah, daughter of John Lane. She died Feb. 12, 1732, and he next married Abial Morgan of Beverly, Sept. 14, same year. He appears to have become a widower again soon, and to have married Anna, probably widow of John Thomas, Aug. 14, 1738. His children were William, born in 1721; Hannah, 1723; Rebecca, 1726; Caleb, 1728; Andrew and Peter, 1730; Rachel, 1732; Anna, 1733; John, 1739, and Walter, 1741. It appears that each of the sons married and had issue, of whom descendants, bearing the name are still to be found around the home of their ancestors. Caleb Woodbury, jr., married Lois Merchant Nov. 22, 1748. They and their children, Caleb, jr., Lois, Lemuel, Walter, and Roger, having removed to Newbury, were warned out of that town in 1763.

An Andrew Woodbury, not apparently connected with either of the preceding, appears as a settler at the harbor, Feb. 7, 1735, when he married Lydia Elwell. Among his children were a son John, born May 3, 1744, who married Hannah Hadley, Nov. 3, 1765, and, besides other children, had a son John, born May 1, 1766, probably the Capt. John Woodbury, who died Sept. 2, 1836, aged seventy. Capt. Andrew Woodbury, who died Aug. 10, 1807, in his 61st year, was probably another son of Andrew and Lydia. He left a wife Martha, who died August 1, 1821, aged 75.

Thomas Wise and wife Elizabeth had a daughter Doreas, born June 15, and a son John baptized Nov. 20, 1709. He was under church censure March 21, 1723, but was soon after restored, and, with his wife, dismissed to the church in Attleboro. Others of this name appear in later years. John Wise married Honor Tarr, Nov. 2, 1712, and had Abigail, born in 1712, and William, 1715. The father was lost at sea on a fishing voyage in 1717, and his widow married John Wonsou. A Joseph Wise and Hepsibah Bridges were married Nov. 7, 1718, and had Lucy, born in 1719; Hepsibah, 1721; Elizabeth, 1723; Joseph, 1725; Joseph, again, 1728; and John, 1732. A Benjamin Wise married Prudence, daughter of Samuel Gott, Oct. 16, 1721, and had a daughter Mary, born Aug. 24, 1722.

1706.—John Mariner (*Hist.* 256). He married Sarah, daughter of James Sawyer, April 1, 1708. She died Aug. 26, 1724, aged forty-one, and he next married Mary Cobb, Feb. 16, 1725. His children were Sarah, born in 1709; Elizabeth, 1712; John, 1716; Joseph, 1719;

Rachel, 1724; and Mary, 1727. It does not appear that either of the sons perpetuated the name in town.

John Coy (*Hist.* 256) came this year. The Probate records give inventory of his estate, March 26, 1735, amounting to £783 10s. The "old widow Coy" who died at Kettle Cove, March 8, 1763, was probably his wife. It is not known that he left a son. The records of the Second church have the death of a widow Coy, July, 1793, aged about eighty, and of a Mr. Coy, "of the Cove," August 8, 1820, aged about seventy. He was probably the John Coy who married Molly Millet, Nov. 28, 1773.

1707.—Peter Lurvey came this year from Ipswich. His wife Love died May 28, 1709, and he next married, April 29, 1710, Rachel Elwell, by whom he had Peter, 1711; Jacob, 1712; Benjamin, 1714; Joseph, 1715; Eliezer, 1717; William, 1719; and Job, 1721. The father died Jan. 18, 1721, aged forty-four. Five of the above named sons appear to have married in town, and also an Ebenezer, baptized Aug. 11, 1717; but no Eliezer is found among the baptisms, though he goes among the married sons. The name has been perpetuated in town down to the present time.

Josiah Tainer (*Hist.* 256). He and his wife Rebekah sold land in Marblehead, Nov., 1706, to his brother Elias, fisherman. His father was Thomas Tainer. His children born in Gloucester were Rebekah, 1707; Job, 1708; and Deborah, 1711.

John Williams, perhaps son of the John who first appears this year, married Jane Robinson April 4, 1720, and had John, born in 1721, died soon; Evan, 1722; Mary, 1724, died 1727; John, 1726; Mary, 1728; Abraham, 1733; and Elizabeth, 1735. By three of these sons the name was perpetuated in town. Abraham was one of the sufferers by the great disaster at sea which wrecked so many of our fishing fleet in 1766. Abraham, a revolutionary pensioner, died in October, 1837, aged 79.

April 23. Anthony Day, an early settler, died this year. The age both of himself and wife, as given in the history from the records, is, without doubt, much exaggerated. He called himself 37 in 1663. The wife of his son John was Abigail Leach. Timothy Day, son of the first Timothy, died in the Second parish, Sept. 16, 1757, aged 77. He had a brother Ebenezer who had probably been the husband of the "old widow Ebenezer Day" who died in the same parish, April 1, 1771. A Stephen Day was lost on a fishing voyage in 1736. An Isaac Day was a prisoner in Mill Prison, England, in 1781.

1708.—Samuel Stockbridge and Mary Villars were married Oct. 31, and had Samuel, born 1709; Benjamin, 1711, died soon; Mary, 1712; John, 1714; and Benjamin again, 1715. The oldest may have been the Samuel who had a wife Ruth, by whom his son Benjamin was born in 1734 and the latter was probably the Benjamin who was intending marriage with Eunice Gott, Nov. 15, 1755. A Benjamin of Sandy Bay married Elizabeth Dresser about 1778 and removed to Deer Island, Me. A Charles Stockbridge married Sarah Low, Nov. 27, 1739, and had children, but he was dead in 1749, when his widow married Jonathan Hodgkins.

Peter Dolliver bought in 1708 land near Vinson's Cove on which his descendants have continued to live to the present time. Perhaps he was of Marblehead origin, for Joseph, sen., of that town, June 30, 1688, made his will, in which is mentioned a son Peter who also had a son Peter. Peter of Gloucester may have been the Mr. Dolliver mentioned in Mr. Chandler's journal, March 2, 1752, "Mr. Dolliver died last night." He also may have brought to town a son Peter, for a Peter Dolliver and Abigail Sanders were married Jan. 25, 1722, and had William born in 1724; Peter, 1727; Joseph, 1732; John, 1741; and Abigail, 1743. The father died of small pox in February, 1764; William, his oldest son, married Mary Merchant, Dec. 3, 1745, and Abigail Sanders May 14, 1759. A newspaper record says, "May, 1772, died in Gloucester, Capt. Wm. Dolliver, at an advanced age," but this William was then only forty-eight. His widow, Abigail, died in 1816. He had by his first wife a son William, born in 1749, and by his second a son William, born Feb. 5, 1762. The latter was probably the Wm. Dolliver, 3d, who married Sally, daughter of Col. Joseph Foster, Aug. 7, 1790, and died at his home on Middle street, March 22, 1828, aged sixty-five. Peter, second son of Peter and Abigail Sanders married first, Abigail Ingersol, and second, June 17, 1770, Esther Rogers, widow of Capt. Timothy Rogers, and died Feb. 5, 1806. His son Peter, born Oct. 8, 1753, married Harriet, daughter of Hon. Thomas Sanders. He was a captain in Col. Sargent's regiment in the revolutionary war, afterwards an officer in the Boston Custom House, and died in that city, leaving a son and three daughters. William, brother of the preceding, born Feb. 13, 1759, married Elizabeth, daughter of Col. Foster, and died Oct. 10, 1841. He also served in the revolutionary army and was a sea captain many years. He had a brother Joseph, concerning whom I can add nothing.

Joseph born in 1732, third son of Peter and Abigail, probably died in 1756, for Mr. Chandler records in his journal for that year, "Nov. 10, I visited Joseph Dolliver, dangerously sick of a nervous fever," and "Nov. 13, Joseph Dolliver buried."

Paul Dolliver (*Hist.* 257) appears a little later than Peter and might naturally be associated with him as a near relative, but I am informed by John S. Webber, Esq., one of his descendants, that Paul came from the county of Cornwall, England, about 1710. His children were Mary, born in 1713; Sarah, 1716; Anna, 1719; Sarah again, 1723; and Paul, 1728. The latter married Rachel Barber, Feb. 27, 1749. The History tells of his death at sea of small pox, and it seems that he must have died near his destined port, for Mr. Webber says he was buried on Milk Island. His wife died June 15, 1820, aged 88. Besides two sons who died young, he had three daughters. Anna, born in 1755, married first Capt. John Colson, who commanded a privateer in the revolutionary war and perished at sea with all his crew, and second, Capt. John Somes, first President of the Gloucester Bank, and died without issue April 13, 1846, aged 91; Rachel, born in 1758, married Abraham Sawyer in 1784, and died Sept. 26, 1843, aged 85; and Mary, born in 1760, who married Aaron Parsons, a merchant of the town, and died Oct. 11, 1816. Mrs. Rachel Stevens, daughter of Mrs. Sawyer, still lives at the great age of ninety-five.

1709.—John Bishop appears in town only at the baptism of his daughter Sarah at the First church, Oct. 2, and of his daughter Prudence, August 17, 1712, at the same.

1710, March. By vote of the town it was left to a committee to lay out two acres of ground near the head of the harbor or cove whereon to set up a house for a school dame to keep school in, to learn children to read, knit and sew.

Considerable excitement must have prevailed in town in the early part of this year in consequence of the event mentioned in the History, page 138. The letters there alluded to are here given, preceded by the petition from Capt. Robinson which procured him the grant for services of which some account is given on page 137.

To His Excellency, Joseph Dudley, Esq., Captain General and Governor in Chief of the Province of the Massachusetts Bay, the Honorable Council and representatives to General Court Assembled:

The petition of Andrew Robinson, of Gloucester, Sheweth: That your Petitioner using the Employment of Fishing at and upon the Banks of Cape Sables, and having a

good large sloop, made his application to His Excellency and obtained of him a Commission to arm and equip his said sloop in warlike manner for the better defence of himself and his neighbors against the insults of the French and the barbarous savages, who frequently interrupt them in their fishing, and commit outrages upon them; and with intent if a suitable opportunity presented, to make reprisal for the loss of his vessel taken from him the year past, and to do other spoils upon the enemy; and may it please your Excellency and Honors, upon the 26th day of July last, your petitioner stood with his sloop into a certain bay named Margaret's Bay under French colours, having nine men of his company, in hope and expectation of surprizing some of the Indians. And it so happened there came off a cannoa with five Indians in her, kept out of shot and drew off again and landed three of their company; then the cannoa returned again with two only, who came somewhat neere, so that we could talk together, but would not be prevailed with to come on board, but were making towards the shoar again; so we struck our french colors & fired on them and kild one and broke the other's arm, and with a second shot kild him outright; both falling forward on their faces in the cannoa, which we recovered, and the dead bodys, being two lusty men, one gun and four hatchetts; we scalped the said Indians, and have returned the scalps into the Secretary's office; And would well hope we are within the act of the government made to encourage the prosecution of the Indian enemy and rebels and entitled to the premium thereby granted; but if this honorable court should be of opinion that we cannot have a claim thereto:

Your Petitioner humbly prays in behalf of himself and company, that such gratification and allowance may be made them for their service, as to enable them to make further enterprizes against the Indians, which they intend with God's blessing with a greater number and force, if their past action be acceptable and in some measure suitably rewarded by the honorably assembly.

And your Petitioner as in duty bound shall ever pray,

ANDREW ROBINSON.

Boston, 11th August, 1709.

("Recommended as a good service" and granted £20, 12 pounds for petitioner and 8£ to be divided among the crew.—

Mass. Archives, Vol. 31, page 57.

The cut or channel connecting Ipswich and Massachusetts Bays, having been cleared about 1705, as mentioned in the History, p. 8, began to be useful to the people again in the following year, when the owners of twenty-eight sloops, belonging to the town, paid the annual charge for the passage of their vessels through it. These vessels were employed in carrying wood, a business that seems not to have been of long continuance, for, in 1710, the number so employed had become reduced to seventeen, and a few years later a violent storm again rendered it impassable. The owners of the sloops who used the passage in 1710 were Elder James Sayward, Isaac Row, George Giddings, Elias Ellwell, Nathaniel Sargent, Nathaniel Parsons, Nathan Millett, John Riggs, John Sawyer, Joseph Allen, Lieut. James Davis, Ebenezer Davis, Ben-

jamin Avery, Joseph York, Lieut. John Davis, James Lane and Ezekiel Day.

Joseph Pride (*Hist.* 257) was a new settler this year. Besides Amy, born by his first wife Aug. 3, 1710, he had John, baptized Dec. 21, 1712, and Marah, born 1716, eight days before the death of the mother. By his second wife Sarah, he had Joseph, born in 1722, died soon; Sarah, 1724, and Hannah, 1726.

1711, May and June.—Eleven sloops are employed in carrying 516 cords wharf wood to Mr. Stephen Minot, Boston, at 1.6 per cord. The largest, belonging to Elder James Sayward, carries 27 1-2 cords; the smallest, to John Babson, and carries 9 cords.

John Reading and wife Jane had Benjamin, born June 9, 1711, Deliverance, April 23, 1716, and he died Nov. 17, 1716, aged about fifty-six. His widow married Richard Babson. The son Benjamin married Lydia Thorndike May 30, 1733, by whom he had two children, Lydia and Benjamin, and died before April, 1736. His widow married Isaac Somes, who was lost at sea in 1755, and she is said to have died at an advanced age in consequence of a fall.

Benjamin Kinnicum and Margaret Josline were married Feb. 8, and had John born Nov. 23, died Nov. 29, 1711; Joseph, April 6, died July 14, 1717; Mary, 1720; Hannah, 1721; Ann, 1725; Sarah, 1727; and Lydia, 1732.

William Hilton and Mary Tucker were married Nov. 20, and had Mary, born 1712; Sarah, 1715, died 1721; William, 1717; and Elizabeth, 1720. The mother died May 10, 1762, aged eighty. William, 2d, married Mary Wharf Sept. 22, 1741, Anna Penny, Oct. 27, 1761, and was intending marriage with Reuel Lurvey April 4, 1767. The records give him one child, Sarah, born Aug. 7, 1747.

William Millbury and Susanna Row were married Aug. 19, and had the following children: William, Susanna, Hannah, John, Mary, Sarah, Martha, Elizabeth and Ann. It does not appear that either of the sons married in town.

William Andrews, probably son of Ensign William A., of Chebacco, and brother to the wives of Samuel Gott and Joshua Norwood, came this year and settled near his sisters at the northeast end of the cape. By wife Elizabeth, he had Mary, Jonathan and William born here. The last named married Ruth Riggs who bore him several children and died his widow July 22, 1779, aged fifty-five.

Joseph Whiston and wife Hannah appear this year and have the following children recorded: Hannah, born in 1712; Abigail, 1714; Joseph, baptized 1717; Mary, born in 1719; John, 1721; Sarah, baptized 1723; Sarah, born 1724; Mary, 1727, died soon; Rebecca, 1728; Elizabeth, 1730 and Gyles, 1732.

John Pearce, not known to have belonged to the family of the first John, by wife Mary had John, born Sept. 15, died Sept. 25, 1712. A John Pierce and Ruth Hilton were married Aug. 12, 1717, and had Mary, born 1718; Abigail, 1720; Lucy, 1722; and John, 1725. Perhaps the latter was the John Pearce who, by his wife Rebecca, had daughter Charity, born May 13, 1747.

William Parskee, by wife Mary, had Mary, born Sept. 25, and nothing further can be told about him.

Thomas Bryant married Mary Joslyn Oct. 28, and had a son John baptized Sept. 6, 1713, and a daughter Elizabeth, born Sept. 24, same year. In 1719 he had a grant of half an acre of land on part of which his house was standing. A William Bryant married Sarah Smallman, April 2, 1724.

1713. The following document contains a particular account of the capture by the Indians of three of our fishermen at Cape Sable, that year, mentioned in the *History*, page 380.

June 22. The information of Mr. Richard Yorke, of Gloucester, taken June 22, 1713, saith that on Tuesday, being the 2d day of this instant June, being at Cape Sable in a sloop on a fishing voyage, and being in a harbour called the Owl's Head, with my sloop, and Mr. John Prince, of said Gloucester, lying by me with his sloop, there came down to the water side, about three of the clock in the afternoon, two Indian men dressed in French clothing, with a kind of a white flag on a stick, and called to us and desired us to come on shore, and said they had news to tell us and showed a paper which they said they had from Col. Vetch, at Port Royal; and we desired them to come on board our vessel, and they said they had no canoe and could not come, and, after some considerable discourse with them, one of my men and one of Mr. Prince's went ashore to them in a canoe, as namely, James Davis and Josiah Ingersoll, and they carried a gun with them in said canoe, and when they came to the shore the said Indians came to them and told the Indians that it was pence; and the Indians said, so it was, or to that purpose, and shook hands with the men and said—"Now Indians

and Englishmen all own brother," but then seeing the gun that was in the bottom of the canoe they asked them why they brought a gun with them, for, said they, "we have no guns," and would have had the men throw their gun overboard. The men told them that they would not hurt them with it. Said Indians desired them to go on board and fetch them some rum and tobacco. The said men asked the Indians to go on board with them, but they would not, except that one of them would stay on shore, and then one of the Indians would go aboard; but neither of these men were willing to stay, so they came on board and told us that the Indians desired to have some rum and tobacco, then two other of our men went into the canoe to go on shore—namely Paul Dolliver and John Sadler; and I gave them a small pound of tobacco to carry and give them and bid them carry a bottle (of rum) with them, which they did, and when they came to the shore, one of the English, as, namely, John Sadler, went out of the canoe and came with the other men on board, and as they came the Indians kept singing till he got on board and when he was got on board, he said—"now all good friends," and asked who was the skipper, and when they told him, said Indian came and showed me a paper, but it was so much [worn] and dusted that we could not read it so as to make sense of it, but supposed it might be a pass, for the said Indian said he had it from Gov. Vetch, and we found in it these words:—"be kind to the Indians;" and after said Indian had been on board a little while, the Englishman that was left on shore called on board and bade us bring the canoe on shore, and said the other Indian would come on board; then two of our men, as namely, Paul Dolliver and James Davis went into the canoe to go on shore, and when they came off the shore they saw two Indians with the Englishmen and they asked them if they would go on board, and they said "No," but bade them go and fetch the Indian on shore that was on board, and they came on board again and told us that the Indians would not come on board, but would have the Indian that was on board to come on shore. Then James Davis and one Josiah Lane went to set said Indian on shore and to bring off the Englishman, and as soon as they came to the shore, the Indian went out of the canoe, and, as the said Josiah Lane tells me, they went to set the canoe off, but the Indians laid hold of the painter to stop them, and the other two Indians came and laid hold of the painter also, and they hauled the canoe up on shore; with that two of the Englishmen, as namely, James Davis and

Josiah Lane, skipt out of the canoe into the water to swim on board, but one of the Indians came into the water and caught said James Davis immediately and brought him on shore, and the other two Indians went with the canoe after Josiah Lane, and when they came up with him one of the Indians took his hatchet and seemed as if he was going to strike at him, but did not, but took hold of him and hauled him on shore, and when they came on shore there were several more Indians that were come out of the bushes with their guns, and when they had got the said three Englishmen together they sett them down, as said Josiah Lane informed me, and said they would carry them to Port Royal.

Stephen Ayers or Ayer, married Martha Caldwell at Ipswich April 2, and had a son Stephen born in 1715. The father was master of a fishing vessel and was lost at sea with all his crew in 1716. It does not appear how, if at all, he was connected with Thomas who married Rebecca Currey, June 17, 1724, and had Thomas, Rebecca, Gifford, Wilford, Ruth, Ann, Gilbert and Thomas, again. The first son Thomas was lost in the expedition to Louisburg, in 1745, and the last Thomas married Esther Witham in 1768, and settled in New Gloucester, Me., where she died March 27, 1840, aged ninety-two. Gilbert Ayer probably married Mary Goodridge in 1762, and certainly had five daughters. He died before 1792, when his widow married William Parsons.

Isaac Randall and Experience Elwell were intending marriage in Feb. 1713, and had Isaac born 13 June, died 28 Dec. same year; Dorcas, 1715; Experience, 1717; Isaac, 1720; Susanna, 1721; and Jacob, 1723. The father died March 24, 1725, aged thirty-six, and his widow married Isaiah Marsh.

— Samuel Pearce (*Hist.* 266) by wife Mary had David born in 1713; Jonathan, 1716, died in 1717; Hannah, 1718, died in infancy; Jonathan, again, 1719; and Joseph, 1725. This settler probably brought a son Samuel who was the Samuel, jr., who, by his wife Elizabeth, had Elizabeth, born in 1739 and other children in subsequent years.

John Sadler and Sarah Scott, of Rowley, were intending marriage April 11, 1713, and had a daughter Sarah born Oct. 1714.

John Stone and wife Ruth had David born Nov. 23.

The Probate Records have this year the name of an inhabitant not elsewhere seen. June 26, account of administration of estate of John Villum, late of Gloucester, deceased, was rendered. The items are: Fish sold to Mr. Samuel Stevens, £60, one quarter part of a sloop sold

to Mr. Stevens, £50. Total, £133.4. Balance, £26, one quarter each to his mother, sisters Mary and Elizabeth and brother William.

1716. Peter Duncan, an early settler, died this year. Before he settled in Gloucester he had probably resided in Boston, where he had the following children baptized: Martha, Nov. 10, 1655; Elizabeth, Feb. 28, 1657; and Mary, Nov. 12, 1659.

Oct. 21. Being Sabbath day also, about the middle of the day, was a time of great darkness for an hour or two. The air had been very thick with smoke a week or fortnight together before, and on said day, the wind coming northerly, the clouds being very thick, together with the smoke, made it so dark for some time that people could not see to read in the meeting house.

James Hardy and Abigail Row were married Dec. 18, 1716. He had a son James born Dec. 3, 1718, and March 31, 1719, he had a grant of a house lot. His will, made April 11, 1745, was proved July 25, 1748. His homestead, one small dwelling house and barn and five acres of land, was valued at £105, and a small log-house and 25 poles of land at £20. His widow was helped by the town several years, and, in 1768, Lieut. John Row was paid for keeping her and for her funeral expenses. No record of the marriage of the son James is found, but the church records have the baptisms of four of his children:—Abigail in 1741; James, 1743; John, 1746; and William, 1751. The latter married Elizabeth Elwell in 1790, lived on Eastern Point and died there Aug. 29, 1806, aged fifty-five. His wife was a daughter of Henry Newcomb and widow of Samuel Elwell who died at sea in the revolutionary war. She died May 3, 1849, aged ninety-five.

Ichabod Young and Abigail Elwell were married April 19. He was drowned at sea in Oct. 1723. His children were Samuel, born in 1717, died soon; Abigail, 1718; Samuel, again, 1720, died 1721; and Ichabod, 1722. The next of the name appearing in town was William who settled in 'Squam, where he married Sarah, daughter of Joseph York, Nov. 24, 1725, and had William, Sarah, Abigail, Hannah, Ruth, Joseph, and Abigail, again. A Joseph Young, from Salem, came about 1750, and had children baptized in the first parish, but appeared to have died before 1760.

1717, May 18.—“There was an earthquake. About sun setting, the earth, the rocks and the houses shook and trembled, and the sound was as the noise of great thunder at some distance. It continued about the space of a minute.”

Moses Prince, brother of the New England annalist, writes in his diary that he visited Gloucester, and saw a carriage there of two wheels, for two horses, which Capt. Robinson, who first gave the name of schooner to a vessel, had built for his wife.

Nathaniel Rust and Miriam Andrews, of Chebacco, were married Feb. 3, and had Gideon, born in 1719; Othniel, 1721; Miriam, 1723; Enoch, 1724; Johanna, 1726; Keturah, 1727; Israel, 1728; Zebulon, 1730; Issachar, 1732; and Solomon, 1733. A Nathaniel Rust, perhaps the father of these, married Mary Lufkin Nov. 15, 1737, and had Mary, Hannah and Nathaniel. Samuel Rust (*Hist.* 273) died Feb. 7, 1782, of small-pox caught from the hat of a sailor, who landed from a cartel from Halifax and stopped at his house at Little River. His widow, Anna, died Jan. 9, 1804, aged about eighty-seven, and his son Moses, died Oct. 10, 1827, aged eighty-eight. A John Rust died Oct. 18, 1809, aged seventy-seven, and a widow Rust in 1831, aged eighty-seven.

Thomas Cotton and Comfort Riggs were married July 28, and had a daughter Sarah born in 1721; and Ruth in 1722.

Elisha Donham married Mary Babson April 16, and had Jonathan born in 1717; Daniel, 1719; Elisha, 1721; and Solomon, 1723.

Daniel McAfee and Hannah Denning were married Feb. 20, and had Daniel, born in 1719; and Samuel, 1728. An "old Mrs. McAfee" died in the second parish Feb. 5, 1767.

1719. David Stockwell and Mercy Emmons were married Feb. 5, 1719 and had Mercy, born in 1721; David, baptized 1723; and Martha, 1725.

John Flin married Mary Hammons Oct. 20, and had a daughter Mary born Dec. 9, who married Richard Tarr, Jan. 1740. The mother probably became a widow before Jan. 26, 1721, when a Mary Flin married William Nelson.

James Grant, of Dedham, and Mehitabel Elwell were married Dec. 3, and had Nem, 1727; Mary, 1729; Nem, 1730; and Eliezer, 1733, who married Mary Varrel and had a son Eliezer.

Benjamin Patee had a grant of land April 1, and married Patience Collins Jan. 7, 1720. His children were, Abigail, born in 1722; Jeremiah, 1724; Sarah, 1726; Mary, 1728; Benjamin, 1730; Ezokiel, 1732; Patience, 1734; and Benjamin, 1736.

Peter Patee, of Haverhill, and Susanna Hadley were married Nov. 19, 1720.

John Wooten or Wotten and Sarah Brown were married Dec. 19,

and had Sarah born in 1720; John, 1722; Rachel, 1724; and William, 1727, died soon.

April 1. Peter Uran had a grant of land to build a house upon at the head of the harbor. His wife Bethiah brought him a son Peter, June 16, 1722, and died Feb. 19, 1723, aged forty-one.

Joseph Eaton and wife Hannah had Marsah born in 1719, and Desire, 1721. A Merchant Eaton died Nov. 16, 1724, aged twenty.

Josiah Sanford and Hannah Day, of Manchester, were married Nov. 19, and had Robert born in 1720; Josiah, 1722; and Joseph 1724. (See *Hist.* 257.)

Joseph Winslow and Sarah Day were married Dec. 24, and had Sarah born in 1722; Martha, 1724; Sarah, 1728; Joseph, 1729; Joseph, again, 1730; Mary, 1731; Abigail, 1733; and Hannah, 1736. A Keneelm Winslow and Abigail Brown were married Feb. 1, 1746.

William Rollins and Hannah Millett were married Jan. 22, and had Mary born in 1720; Ann, 1723; William, 1725; Hannah, 1727; Elizabeth, 1729; John, 1731; Joseph, 1733; James, 1736; and Nathan, 1738. Perhaps this family removed to Wenham, whence Nathan Rollins, an idiot, was brought to Gloucester and supported by the town.

John Tyler married Sarah Eveleth Dec. 10, who died Feb. 20, 1721, and he next married, Feb. 22, 1722, Abigail Haskell. Again becoming a widower, he married widow Mary Ingersol Nov. 17, 1735. His children were:—John, born in 1722; William, 1724; James, 1726; Abigail, 1727; Isaac, 1729; Andrew, 1736; Sarah, 1738; and John, 1740.

Luke Morgan and wife Ruth settled in the second parish, and had William, born in 1719; Hannah, 1721; Luke, 1724; Nathaniel, 1731; and Ruth, 1735. A private record says that "old Luke Morgan" died June 16, 1776; and that "Old Luke Morgan's wife" died April 16, 1772. His son William married Hannah Day, Feb. 5, 1746, and, according to the records of the West Parish church, had many children. He died in 1799, aged eighty. His widow died Oct. 11, 1821, aged ninety-five. The Joel Morgan drowned in the harbor, June 19, 1774, was probably their son, born in 1752. Luke Morgan, jr., married Martha Pulcifer, Dec. 1, 1747, and also had several children.

Jacob Burnham and his wife Mary appear in town and had a son Jacob born July 17. The only other family of the name that was here before 1750, was that of Stephen, who married Mary Andrews Nov. 6, 1735. Our records give him five children, but, according to the Burnham

genealogy, it seems he had eight others. His son Stephen's intention of marriage with Hannah Butler, of Ipswich, in 1759, is recorded in our books. John Burnham had a daughter Mchitable baptized July, 1744.

Stephen Clay and wife Mary had a daughter Mary born in December, 1719, and Rachel, 1721, both of whom died in infancy, and other children,—Mary, Stephen, Jonas, John and Elizabeth.

Benjamin Rickner. All we know of him is, that he married Mary Littlehale August 17, 1719, and had a daughter Mary born in 1720; a son Benjamin in 1722; and William, 1731. A Samuel Rickner had Benjamin baptized in 1762, and Samuel in 1763.

A John Coombs, with wife Susanna, appears in town July 18, when his daughter Sarah was born, who was followed by Mary in 1721, and Susanna in 1722. Anthony Coombs married Mercy Hodgkins, Oct. 21, 1722, and had daughters Hannah and Mercy.

Richard Langsford and Mary Row were married Dec. 17. May 18, preceding, widow Hannah Sawyer was paid by the selectmen £2 "for the cureing of Richard Langsford which was frozen at Sandy Bay the winter past." His children were Elizabeth, born in 1720; John, 1722; Mary, 1724; Sarah, 1726; Abigail, 1729; Thomas and Richard, 1731; and Thomas, 1734. The oldest son, John, married Deborah Lane, January 9, 1744, and was probably father of John who died Dec. 12, 1827, aged eighty-one. Richard Langsford, sen., died before May 21, 1739, when Mary, his widow, was administratrix of his estate. She died May 7, 1774, aged eighty-three.

Jacob Carter and Abigail Phillips were married Jan. 8; the baptism of a son Jacob in 1721, the birth of Jacob in 1722, of Abraham in 1729, and of Judith in 1738, are recorded. Jacob Carter, jr., married Margaret Low, of Ipswich (published Oct. 13, 1744), and had Joseph and Benjamin, 1745; William, 1747; and Daniel 1749. Abraham's intention of marriage with widow Mary Kinsman, of Ipswich, July 4, 1750, is on the records, but no children are given. John Carter, perhaps a son of Jacob, sen., married Jane Day, Dec. 27, 1744, and has the births of two daughters recorded, and the mother is supposed to have been the widow Jane Carter, who died in January, 1814, aged ninety-three.

Jabez Baker (*Hist.* 333) brought to Gloucester a daughter Mary, born in Salem, 1707, and a son Jabez born Sept. 2, 1711. The church records have the death of Anna, wife of Elder Baker, March 2, 1768, but the inventory of his estate, April 30, 1754, mentions wife Jane.

I suppose it was the son Jabez who married Anna Smith, of Beverly, May 18, 1732, and that she was the Anna Baker who died March 3, 1800, aged eighty-seven. He was drowned at sea Sept. 3, 1753. His son Joseph, who settled in 'Squam, married Mary, daughter of Jonathan Norwood, and died, without issue, in 1821, aged seventy-four. She died in June, 1832, aged eighty-two.

Josiah Grover, came this year, and Edmund about 1722, both from Beverly (*Hist.* 273, 334.) Josiah married Hannah Dolliver, July 1, 1719, and had Hannah, 1720; Richard, 1722; Sarah, 1724; Josiah, 1726; Hannah, again, 1728; William, 1730; Joseph, 1732; Sarah, again, 1738; and Lydia, 1740. Each of the four sons married in town. Joseph is said to have added in Haverhill nine more children to the three that he carried from Gloucester, of whom were Nathaniel, who settled in Wells, Vt., Timothy, in Sundown, N. H., and Edmund in Northfield, where he died in 1852. Edmund Grover, of Sandy Bay, brought a wife Mary, who died May 16, 1757, aged seventy-eight. Just ten months afterwards he married Madam Stevens, the venerable widow of Samuel Stevens, then in her eighty-second year, who survived the union but a few months. Nehemiah, son of Edmund, sen., married Abigail Harris in 1727, who died in 1795, aged about eighty. They had many children, two of whom, Eliezer and Nehemiah, settled in Ohio. Edmund Grover, jr., married Patience Witham in 1731, and had three daughters. Ebenezer Grover married Margaret Jeffords, in 1736, and had four sons and three daughters. Eliezer married Thankful Witham in 1736, and had eight children. She died May 8, 1786, aged eighty-three. A John Grover married Experience Randall, Aug. 26, 1733, and had daughters Experience and Rebecca. Notwithstanding the promise in the last century of a numerous race of Grovers on Cape Ann, not more than half a dozen men of the name are now living on it.

1718.—Jabez Hunter and Abigail Tucker were married March 24, and had the following children:—William, born in 1718; John, 1721; Abigail, 1723; Sarah, 1726; Rebecca, 1729; Mary, 1733; and John, 1738. The name was perpetuated in town by William.

Solomon Driver married Rachel Bishop, of Manchester, Nov. 17, and had Rachel, born in 1719; Solomon, 1720; John, 1722; and, by wife Sarah, Mary, in 1728.

William Nelson and Elizabeth Thompson were married March 21, and she was drowned from a canoe in the harbor Nov. 3, following. He next married Mary Flinn, Jan. 26, 1721, and had Elizabeth and James,

born in 1722 ; Elizabeth, 1724 ; Annis, 1727 ; Agnes, 1729 ; and William, 1731. Perhaps he took for third wife, Deborah Carlisle, July 19, 1739.

Samuel Lee and Ruth Somes were married Feb. 13, and had Samuel born in 1718, and Henry, 1720 ; and the father died June 8, 1721, aged thirty-three.

John Choate married Miriam, daughter of John Pool, March 3, 1718, and had a daughter Sarah, born April 24, 1719, soon after which he probably returned to Ipswich, whence he came. The next of the name in town was Josiah, who married Patience Roberts, Nov. 11, 1736. Besides four daughters he had five sons—two Ephraims, Josiah, Thomas and William. He was a deacon of the second church, and died Aug. 26, 1798, aged 83. His wife survived till Oct. 23, 1813, when she died at the great age of ninety-seven.

Thomas Pennill and Sarah Duren were married Jan. 30, and had Sarah, born in 1718 ; Thomas, 1720 ; and Rachel, 1721 ; and he died March 31, 1723, aged thirty-four. In 1710 he had a common right derived from his grandfather, Robert Elwell.

James Poland and Elizabeth Dike, probably daughter of Richard, were married Nov. 17, and had Joseph, born in 1724. Joseph and James Poland were baptized at the second church, Oct. 22, 1727, and James Poland, adult, at the same, Jan. 17, 1731. An "old Mrs. Poland" died Jan. 4, 1765, aged eighty.

Josiah Wood and Ruth Dennis, of Beverly, were married Jan. 31, and had Jerusha, born Aug. 31, 1718.

Ebenezer Marchant, of Yarmouth, and Bethiah Millett were married Dec. 24, and had Martha born Oct. 21, 1720. Of the same family perhaps was Jabez (*Ilist.* 273) who married Mary, widow of John Babson, Jan. 12, 1721, and had Daniel, born in 1721 ; Mary, 1723 ; Martha, 1725 ; Jabez, 1727 ; Lois, 1729 ; Samuel, 1731 ; John, 1733 ; Eunice, 1735 ; and Lemuel, 1737. Jabez Marchant is supposed to have died about 1773. His widow Mary died at the house of her son Daniel, March 12, 1778, aged eighty. Three of the sons married in town, and one at least, Daniel, perpetuated the name. A Jabez, perhaps son of Daniel, born in 1749, went to New Gloucester, Me., where a Judith Merchant died Aug. 22, 1856, aged ninety-three.

1720. Samuel Whittredge and Hannah Whiston, of Barnstable, were married Jan. 10, and had Mary, born in 1724 ; Abigail, 1726 ; Sarah, 1728 ; Susanna, 1730 ; and William, 1731 ; the father was drowned

at Sable Island, May 10, 1732, aged forty. His son William was probably the William who died in 'Squam, March 24, 1808, aged seventy-eight, and the latter may have been the father of William who died in 1777, of small-pox, on his passage from Bilboa.

John Wonson married Honor Wise, daughter of Richard Tarr, and widow of John Wise, Feb. 18, and had Elizabeth, born in 1720; John, 1722; Joseph, 1725; and Samuel, 1728. Not long after the birth of this last child the mother must again have become a widow, for she married Isaac Prince, Dec. 10, 1730. Samuel, the youngest son, married Patience, daughter of Joshua Norwood, in 1750. He is thought to have died when about seventy-eight years old. She survived him a few years and died in the old tavern house in Sandy Bay, which was built by her husband. Their son Samuel married Lydia Gott and settled at Eastern Point, where he died in August, 1829, aged about eighty, leaving sons Samuel, John, George and Charles; the last of whom, baptized at the Sandy Bay Church, Nov. 19, 1774, died March 16, 1870.

James White and wife Mary had James born in 1720; and William, 1722.

John White and wife Rebecca had John born in 1722; Joseph, 1724; Rebecca, 1726; Ruhana, 1728; and Abigail, 1730.

Robert Nason and Rebecca Day were married Dec. 25, and had Martha baptized Oct. 8, 1721; Abigail, Mary and William, baptized March 23, 1729; Robert, Sept. 26, 1731; and John, Aug. 26, 1733. The father fell overboard from a fishing vessel and was drowned, March, 1734.

George Williams, a seaman, and Sarah Gilbert were married Aug. 18, and had George, born in 1720, died soon; Sarah, 1722; Joanna, 1724; Isaac, 1726; Mercy, 1729; Elizabeth, 1732; and Gilbert, 1735.

Thomas Williams and Hannah Andrews were married Nov. 13, 1722, and had Hannah born in 1723; Thomas, 1726; Abigail, 1729; and Ann, 1734.

Evan Williams and Anna Davis were married Dec. 29, 1743, and had Anna born in 1749, and other children in subsequent years.

1721.—William Fears married Naomi, probably daughter of John Stanwood, July 24, and had William, born in 1721; John, 1723; Naomi, 1726; and Elizabeth, 1729, who married Nathaniel Tarr, June 7, 1752. William Fears died about the beginning of 1775, at the house of John Moore, the second husband of his daughter Naomi. His wife, as we learn from the journal of Rev. S. Chandler, was buried Feb. 3,

1755. His son William married Anna, daughter, without doubt, of John Bray, Nov. 27, 1746, and had, besides three daughters, sons William, John, Humphrey and Thomas, the oldest of whom married Patience, daughter of Job Row, and widow of Nathaniel Williams. He was born Aug. 26, 1747, and was, I suppose, the William Fears who, with two others, was washed overboard in a gale of wind coming from the Banks in 1798. He left sons, one of whom, Robert, was grandfather of Robert R., the first mayor of Gloucester. The widow Patience Fears died Nov. 25, 1812, in her ninety-third year.

Nehemiah Adams, the first of the name in town, appears this year. He married Abigail Riggs, Nov. 13, and had six children:—James, Nehemiah, Thomas, Mary, Andrew and Hannah. By one of the sons, at least, Nehemiah, who married Martha Riggs, March 16, 1748, the name was perpetuated in town.

Thomas Jenkins and wife Mary had a son Matthew, born Jan. 10.

Robert Randall and Dorcas Babson were married Jan. 19, and had Deborah, born in 1721; John, 1725; Mary, 1727; Josiah, 1730; and Robert, born at Scituate, July, 1733.

John Walklate and Abigail Stanwood were married Dec. 28, and had John, born in 1723; Abigail, 1725; and Elizabeth, 1727. The father was deceased in 1732.

Robert Herring and wife Experience had Experience, born March 29, died June 21; Ledia, born Oct. 31, 1722; Robert, 1725, drowned in a tub of water, Sept., 1727; and Benjamin, 1727. The last named married Experience Annis, Jan. 11, 1753, and had several children.

Thomas Penny and Miriam Elwell were married Feb. 5. No connection is traced between him and the early settler of this name. This Thomas had Mary, born July 6, 1722; Elizabeth, June 28, 1725; Thomas, June 18, 1728; Abigail, baptized Nov. 27, 1726; Sarah, born Aug. 28, 1733; and Miriam, baptized at the Second Church, Dec. 10, 1737. In 1772 he was a town pauper. Nov., 1773, his son-in-law, John Avery, was paid for his funeral charges, and Feb. 23, 1774, Jeremiah Robinson was paid for digging his grave. Thomas Penny, jr., married widow Sarah Tucker, Sept. 4, 1749, and had Thomas, born Aug. 7, 1750; and Anna, Dec. 17, 1753. The son Thomas was, without doubt, the person of the same name who died in New Gloucester, Feb. 28, 1813, aged sixty-two, where also died, Feb. 3, 1842, Lucy Penny, aged eighty-three.

1722, June.—The Indians at the eastward take eight or ten fishing

vessels. Capt. Robinson, fitted out at Canso in quest of them, takes a canoe with seven Indians, six of whom he killed.

Thomas Saville (*Hist.* 284) married Mary Haraden, Jan. 24, and had baptized at the First Church, Thomas, April 7, 1723; Hannah, June 27, 1725; John, July, 1726; John, again, July, 1727; and these baptized at the Third Church:—Thomas, Oct. 3, 1731; Hannah, Dec. 16, 1733; Deminicus, April 24, 1735; Oliver, March 7, 1736; Elizabeth, Sept. 4, 1737; Oliver, again, Aug. 6, 1738; and Jesse, Dec. 21, 1740. His wife died June 4, 1776, aged seventy-five. His son, John, married Susanna Haraden, May 30, 1751, and had four daughters baptized at the Third Church, the youngest of whom, Sarah, was probably the Sarah Saville who died May 13, 1840, aged eighty-two. Jesse married Martha Babson, in 1763, who died April 19, 1785, and he next married, in 1786, Mrs. Hannah Dane, of Ipswich, who died May 3, 1827, aged eighty.

Richard Peters and wife Ruth had daughter Sarah, born Dec. 19.

Anthony Coombs and Mercy Hodgkins were married Oct. 21, 1722, and had Hanna or Anna, born in 1724; and Mercy, 1726.

Thomas Holyman died Feb. 25, aged thirty-seven. William, son of Thomas Holean, by Jemima Elwell, was born Sept. 12, 1722.

Nathaniel Low, of Ipswich, and Abigail Riggs were married July 15. He has five children recorded in the Gloucester Record, namely,—Abigail, in 1723; Mary, 1724, died soon; Rachel, 1725; Nathaniel, 1732; and Dorothy,— Besides these he had five more,—Lois, Eunice, Elizabeth, John and Edward. His wife died Aug. 6, 1774, aged seventy-two. See *Hist.* 261.

Daniel Gordon and Elizabeth Denning were married Nov. 7, 1722, and had Daniel, 1724; Elizabeth, 1729; William, 1733; Moses, 1735; and John, 1737. It appears that three of his sons married in town.

John Stanford and Abigail Butman were married Nov. 8, and had Abigail, born in 1723; Mary, 1725; Rebecca, 1726; William, 1732; Stevens, 1735; and, besides these, John and Samuel, baptized at the Third Church in 1733.

Joseph Bond married Mary Kent, Dec. 31, 1722. Jan. 4, 1731, commissioners vote to sell her land or that of her husband's adjoining her brother Kent's land. A Lawrence Bond and Abigail Mains were married July 23, 1733. A Joseph Bond is found in town in 1765, and a Samuel in 1771. A widow Sarah Bond died May 3, 1789, aged about seventy-six.

John Mogridge and Lydia Davis, probably daughter of Samuel, were married Sept. 20, and had Lydia, born in 1722; and Samuel, 1728. She probably became a widow and married Philip Stanwood Jan. 20, 1736, and perhaps again became a widow and married Samuel Hodgkins in 1756, and died April 13, 1789, aged about eighty-five. The daughter Lydia married Richard True and is said to have died at ninety-seven. She was probably the "Miss True" who died in Jan., 1807.

Benjamin Wheeler, perhaps son of Jethro (*Hist.* 246) by wife Mehitabel had Benjamin, born 1722, Jonathan, 1726; Moses, 1728; David, 1731; Molly, 1732; Sarah, 1734; Simeon, 1735; another Simeon, 1736; and Samuel, baptized Sept. 16, 1739. Descendants are numerous. Benjamin Wheeler, jr., by his wife, Sarah Dano, of Ipswich, had eight children, and died at Pigeon Cove, June 10, 1810, aged eighty-eight.

1723, June 3.—The commoners vote that the common land near the meeting house, or Meeting House Green, so called, shall be in common for the use of the town forever for a training field. They also vote that one and a half or two acres near the second parish meeting house shall be reserved for the same purpose.

Aug. 15. Mr. George Giddings, of Gloucester, was admitted into the House of Representatives and informed that a sloop arrived there yesterday in about six days from Canso, who brings an account that Capt. John Watkins, of New England, was found dead (and as it was supposed), slain by the Indians, and buried by the officers of the garrison at Canso with four other men and one woman. And that the said Giddings' son was taken by a pirate ship of upwards of twenty guns, and a large number of men, who would have taken him for a pilot along that shore, but he not being willing, the pirate told him that he would not force any man to go with him, and so they left the pirate ship.

William Coas (*Hist.* 285.) He married Feb., 1723, Mary, probably daughter of Joseph Gardner, born Dec. 17, 1702. His five children were:—Samuel, born in 1723; William, 1725; Mary, 1728; another Mary, 1730; and Joanna, 1738. He died of apoplexy Jan. 2, 1764. His wife must have attained a great age if she was the widow Mary Coas for whose keeping to Jan. 25, 1795, and funeral charges, the town paid Wm. Hardy, Feb. 4, same year. The son William married Susanna, daughter of Deacon Jeremiah Parsons, Jan. 18, 1750, and had many children, the oldest of whom was probably the Susanna Coas who died Feb. 14, 1829, aged seventy-nine. His son William died in April, 1833, aged eighty.

Joseph Carlisle and Deborah Elwell were married Jan. 1. The records show that they had eight children, of whom two only were sons, Joseph, born in 1723, and Leonard in 1732.

William Carlisle married Mary Springer, March 17, 1728, and had, besides two daughters, a son William, who was baptized in 1743.

Charles Glover (*Hist.* 285) married Hannah Butman Sept. 9, 1723, and had Lucy, 1724; Hannah, 1726; Thomas, Sept. 6, and Charles, Sept. 8, 1733, both of whom were baptized Sept. 18, same year.

Jonathan Trask (*Hist.* 282) came to Gloucester from Salem about this time. His seven sons born here were:—Jonathan, born in 1723; Moses, 1725; William, 1727; Israel, 1729; Israel, 1733; William, 1735; and Ebenezer, 1737. Perhaps the mother of these children was the widow Trask who died in the second parish Jan. 4, 1779, over eighty years of age. Four of the sons appear to have married.

Henry Evans and Sysill Martin were married July 12. A Hugh Evans married Elizabeth Knowlton, June 2, 1742, and, besides four daughters, had sons John, born in 1742; Robert, 1744; William, 1752; James, 1756; and Samuel, 1758.

John Thomas and Anna Shaw were married Nov. 14, 1723, and had Anna, born in 1725; William, 1728; Sarah, 1732; and Anna, baptized at the 'Squam church, Aug. 3, 1735, after the death of her father. The son William was probably the same who was intending marriage with Lydia Haraden, Oct. 20, 1750, had two daughters, certainly, if not more, and died Feb. 26, 1777, aged forty-nine.

Intention of marriage of Samuel Thomas and Sarah Elwell was published Dec. 13, 1744, and the records have three children recorded to them:—Sarah, born in 1745; Joshua, 1756; and Anna, 1757.

A John Thomas and Hannah Brown were married Aug. 22, 1745, and had Hannah, born Dec. 17, 1746, and John, July 15, 1749, besides several in subsequent years. John, jr., married Anna Row, and is said to have been drowned coming from the Banks in the fall of 1789.

Benjamin Boynton and Martha Row were married Nov. 29, 1723, and, besides three daughters, had sons,—Benjamin, Joseph, Stephen and William, the two former of whom perpetuated the name in town. Rev. S. Chandler records in his journal, March 7, 1762, "near the close of the sermon, B. Boynton was taken with a fit, and died instantly." A Lydia, widow of Benj. Boynton, died Jan. 2, 1819, aged seventy-two. In 1748 Enoch Boynton and his wife Rachel, from Rowley, had a son Enoch, born here, in the next year a son Elijah, and four daughters in

subsequent years. The son Enoch died before 1793, when his widow Abigail, with many children, had removed to Newbury.

A new family of Stevens appear in town this year, settled in the second parish. Ebenezer married Mary Day, Feb. 5, 1723 (see *Hist.* 168) where probably he has wrong parentage. Otho Stevens and Abigail Kent were married March 21, this year, and had Samuel, born in 1724; Otho, 1726; Archelaus, 1729; and Abigail, 1731. William Stevens and Anna Luffkin were married June 2, 1725, and had Ebenezer, born in 1727; Nathaniel, 1729; James, 1730; Joseph, 1732; Anna, 1733; Susanna, 1736; Elizabeth, 1739; and Anna, 1740. Ebenezer, jr., married Abigail Marshall, of Ipswich, Jan. 30, 1752, and died Nov. 21, 1807, upwards of eighty. His widow died March 11, 1820, aged ninety-three.

Dr. David Plummer (*Hist.* 276). His children by his first wife to whom he was married Aug. 29, 1723, were Mary, born in 1723; Samuel, 1725; Ann, 1728; Ruth, 1730; Sarah, 1732; and Elizabeth, 1734. He married Anna, probably widow of Daniel Barber, Aug. 25, 1737, and by her had Daniel, born May 24, 1738, who became a prominent merchant of the town; and David, born Feb. 11, 1741, married Mary Davis, of Newbury, May 17, 1763, and died Dec. 22, 1792. His widow died in June, 1834, aged ninety. Samuel, Dr. Plummer's son by his first wife, and principal physician of the town after his father's death, married Mary Low, probably daughter of John Low, Dec. 13, 1748. She gave birth to a daughter Sept. 24, 1749, and died Oct. 15, following. He next married Hannah Moody, of York, by whom his son Samuel was born July 23, 1752, and she died Aug. 1, next. He was married to his third wife, Elizabeth Gee, Dec. 5, 1753, who brought him Elizabeth, 1754; Joshua, in 1756; David, in 1758; Joseph, in 1759; and Sarah Gee, July 8, 1760. Child-bearing seems to have been fatal to this wife, also, for Rev. S. Chandler records in his journal, on the 16th of the same month, "I attended the funeral of Dr. Plummer's wife." He next married Anna, widow of Joseph Sanders, March 17, 1763, and had Elizabeth, born in 1764; William Stevens, 1766; Anne, 1767; and John, 1767. Dr. Samuel Plummer's residence was in Town Parish, near the westerly side of the mill pond.

1724, Oct. 27.—Died, Hope Mason, aged seventeen.

Capt. James Friend, belonging to an English sloop, died at widow Sarah Parsons' house, in Fishermen's field, Aug. 13, 1724, aged thirty-eight.

William Shaw died March 23, aged twenty-four.

June 22. Three of our fishing vessels were taken by the Indians in Fox Harbor, viz.: James Wallis, sen., James Wallis, jr., and John Lane. They killed of our town, James Wallis, Thomas Finson, John Lane, Richard Tarr and Joseph Wallis.

Feb. 11. Died, Peter Sargent, probably son of Wm. Sargent, 2d, aged forty-one. A Boston newspaper of this year, has the following:—"July 20, 1724. Advices from the eastward that about three weeks since the Indians had taken eleven fishing vessels and forty-five men belonging to the said vessels, twenty-two of whom were killed and twenty-three taken captive. The Indians demand £30 for each vessel and £30 for each captive. Vessels have gone in quest of them." Probably the pursuit was successful, as on March 25, 1725, Capt. Lovewell arrived at Boston from Cape Ann with ten Indian scalps.

Joseph Allen, an early settler, died this year, Oct. 6.

Joseph, son of Joseph, second, married Martha Hubbard, of Boston, Jan. 11, 1732, and died April 2, 1739; among the items of his large estate were, negro man Boston, £150 and negro man London, £100.

Mrs. Mary, wife of Mr. Nathaniel Allen, died June 15, 1753, aged twenty-eight.

Mrs. Sarah, widow of Capt. Jacob Allen, died in March, 1831, aged seventy-nine.

William, son of William Allen, who removed to New Gloucester, Me., died in March, 1826, aged seventy-five.

Philip Gullison and Mary Roberts were married March 5. Their daughter Mary was born July 22, 1725, and the mother died on the 31st of the same month, aged twenty-four. He next married Mary Smith, Nov. 8, 1733, and had Elizabeth, 1735; Abigail, 1740, and perhaps, baptized, Mary.

Richard Tandy and Rachel Allen were married March 17, and had William, born Aug. 6, 1725; Rachel, April 21, 1727; Samuel, May 27, 1729; and Abel, baptized at the Second church, July 18, 1731.

William Burns and Jemima Elwell were married Dec. 24, and had William, 1725; and Jemima and Keziah, 1727, the latter of whom died in 1728.

James Phipps and wife Sarah had daughter Abigail, born Aug. 10, 1726. His son James was baptized at the First church, March 1, 1724.

William Jefford and wife Ann had daughter Mary, born in February.

William Wells and Abigail Somes were married March 13, 1724.

A John Wells had a daughter Hannah baptized at the First church March 11, 1722, and another Hannah, July 28, 1723.

John Brewer and wife Mary had a son John, born in 1724 ; daughter Mary, in 1726 ; twins, Mary and David, 1727 ; and Elizabeth, 1731.

Thomas Chub and Ruth Stanwood were married Dec. 3. The town and church records together show that they had sons, Thomas, William, David and John, and a daughter Ruth.

John Butler and Phebe Lane were married Nov. 12, 1724, and had a son John, born Aug. 13, 1725, the same probably who married Sarah Thurston, March 12, 1746. Widow Phebe Butler died in the third parish Jan. 26, 1781, aged eighty. Stephen Butler and Sarah Ingalls were married Dec. 11, 1730, and a Stephen was married to widow Elizabeth Gott, Dec. 12, 1752.

1725.—Joseph Herrick (*Hist.* 298). A widow Sarah Herrick died Dec. 29, 1711, but no male of the name appears till Joseph goes on to the town records, as the father, by his wife Mary, of Eunice, born Aug. 31, 1725. He died Jan. 12, 1777, not 1771, as the History states. He may have brought to Gloucester the Benjamin who married Eunice Haskell, Nov. 25, 1747, and had a daughter Lucy born in 1748, who married a Woodbury, of Beverly, and died there 1846, nearly a hundred years old. Joseph Herrick, jr., married Tryphosa Groves, April 26, 1750, and died March 16, 1801 (?), aged eighty-seven. His wife died in Nov., 1813. The records give him but one child, John, born Nov. 17, 1750. Israel, son of Joseph, sen., born May 13, 1732, is supposed to be the same who is found in Lewiston, Me., about 1774. Other Herricks who came before 1751 were, Samuel, who married Keziah Haskell, Jan. 3, 1731, the same probably who married Prudence Haskell, Aug. 7, 1733, by whom he had Benjamin, born in 1734 ; Hannah, 1735 ; Ebenezer 1740, who died Sept. 11, 1764, aged sixty three ; and Thomas, who married Abigail Eveleth, Feb. 1, 1732, and had Thomas, born in 1733, Abigail, 1734 ; and Sarah, 1736. Perhaps he became a widower and married Mary Preston, of Beverly, August, 1742, by whom was born Ruth in 1743 ; Mary, in 1745, died soon ; and William and Mary in 1746, the former of whom died soon after birth. Thomas Herrick died of cancer, March 21, 1787, aged about eighty. His wife died Feb. 8, 1780, aged over seventy.

Joseph Thurston (*Hist.* 337) and Mary, widow of Thomas Fenier, were married March 9, 1725, and had Sarah, born in 1726 ; Joseph, 1729 ; Elizabeth, 1731 ; Daniel, 1735, married Anna Tarr and died in

1818; John, 1737, married Eunice Stockbridge, removed to Sedgwick, Me., and died there in old age; Dorcas, 1740, married Thomas Roberts or Robbins and died April 28, 1825, and William, 1742, who was lost at sea before 1779.

George Dennison (*Hist.* 298). This settler is thought by descendants to be the person of the same name, son of George, of Stonington, born in 1699. He carried on considerable maritime business at Lobster Cove and had his home on a retired spot in the adjoining woods where descendants have lived to the present time. He left an estate of £1532, consisting in part of land in North Yarmouth, Me. His funeral charges were £225. His children were George, born in 1726; Abner, 1730; Isaac, 1732; David, 1734; Jonathan, 1737; Abigail, 1739; and Susanna, 1741. The son George married Thomasine, daughter of Rev. Benjamin Bradstreet, Feb. 2, 1749, and died May 10, 1779. The records of the Third church inform us that, "for the last seven years of his life, he was deprived of his reason, and was in a state of distraction, so that he was confined in chains till he died; he died suddenly without any particular alteration; he was found dead in the morning, though well the night before." Besides two daughters, the records show that he had a son Benjamin, who married Jenny Hale in 1774. Abner and David married in town and removed with their families to Maine, where Abner had a large tract of land on the east side of Mankeset river. Isaac, son of George, sen., married Lucretia Edes, who bore him several children, and died March 27, 1773, aged forty-six. Jonathan, the youngest son, a sea captain, married Jemima Haskell, Jan. 10, 1768, and perished by shipwreck, with five of his crew, at Scituate, Dec. 28, 1774.

Joseph Tarbox and Susanna Stevens were married Jan. 28, and had Joseph, born in 1726; Susanna, 1729; Samuel, 1731; Abigail, 1734; Experience, 1737; Abigail, 1740; and William, 1743. Ebenezer Tarbox and wife Sarah also appear this year, and had Thomas, born April 16, who with Benjamin and Isaac were baptized Sept. 10, 1727. They had in addition to these, Ebenezer, born in 1727; John, 1730; Sarah, 1732; and Rebecca, 1733. A Benjamin Tarbox came in 1739 and had, by wife Deborah, daughter Deborah, born in that year; Benjamin, in 1743, died soon; and Andrew in 1747. A Benjamin Tarbox and widow Abigail Parsons were married July 9, 1744. A John Tarbox and wife Dorothy had a son John born in Lynn, Jan. 28, 1729; and William, born in Gloucester, Sept. 1, 1736; and a son Daniel baptized here July

15, 1739. Samuel Tarbox, son of Joseph, married Deborah Sayward, June 19, 1755. The town records give him no children, but we know that he had a son Samuel who was living at a great age in New Gloucester, Me., in 1843.

Jacob Randall and Abigail Stevens were married June 13, 1725, and had Isaac, born in 1726; Samuel, 1727; Abigail, 1728; Ruth, 1731; and Elizabeth, 1738. He probably became a widower and married for a second wife, Deborah Low, Jan. 19, 1741, by whom he had a son Jacob.

John Howard and Abigail Smith were married Feb. 13, 1725, and had John born in 1727; Timothy, 1735; Jerusha, 1737; Joseph, 1740.

Gregory Savery, of Marblehead, and Mary Allen were married Oct. 6, and had the following children recorded in the Gloucester records: Mary, born in 1726; Phebe, 1729; Martha, 1731; Peter, 1734; and Daniel, 1742. Perhaps Martha is the Pat Severy whose untimely end is recorded in Mr. Chandler's journal June 23, 1752.

John Cunney, an early settler, died this year, May 3, aged eighty. Perhaps it was his son Elisha, born in 1672, who was the subject of the following notice in Rev. S. Chandler's journal,—“1756, Jan. 6, I visited Elisha Cunney under the symptoms of death.”

1726. Daniel Fuller, of Ipswich, married Anna Dolliver, Aug. 15, 1726, had a daughter Ann born in 1727, and a son Daniel in 1730. A Daniel, father or son, probably, was lost on a fishing voyage, with four others, in 1755. A Daniel Fuller and Keturah Rust were married Nov. 5, 1751, and had Keturah, born in 1754.

James Birch married Sarah Warren, sojourner, Feb. 10, 1726, and had a son James, born May 24, 1731, and a daughter Elizabeth baptized at the First church, Dec. 7, 1735.

George Tappan and Hannah, probably daughter of John Gilbert, were married Nov. 3, and had Elizabeth born in 1727; George, 1730; John, 1732; William, 1734; Martha, May 1, 1737; and Hannah, May 3, 1739.

John Couillard and wife Isabel had a daughter Mary, born Dec. 29, 1726, and a son John, Nov. 5, 1728.

Thomas Canneby, or Kenneby, married Lydia Riggs Nov. 7, 1726, and had, besides three daughters, a son Samuel, born in 1730. The father was lost at sea on a fishing voyage in 1738, and his widow married Solomon Davis in 1747.

1727.—John Hews or Huse (*Hist.* 300) married Hannah Bray, Oct.

10, 1735. She died before Feb. 22, 1763, when the town paid twelve shillings for a coffin for her. The aged widower next married, Oct. 10, 1763, Eunice Allen, who died Dec. 14, 1806, aged eighty, leaving a son John, who was baptized Sept. 1, 1765, and was therefore about eighty-four years old when he died, though he goes on the record, with not unusual exaggeration, as ninety-five.

Joseph Killam and Sarah Dolliver were married Oct. 11. She died July 26, 1729, aged 21, and he next married Dorothy Day, Dec. 17, 1730. He had the following children:—Sarah, born in 1729; Dorothy, 1731; Mercy, 1733; Hannah, 1735; Sarah, 1737; Joseph, 1739; Solomon, 1741; Samuel, 1742; John, 1744; Dorothy, 1746; and Ephraim, 1747. Joseph Killam died March 12, 1806, aged 100 years, 11 months and 12 days, according to the record, which we may well believe was not much exaggerated, considering that he died about seventy-eight and one-half years after his first marriage. A Solomon Killam died at sea in 1772.

Nathaniel Travis and Mary Page were married April 18, and had Joanna baptized Nov. 28, 1736; and Elizabeth, June 4, 1738; perhaps also a Mary, March 12, 1732, though her father is called Daniel. Nathaniel Travers was buried at the expense of the town in 1741.

James Demerrit and Mary Bryant were married March 7. A James Demerrit and widow Sarah Elwell were married Jan. 25, 1744, and a James Demerret, jr., and Susanna Allen, Dec. 3, 1765.

Daniel Barber married Anna, daughter of Jabez Baker, Sept. 29, 1727. He was a sea captain and died in the Island of Antigua, Nov. 8, 1735, in the thirtieth year of his age. He left three daughters, Anna, Mary and Rachel and a son Daniel, the same, probably, who, Aug. 7, 1761, then of Exeter, N. H., was intending marriage with Anna Davis, of Gloucester.

John Rigel and Mary Joslyn were married Dec. 25, 1727, and had John, born in 1728; and Elizabeth, 1730. Daniel Riggs, alias Ridgell, son of Mary Ridgell, was born Feb. 16, 1734.

Edward Emery and wife Sarah had daughter Mary born Aug. 18, 1727.

Isaiah Marsh and Experience, widow of Isaac Randall, were married Feb. 8, and had Elizabeth, baptized Oct. 1, 1727; and Mary, July 13, 1729.

John Pollard and wife Mary had John, born in 1727; Isaac, 1730; Elizabeth, 1731; and Barton, 1734.

The first of a family of Varrells, from Ipswich, came this year, when, Jan. 12, Richard Varrell married Mary Day, and had Mary born in 1729; Hepzibah, 1732; Richard, 1734; Mary, 1736; Susanna, 1738; Dorothy, 1741; Abigail, 1744; and Jeremiah, 1747. Thomas Varrell, married Susanna, perhaps daughter of John Dolliver, Dec. 11, 1728, and had Thomas, born in 1730; Joseph, 1732; perhaps John, Feb. 25, 1736; Susanna, 1738; and William, 1743. A Thomas Varrell died about 1768.

Samuel Varrel and Sarah Stevens were married May 7, 1731, and had a son Samuel born April 20, 1734.

Daniel Gibbs, merchant, died March 21 (*Hist.* 291). In his will, proved April 8, 1762, he gave to two half-sisters, Mary and Letitia Archibald, twenty shillings each, and to his wife the rest of his property. Mrs. Gibbs died Jan. 27, 1769. By her will she gave most of her property to Thomas Sanders, 3d, her nephew, and wished that he might have a liberal education. She also made bequests to Mary Sanders (her niece, sister of Thomas) and other relatives of the Sanders family, and to Mary Edgar. To Rebecca Edgar and Letitia Edgar she gave a house and land then occupied by them. She left an estate of £2269. Rev. Jabez Bailey, who for some time taught the grammar school, says in his journal, April 20, 1758, "This evening had an interview with Esq. Gibbs, who behaved toward me with a degree of complaisance I had always been unaccustomed to, though I must acknowledge I have had my share of extraordinary caresses from several persons who have been in exalted stations. I was pleased with this gentleman's aversion to rusticity and profaneness."

March. A terrible storm at S. East. A brig was cast away on Norman's Woe Rock. She belonged to Boston and was from the West Indies, loaded with salt. Capt. John Parkman, master, aged 30, was drowned and taken up the 28th. Five men were brought off the rock alive and well.—*Town Records.*

A Boston newspaper of April 3, 1727, has the following account of this disaster: "On the 26th inst., about 10 o'clock at Night, a Brigantine from Anguilla, bound hither, struck upon a Rock called Norman's Woe, near Cape Ann, and stove all to pieces. The master, whose name was John Parkman, of this place, attempting to swing to the Rock by the Fore-tack, fell short into the water and was drowned. The rest of the men got off the Bowsprit on the Rock and were all taken to shore the next day. The body of the said Capt. Parkman was also taken up

the next day and Buried at Cape Ann on Thursday last, the 30th instant, aged 33 years. The vessel belonged to his father and others."

A gravestone in the old burying ground still marks the place of burial of the ill-fated captain. It has the following inscription :

HERE LYES Y^e BODY OF
MR. JOHN PARKMAN
SON TO MR. WILLIAM AND
MRS. ELIZ^h PARKMAN OF BOSTON
AGED 33 YEARS
DEC^d MARCH Y^e 27, 1727.

Dec. 28. Of a State Tax of £1000 the proportion of Gloucester was £12.7.8.

"We are informed that a few days ago two men travelling at Gloucester, espied a child with a jug of milk, running and shrieking, and were not at first sensible of the child's distress ; but, hastening to it, found a large rattlesnake pursuing it and gaining ground of it. Their dog immediately assaulted the snake, and the snake seized on the dog's ear ; the men with all speed dispatched the snake, and by the time they could kill that, the dog died."

1728.—Thomas Goss and Patience, probably daughter of Benjamin Haraden, were married March 17, 1728, and had Thomas, born May 19, 1731 ; Patience, baptized Oct. 27, 1733 ; and Betty, baptized Nov. 2, 1735. There is good reason for the belief that he died before or about 1740. His son Thomas married Mary Tarr in 1755 and settled in Sandy Bay parish, where he had many children, with some of whom he removed to Danville, Me., where he died Nov. 20, 1819, aged eighty-nine years. His two sisters also lived to a great age :—Patience, who married Thomas Chard, died Nov. 13, 1826, aged ninety-three, and Betty, who married John Tarr, died in April, 1831, aged ninety-five. His son John, as I am informed by Dr. Lapham, of Augusta, Me., settled in Danville, where, and in neighboring towns, numerous descendants are still living.

Richard Goss, probably a near kinsman of the preceding, married Elizabeth, daughter of the second Edward Haraden, Jan. 1, 1735. Perhaps he came from Ipswich, where a Richard Goss had lately deceased, Feb. 7, 1714. He settled in 'Squam parish, where he carried on maritime business to a considerable extent, and died in October, 1764, leaving an estate of £1800, consisting of three schooners and various articles

of merchandise, besides money and real estate. He left a son Richard, born Apr. 23, 1737, and he had a daughter Molly, baptized Aug. 10, 1740. The son married Susanna Wheeler, of Ipswich, Jan. 6, 1766. He was a sea captain, and died June 15, 1769. In his will he left to his wife what the law allowed, and to his mother all the rest of his estate, who, upon her marriage or decease might bequeath it to any of his kindred of the name of Goss, except to the heirs of his uncle Thomas Goss. He also left £13.6.8 to Rev. Thomas Goss, minister of Bolton, upon the marriage or decease of his mother. Of her death I have not learned the date. The records of the 'Squam church note that "Elizabeth, widow of Richard Goss, sen., was admitted to full communion Aug. 15, 1773, *Æt.* 73," and the probate records show that her will, made 23 Feb. 1784, was proved 8 April, 1788. She was probably a lady of considerable prominence in her native village, for the traditions of the place still preserve the name of Madam Goss.

Benj. Perkins and Mary, daughter of Capt. Andrew Robinson, were married Feb. 12, and had Francis, born in 1728; Benjamin, 1734; Mary, 1736; Elizabeth, 1740; and Judith, Sarah and Hannah. He was a sea captain and died before his wife, who was buried March 23, 1759.

James Marsh and Sarah Riggs were married April 29, and had James, born in 1728; David, 1730; Sarah, 1732; William, 1733; Sarah, 1736; and Mary, 1737.

James Webster and Mary Curney were married Feb. 26, and had a son James, born in July, 1729.

John Warner, of Ipswich, and Anna Woodward were married Nov. 16, and had Hannah, born July 9, 1729; and Abigail, July 14, 1731.

Richard Vauqn married Ann Day Dec. 12, and had Ann baptized Aug. 30, 1729; Edward, born in 1730; Anne, 1732; Sarah, 1734; and Dorothy, 1737.

Joseph Foster, of Ipswich, and Abigail Ring were married March 28. The only other Foster that appears in the records before 1751 was Thomas, who married Jane Fielding, and had Daniel in 1740; Judith, 1742; John Hardgrave, 1745; Thomas, 1748; and Sineon, 1751.

Joseph Heberd and wife Mary had daughter Mary born Feb. 21. Perhaps he brought to Gloucester a son Jacob who married Rachel Ben-net in 1747, and had Mary born in 1748; Jacob, 1750, died soon; Rachel, 1752; Jacob, 1754; Joseph, 1756; Samuel, 1758; Moses, 1760; John, 1762; Peter, 1764; and Daniel, 1766. A widow Hibbert died in the second parish, March 26, 1778, aged eighty-seven.

Robert Stewart (*Hist.* 261) married Anna Hodgkins, Oct. 23,

1727, and had Anna, born April 26, 1730; Elizabeth, July 6, 1731; Deborah, July 4, 1733; and Robert, Aug. 23, 1735.

Michael Kingsberry and Martha Hodgkins were married Feb. 29, and had son Michael born Nov. 11, 1728.

Joseph Littlehale was married to Elizabeth Pierce Dec. 14, 1728, and to widow Elizabeth Giddings, Aug. 8, 1748. He had the following children baptized at the First church: Joseph and Elizabeth, 1730; Elizabeth, 1731; Mary, 1737; Abigail, 1738; Ann, 1741; Joseph, 1743; Hannah, 1745; William, 1746; Sarah, 1748; Hannah, 1749; Lydia, 1750; Jemima and Keziah, 1752; Richard, 1753; Lydia, 1754; Ebenezer, 1756; and Joseph, 1758. Joseph Littlehale, jr., married Sarah Broome, October 24, 1752, and had Sarah, baptized 1754, and Joseph, 1757. The name was also perpetuated by Richard.

1729.—William Knight of Manchester and Hannah York were married March 18, 1729, and had son William baptized Jan. 2, 1732.

Jonathan Downing and Sarah Day were married Jan. 30, and had daughter Sarah born Dec. 11, 1729.

David Downing's wife Susanna (*Hist.* 256) died Dec. 22, 1718, aged thirty-nine. He married second Mary Josline, Dec. 14, 1722.

1730.—William Simerton and Anna Wilson were married Nov. 30, and had James born Nov. 14, 1731.

James Brady married Jane Stevens, Dec. 7, 1730, had a daughter Jane born July 12, 1732, and he died March 14, same year. His widow married John Carter, Nov. 6, 1733.

Joshua Kendall married Mary Tarr Sept. 22, 1730, and was intending marriage with widow Mary Davis, April 3, 1755. The records give him the following children:—Mary, born in 1731; Joshua, 1733, died May 22, 1748; Ann, 1735; Jonathan, 1738; Abigail, 1743; Lydia, 1745; and Joshua, 1748. This was a Sandy Bay family, and according to the Rockport Directory, the name is still borne by one male adult in that town.

Timothy Higgins and Elizabeth Hammonds were married Feb. 26, and had a son Timothy baptized Oct. 8, 1732, who married Mary Martin, Feb. 3, 1757, had three children and was lost on a fishing voyage to the Banks in the great gale of 1766. Timothy, sen., had a daughter, Elizabeth, who married Samuel Witham, and was the mother of Mrs. Deborah Sanders, the only centenarian of Gloucester birth.

Edward Jumper and Abigail Wise were married Dec. 14. Their children were Edward, born in 1731; Abigail, 1734; Abigail, 1738;

William; Elizabeth; Mary, 1749; and Joseph, 1753. The name was perpetuated in town by the sons Edward and William. A Joseph Jumper died in 'Squam Parish, Oct., 1817, and a John Jumper in Jan., 1837, aged forty-nine.

Thomas Oakes and Jane Somes were married in December, and had Thomas born in 1733; Emma, 1736; Patty, 1738; Robert, 1743; John, Oct. 18, 1745, and the mother died six days after. He next married Susanna Clark, March 20, 1746, and had son John, born Sept. 25, 1747, and died before Oct. 23, 1753, when his widow married Israel Sheldon.

Isaac Annis married Experience Haraden Jan. 22, 1730, and settled in 'Squam parish. His children were:—Experience, born in 1731; Isaac, 1733; Deliverance, 1735; Sarah, 1738; Daniel, 1740; Mark, 1742; Esther, 1743; and Ebenezer, 1747, who died in Dec., 1819.

Samuel Fleming was drowned on the Banks in April. By his wife Jenet he had a daughter Abigail born in 1725. Mary baptized in 1723, daughter of a Fleming without name of baptism, was probably his child.

Capt. John Prince is paid £2 for what he did to prevent the small-pox coming into the town, for damage he received in his clothes, and for helping bury Jacob Row; James Broom paid £3.15 for same; Stephen Cleigh for same, and for removing Joseph Tarr's vessel.

Sadler's Run. Commoners reserve two or three acres of land lying on the southerly side of the brook for public use for the accommodation of the washing of sheep in said brook.

1731.—Jonathan Ingersol, Henry Haskell and others (to the number of one hundred) of Gloucester, petition the General Court to grant them a tract of land eight miles square, adjoining Falmouth, in Casco Bay and Presumpscot River, for reasons mentioned. The petition was read, and upon a motion made and seconded, the question was put whether it be convenient that a number of towns be opened within the Province, and it passed in the affirmative.

Rowland Battin married Abigail Curney, Feb., 1731, and died in 1734, leaving one daughter. Abraham Battin appears June 3, 1735, when he married Ann Elwell. Besides four daughters, he had sons,—Rowland, Abraham, Ebenezer, John and Joseph, three of whom certainly married and had issue.

Jacob Macculloch and Mary Wilson were married Nov. 11, and had Mary, baptized Dec. 14, 1735; and Joseph, July 16, 1738.

Moses Plats and Ruth Williams were married Dec. 2, 1731, and had Sarah, born in 1735; Jonathan, 1737; and Ruth, 1739.

Andrew Grimes and Mary Davis were married July 10, 1731; and had Mary born in 1731; Andrew, 1739; Hannah, 1741; Sarah, 1743; and William, 1745. His two sons appear to have married in town.

Elias Cook and wife Sarah, probably from Marblehead, had a daughter Sarah born this year, and sons Francis, Benjamin, Samuel and William in subsequent years. Josiah Cook and his wife Mary appear in town in 1749, when their daughter Mary was born; the wife died in 1752, and he married widow Hannah Emmons in 1753, who died in 1764, and he took for third wife widow Jemima Parsons, Nov. 29, same year. His other children were a son Josiah and four daughters, one of whom said that her father was a nephew of Capt. James Cook, the distinguished navigator. A John Cook and Sarah Young were intending marriage Oct. 29, 1750, and had a daughter Sarah born, Oct. 5, 1751.

Rufus Stacy (*Hist.* 286) married Martha Kingsbury Sept. 27, 1731, and had Susanna, born in 1731; Rufus, 1734; Martha, 1737; and Ebenezer, 1739.

1732.—Richard Smith and wife Ruth had son Richard, born June 26.

Peter Heel and Miriam Haskell were married Oct. 18, and had son Peter baptized Sept. 18, 1733.

James Macoy and Janet Fleming were married Dec. 19, and had Anna, born Oct. 18, 1738; and James, baptized April 12, 1741.

William Moore and Lydia Parsons were married Jan. 20, and had Lydia, born April 11, 1733; and Mary, April 26, 1734.

James Mattocks, or Maddox, and Lydia Hammond were married Feb. 3, and had Lydia; James, born 1734; Lucy, baptized March 13, 1737; Thomas, May 20, 1739; and John, June, 1745.

Thomas Messervey and Elizabeth Foster were married Jan. 5, and had Catey, born in 1732; John, 1737; Oben, 1739; Sarah, 1744; Ephraim, 1747; and William, 1750.

Samuel Stevens, merchant, Nathaniel Ellery, merchant, Elias Davis, merchant, David Plummer, physician, Samuel Stevens, jr., mariner, William Parsons, shoreman, Philemon Warner, blacksmith, and John Prince, form a company for the erection of a windmill, and purchase a piece of land 85 feet square of John Prince on which to set it. This mill stood on or near the spot now occupied by the Collins school house, but I know not that any living person ever saw it, though the spot was always called Windmill Hill half a century ago.

William Steele and wife Ann settled in the second parish and had William, born in 1732; James, 1734; Jonathan, 1737; John, 1740; Joseph, 1742; and Moses, 1748; William married Phebe Lord of Ipswich, had several children and died in Oct., 1799, aged about sixty-nine. James, the next son of William, married Mary Littlehale Jan. 6, 1757. His oldest son, James, settled in the harbor parish, and died April 13, 1831, aged seventy-three. Jonathan Steel married Elizabeth, daughter of David Pearce, April 26, 1763. I know nothing of his descendants except that he is said to have had a son David who went in early life to live with his uncle Joseph Pearce in New Gloucester, Me.

James Edgerly, shipwright, son of Samuel, came from Durham, N. H., and married Elinor, daughter of William Ellery and widow of James Sawyer, Aug. 15. In 1747 he bought of Nathaniel Ellery "a parcel of land adjoining to Spring Cove, alias Vinson's or Ellery's Cove, so called, including a barn and a house to be built over the cellar of the old house which was his father Ellery's." This property he sold to William Fuller in 1769 for £113.6.8. A James Edgerly's intention of marriage with Rachel Stanwood was published Dec. 7, 1765. The issue of a certificate was forbidden by her the same day, but she afterwards relented and they were married Dec. 22.

1733.—Solomon Howard and wife Esther had Anna, born Oct. 7, 1733; Esther, July 1, 1735; and Solomon, Feb. 28, 1737. The latter married Sarah Grover, March 15, 1757.

Digery Preson and Hannah Goodrich were married this year, and had son Joseph, born Nov. 3, 1734.

John Grover and Experience Randall were married August 26, 1733, and had Experience, born in 1735; and Rebecca baptized in 1739.

Samuel Elliot.—Besides his two sons mentioned in the *History*, page 299, he had Samuel and William and daughters Hannah and Martha. His grandson James, who had been representative in Congress from Vermont, died at Newfine, Vt., Nov. 10, 1839, aged about sixty-four.

John Curtis and Jane Brady were married Nov. 6, and had sons William and James. He probably had a second wife, Hannah Ingersol, by whom his son John was born Sept. 11, 1751.

John Matchet and Mary Ingersol were married Nov. 18, and had Mary, born in 1734; Anne, 1736; Sarah, baptized June 10, 1739; and John, Sept. 5, 1742.

Nathan Fletcher and Lucy Elwell were married June 11, 1733, and had Lucy, born in 1735; Elizabeth, baptized in 1737; Nathan, 1739;

John, 1742; and James, 1744. A Nathan Fletcher and Lydia Cleveland intended marriage Oct. 19, 1765. John Fletcher married Patience Wonson in 1769. A Nathaniel Fletcher died 26 March, 1786 (?).

Benj. Redding and Lydia Thorndike were married May 30, and had Lydia, born July 15, 1733; and Benjamin, April 8, 1736, before which date the father had died.

Philip Tewksberry and wife Hannah had daughter Hannah, born Sept. 19; son Samuel, 1735; and Ward, July 23, 1737. William and Mary, previous children, were born in Marblehead.

Thomas Dresser.—The records give him nine children:—John, born in 1733; Moses, 1735; Thomas, 1738; Job, 1740, died soon; Sarah, 1741; Henry, 1743; Elizabeth, 1744; Abigail, 1746; Samuel, 1748; and Richard without date; in addition to whom it was said there was another daughter, and sons Joseph and Aaron, both of whom settled in or near New Gloucester, Me.

Robert Randall went to Carolina with Capt. Turner of Scituate, and hath not, nor any of ye company, been heard of since May, 1733.—*Town Records.*

Ebenezer Cass and Lydia Sargent were married Jan. 5, 1733, and had Sarah, born in 1733; Amos, 1735; Samuel, 1740; Jonathan, 1744; and Rachel, 1746. He died Jan. 30, 1779, aged seventy-seven. His wife died Jan. 7, 1775, aged sixty-three.

1734.—Benj. Anderson married Hannah Wilson, Nov. 11, 1734. No children are mentioned, but a Peter Anderson died here March 13, 1820, aged seventy-five.

Nicholas Kuetville or Quitvil and Hannah Stevens were intending marriage Nov. 16. The following children are recorded to them:—William, born in 1735; Rachel, 1737; Nathaniel, 1739; Hannah, 1741; and Nicholas, 1748. Benoni *alias* Edward Kidvel, son of Jemina Haskell, was born Sept. 27, 1725, and was apprenticed to Ebenezer Parsons in 1731. An Edward Kuetville and Lydia Hooper of Manchester were intending marriage Oct. 4, 1748. Perhaps the name has now become Kitfield.

Isaac Hall and Mary Joslyn were married Aug. 22, 1734, and had John, born in 1734; and Constantine, 1736.

John Ball came in 1734 and appears to have settled in the second parish. He married Judith Day, Nov. 7, and had a daughter Judith and a son John.

Thomas Sewall and Mary Norton were married July 29, and had Ju-

dith, baptized at the Third church, Dec. 10, 1738 ; and Thomas, April 19, 1741.

Isaac Hawes and Mary Sargent were married Nov. 11, and had son Isaac, born Sept. 21, 1735.

William Peters and Abigail Littlefield were married Oct. 31, and had Sarah, born Aug. 21, 1735 ; and William, baptized Feb. 4, 1737.

Neal MacFederation and Jerusha Davis were married Nov. 14, and had William, born in 1735. She died July 18, 1737, and he next married Hannah Baker, May 28, 1739, and had by her Joseph, born in 1740 ; Daniel, 1742 ; John, 1744 ; Jabez, 1746 ; Benjamin, 1748 ; Hannah, 1750 ; Henry, 1752 ; Samuel, 1753 ; James, 1755 ; and Rachel, 1757. The son Jabez shortened the name to Federicks. He married Judith Lufkin, April 1, 1770, and had nine children. He died Dec. 31, 1819, aged seventy-three. She died in Oct., 1835, aged eighty-one. One of his sons, James, died March 16, 1836, aged forty-four. Judith, daughter of Jabez, married Robert Huntress and died about four months after the birth of her son Joseph Lufkin Federicks, who was born Aug. 24, 1801.

June 5. The town petitions the General Court, praying for a grant of some of the unappropriated land of the province for the use and support of a grammar school in said town. Read and referred, together with other petitions of the same nature.

1735.—Samuel Middleton of Bradford and Sarah Davis were married March 27, and had son William, born at Haverhill Aug. 27, 1736.

Felix Doyle and Mary Goodridge were married Dec. 25, 1735, and had Felix, 1737 ; Daniel, 1739 ; Samuel, 1745 ; and Mary, 1747 ; besides others who died in infancy.

Josiah Jewett and wife Mercy had Josiah, born Nov. 4, 1735 ; David, baptized Aug. 7, 1737 ; and Mercy, baptized Nov. 11, 1739.

William Jackson and Rachel Murrell were married Jan. 30, and had daughter Rachel born Nov. 2, 1735.

Benjamin Knights and Grace Tucker were married Nov. 26, and had Benjamin, born in 1738 ; David, 1740 ; Sarah, 1742 ; and Job, 1746.

William Westway and Abigail Eveleth were married Jan. 7, 1735, and had Abigail, born 1735 ; Susanna, 1737 ; William, 1739 ; and Mary, 1742.

John Winnery and Sarah Row were married Dec. 7, and had Sarah, born in 1737 ; and Mary, baptized July 15, 1739. The latter married David Parsons in 1758.

Eliakim Smith and Sarah Riggs were married Dec. 21, 1735, and had Thomas, born in 1737; Eliakim, 1739; William, 1741; Sarah, 1743; Hannah, 1746; James, 1748; and Keturah, 1750.

Abraham Battin and Ann Elwell were married June 3, 1735, and had Mary, born in 1735; Rowland, 1738; Abraham, 1740; Ebenezer, 1742; Ann, 1744; Elizabeth Travis, 1747; John, 1749; Bethial, 1751; and Joseph, 1754.

1736.—Samuel Heyden or Hidden and Dorcas Robinson were married Feb. 12, and had Molly, born July, 1736; Lydia; Dorcas, 1740; Robinson, 1743; Samuel, 1746; Joseph, 1749; Benjamin, 1751, and Dorcas again, 1755.

Daniel Knights and wife Martha had Elizabeth, born in 1736; Mary, 1738; Martha, 1740; Samuel Peteshall, 1742; Daniel, 1744; Susannah, 1746; William, 1748; and Samuel, born at Manchester, Aug. 15, 17—.

Benjamin Knight had a wife Martha, by whom a daughter Elizabeth was born in 1736; Mary, 1738; and Martha, 1740.

Samuel Currier and wife Lydia had a son Samuel born Dec. 4th this year, and a daughter Lydia in 1738.

Thomas Boffee married Margaret Denning Nov. 9, 1736. A Margaret Boffee, probably his widow, married Zebedee Day, Feb. 19, 1743.

John Brock and Abigail, daughter of Eliezer Elwell, were married March 25. They had a daughter Abigail and a son John. The latter, born Nov. 4, 1740, married Martha Tucker Dec. 8, 1763, who became a widow before Oct., 1771, and, in 1777, removed with her children, Martha, William and Mary, to New Gloucester.

Benjamin Winter and Ruth, probably daughter of Samuel Parsons, were married Oct. 28, and had Benjamin, born Sept. 10, 1737; and Ruth, May 13, 1739. Thomas Winter, perhaps son of the preceding, married Joanna Davis, May 20, 1762, and had a son Mark Davis, born July 4, 1763.

1737, Feb.—Capt. Everet arrived at Cape Ann from Cadiz, but perhaps not in a vessel belonging in Gloucester, for there is no evidence that as early as this any of the people of the town had engaged in trade with European ports.

"Feb. 5. A Blazing Star appeared, being a small Head at ye West and a dim sharp stream at ye eastern end of ye blaze, which was short and it was about half an hour lower than the Evening Star."—*Town Records*.

"On ye 6th, being Sabbath, just before night, we heard a pretty loud earthquake."—*Town Records*.

"The blazing Star appeared from ye 5th till ye 20 of February inclusively, growing dimmer and dimmer until it quite disappeared."—*Town Records*.

Thomas Phipps and Lydia Murrell were married Dec. 19, and had William, born in 1738 ; and Anna, 1741.

1736.—Nathaniel Bennet, Job Bennet, Jonathan Haskell, John Burnham, and Thomas Cannoby were supposed to have been lost this year on a fishing voyage to Sable Island.

James Pearson (*Hist.* 322) had by his first wife, William, born in 1741, and Gibbs, baptized in 1744 ; and by his second wife, James, born in 1752 ; Hannah, 1754 ; John, 1757 ; and Samuel, 1764. The last named son married Susanna Somes Dec. 16, 1789, and was the father of the late Capt. Samuel Pearson, the last male of the family who bore the name in town.

John Stenchfield and wife Elizabeth had John born this year ; William, 1741 ; Elizabeth, 1743 ; James, 1745 ; Thomas, 1748 ; and Roger, 1753 (?). The family removed to New Gloucester, Me., where James died June 15, 1828, aged 83.

Paul Morgun married Ruth, daughter of Deacon James Lane, April 6, and settled on the north side of the Cape, where the name is still borne by his descendants. His children were :—Ruth, born in 1739 ; Mary, 1741 ; Judith, 1743 ; Paul, 1745 ; Henry 1749 ; John, 1752 ; Joanna, 1755 ; and William, 1761. The son John died in captivity at Halifax in 1777. Paul, the oldest son, married Anna Brown of Ipswich, and died in June, 1830, aged eighty-four. Ann, his wife, died in March, 1832, aged eighty. He had a son Paul who was drowned off Folly Point, Nov. 21, 1811 ; and a son Nathan F. who died in Rockport, July 14, 1865, in his ninetieth year.

Josiah Bradbury, born in Salisbury, July 25, 1704, married Anna, daughter of Samuel Stevens, March 6, 1738, and had a son Josiah born Feb. 16, 1739 ; a daughter Anna in 1742 ; and Maria in 1744. In 1773 he was an innkeeper in Pownallborough, Me. One of his descendants, Josiah, was a soldier in the war of the rebellion, and has children living in the West.

1739.—John Kelsey and Hannah Foster were intending marriage July 14. Their son James was born May 9, 1739.

Charles Stockbridge and Sarah Low were married Nov. 27, and had Sarah, born in 1741 ; Charles, 1742 ; and Sarah, again, 1744.

Daniel Stone by wife Miriam had Daniel born in 1729 ; and Stephen , 1741.

William Wilson and Elizabeth Staples were married Jan. 1, and had a son Samuel born Sept. 2.

Richard True and Lydia Mogridge were married Dec. 13, 1739, and had Richard, born in 1741 ; William, 1743 ; William, again, 1745 ; Samuel, 1747 ; and Daniel, 1750. The mother is said to have died in January, 1817, at ninety-seven.

Jan. 5. Benjamin Tarr, Samuel Davis, Edward Grover, and sundry others of Sandy Bay petition the General Court to be allowed to receive one-quarter part of their parish tax from the parish treasury, to enable them to maintain preaching the three winter months.

1740, Nov. 17 and 18.—A violent snow storm ; a sloop from the eastward, with wood was cast away at Cape Ann and four men were drowned, who attempted to go ashore in a canoe ; but a boy who remained on board the vessel was happily preserved. A man also drove ashore upon a piece of a vessel, but so bruised and spent that he could give no account of himself or the vessel to which he belonged. A number of limes and lemons also came ashore.

Jonathan Fellows (*Hist.* 323), who came about this time, was son of Jonathan of Ipswich, and was born June 15, 1707. The wife whom he brought to Gloucester was Elizabeth Sanders, daughter of Caleb Norwood, and widow of John Sanders, to whom she was married in Boston Dec. 3, 1729. She was married to Jonathan Fellows about 1735. He was then a widower, his first wife, Abigail Gaines, having died ten days after the birth of her son Jonathan, Jan. 20, 1730. The children by his second wife were Samuel, born in 1736 ; Gustavus, 1737, died Aug. 2, 1816 ; Cornelius, 1738, died at Guadaloupe, W. I., in 1795 or 1798 ; Elizabeth, 1740 ; Nathaniel, 1743 ; Caleb, 1744, died soon ; and Caleb and Abigail, 1746. I know not that any of the sons settled in town, but I can add that Gustavus and Cornelius married and are said to have had thirteen children each. The inventory of the estate of Capt. Fellows, taken Jan. 25, 1760, contains the following items :—Homestead, £450 ; another dwelling house and land in ye woods, £100 ; a shop, £250 ; plate, £20 ; negro boy, £28 ; negro girl, £28 ; money at interest and cash, £233 6s. 8d.

John Eulin married Mary, daughter of John Parsley, deceased, Feb. 26, and besides three daughters, had sons John, born in 1741 ; William, 1745, died 1747 ; Jeremiah, 1752 ; and Benjamin, 1754. The son John

was probably the John Hewling, jr., who married Mary Clark, July 25, 1764, and Sarah Lee, March 25, 1770. He had a son Samuel born Nov. 6, 1768, who, without doubt, was the Samuel Yewling who died Jan. 27, 1860, aged according to the town records, with not unusual exaggeration, ninety-seven.

Philip Bailey and Mary Saunders were married Dec. 23, 1740, and had a son Philip who died in childhood. He became a widower and married widow Mary Ingersoll, Jan. 21, 1744. He died before the birth of his twins, Philip and Rachel, Jan. 1, 1758. Besides these he had three daughters and a son John. Nathan Bayley, who came soon after Philip, besides four daughters, had sons Nathaniel and Moses. The wife of Nathaniel Bayley was Mary, probably daughter of William Davis. See *Hist.* 348.

Henry Edgar, of Gloucester, formerly of Richmond, near Kennebec, petitioned the General Court for a grant of some of the unappropriated land of the Province, as a recompense for his great and uncommon suffering by the Indians in 1722.

Henry Edgar, jr. and Mary Fleming of Tewksbury were intending marriage Oct. 22, 1743, and were probably the parents of Henry who was baptized at the First Church in 1745. He or another Henry, perhaps the first, married Rebecca Collins Feb. 6, 1764, and had two daughters,—Rebecca, baptized in 1765, and Letitia, in 1767. The father must have died before 6 Jan., 1768, for Mrs. Mary Gibbs, then making her will, gave to Rebecca and Letitia Edgar, "heirs of Henry Edgar, deceased," the house they then lived in. But there was a Henry who married Sarah Byles about 1768 and was lost at sea before 1774, when his widow married Richard Littlehale. He left a son Henry, born in 1771, who became a sea captain and died Sept. 28, 1817.

A William Edgar had a daughter Mary baptized 1 Oct. 1747, and died before 1769. She is also mentioned in Mrs. Gibbs' will, and was, without doubt, the Mary Edgar who married John Stevens Ellery, July 4, 1769, and died in 1770.

John Edgar, not thought to be connected with any of the foregoing, died in August, 1813, in consequence of running a spike into his foot while at work on a wreck.

1741.—The "Brief" referred to in the following letter from Rev. John White was issued in behalf of the sufferers by the great fire by which, in November, 1740, three hundred of the best buildings, with a vast amount of other property, in Charleston, S. C., were consumed. The British Parliament voted £20,000 for their relief.

Letter from Mr. White to the Governor and Council :

GLOUCESTER, June 20, 1741.

May it please your Excellency, and your Honours, I received your Brief. Read and recommended it to our Congregation so far as I could in prudence and conscience. Doubtless Charlestown is under distressing circumstances by reason of the late disastrous fire, and compassion is due to them, and those Towns as are able will do an acceptable service and well-pleasing unto God; who contribute to their relief. But I humbly apprehend our Town in ye present impoverished condition are not under obligations to contribute to them. For almost our whole dependance under God is upon our Navigation and Fishery and our other Navigation on our Fishery. And that has so far failed by reason of the war with Spain, and ye fears of war with France; as also by reason of ye smallness of ye price of fish, and ye dearness of salt, bread and craft, that of above seventy fishing vessels there are few, if any above ten in that business. Our people are scattered abroad in the world to get their bread. Many pressed; many serving as volunteers in his majesty's service. And the cry of many for necessaries is very affecting. And we have had three contributions for ye relief of the poor the last year in our congregation, and other families are very pressing for relief. I humbly apprehend all are obliged in the first place to do justice, and next to love mercy; and so to walk humbly with God. I wish our People could do justice to me, to others, and to all, which in their present poor condition they cannot. They express a willingness. Our Parish owes me about two hundred pounds, and for the want of it I am obliged (that I may do ye thing that is just, and make my creditors easy) to pay Interest for about two hundred pounds, which is much to my prejudice and distress.

The difficulties I have labored under some years past are such, as to occasion at times serious thoughts of trying some other place or some other business to support my family. But I desire not to be rash but to wait upon God, who in some past tryals has done for me above what I was able to ask or think.

I humbly ask your Excellency and your honours Pardon for my freedom. And trust what I have written may excuse us with respect to the Brief. With my hearty good wishes for your Excellency and your Honours, I am your humble, obedient servant,

JOHN WHITE.

P. S. I pray that my difficult and perplexed circumstances may Apologize and Excuse for my being concerned in the land Bank. When I first gave in my name, I looked upon it as just and beneficial to the Public. But it in ye event proving hurtful, I am sorry I was ever concerned in it.

J. W.

Mr. White mortgaged his real estate to the land bank for seventy-five pounds, and was not the only Gloucester sufferer by this wretched financial enterprise. About a dozen citizens of the town were engaged in it, and as late as 1764, assessments were made on eight of them, as follows:—John Millett, £8.3.0; Eliezer Parsons, £2.16.0; David Plummer, £12.12.0; John Sargent, £2.16.0; David Stanwood, £5.12.0; Rev. J. White, £4.4.0; Humphrey Woodbury, £2.8.0; Thomas York, £5.12.0.

William Webb of Salem and Abigail Riggs were married March 23, and had Abigail, born in 1742; William, 1744; Elizabeth, 1748; John, 1750; Lucy, 1756; and Oliver, 1758. A William Webb was intending marriage with Elizabeth Holland of Manchester, March 14, 1763.

John McClinch and wife Elizabeth had daughter Esther born July 1. A daughter Elizabeth is on the records as born in Ireland.

Ebenezer Bowman and Elizabeth Sanders were married Nov. 23, 1741. They had two Johns, Elizabeth and Ebenezer baptized at the First Church.

Nathaniel Kinsman, probably from Ipswich, married Anna, daughter of famous Capt. Andrew Robinson, Feb. 11, 1741, and had the following children :— Anna, born in 1743 ; Nathaniel, 1745 ; Daniel, 1748 ; Mary, 1751 ; Simeon, 1752 ; William, 1754 ; Benjamin, 1757 ; Joseph, 1759 ; Benjamin again, 1760 ; Judith, 1762 ; Susanna, 1763, and died ; and John, 1766. The *Salem Gazette*, July 1797, says, "Died at Gloucester that worthy servant of God and the church Deacon Nathaniel Kinsman, after a short but painful illness, in the 83d year of his age." Mrs. Kinsman died in advanced years very suddenly. Her husband left her to go into his yard, and upon his return found her lying dead upon the floor. Nathaniel, the eldest son, married Abigail Eveleth, May 17, 1770, and died in January, 1824, aged seventy-eight.

1742.—The following is the letter of Rev. John White, giving an account of the great revival of religion in his parish this year, mentioned in the *History*, 228. It was addressed to Rev. Mr. Prince of Boston, and was published in a weekly periodical conducted by him, called *The Christian History*, giving an account of the propagation and revival of religion in Great Britain, America, etc.

GLOUCESTER, March, 1744.

Reverend Sir :

Being moved to give some account of the work of God among us, take it as follows.

Gloicester (formerly called Cape Ann) was small in its beginning, yet of late has greatly increased. When I the subscriber was settled in the ministry here, more than forty-one years ago, there was but one congregation ; and about three score and eight members, and of these twenty-one males. And the materials of three churches have been dismissed from us, in order to be incorporated and settled in gospel order. To the last which is now the fourth church in this town, were dismissed from us upwards of four score males and females. And there now remain about four score males and an hundred and eighty females.

I have not ordinarily fished for souls with a net, but with an angling rod. God the Holy Spirit has been pleased in a more gentle and undiscernable way to work faith in the hearts of our people, and they came in one after another, not in troops, or clusters ; except at two seasons, one after the earthquake, and about two years ago. Our people, by the earthquake were (as their neighbors) greatly affrighted ; especially the more rude, ignorant and wicked among us. But about a month after the last shocks, when their terrifying frights were over, it pleased God, by his spirit to work kindly in a way of conviction, and I trust of conversion. And there was a great harvest of souls gathered in to Christ in a way of open profession, and if we may judge by their after con-

versation, most of them were sincere; which brought to mind what is written in 1 Kings xix : 11, 12. And he said go forth and stand upon the mount before the Lord; and behold the Lord passed by, and a great strong wind rent the mountains, but the Lord was not in the wind; and after the wind, an earthquake; but the Lord was not in the earthquake. And after the earthquake a fire; but the Lord was not in the fire. And after the fire, a still, small voice. And this voice, this still small voice was heard by many, and the powerful voice of the Holy Ghost was effectual for the saving conversion of scores of souls, according to the judgment of rational charity.

Upon what I heard of God's marvellous works of grace at Northampton, and especially upon reading the surprising and affecting account thereof drawn up by their revered pastor, I had at times, sincere, fervent and sensible desires that the God of all grace would visit us with the like plentiful effusions of his holy, promised spirit. And was wont in public addresses to the prayer-hearing God, to ask the gift of gifts, the Holy Spirit. Knowing that application work in the conviction and conversion of sinners would be carried on among a gospellized people, more or less as the spirit from on high should be in lesser or greater degrees poured down upon them. And I looked upon it as a further ground of encouragement to wait upon God, that he had so remarkably added to the promises under the old and new testament, his performance, as in Hampshire County. And at length I moved the church to set apart a day of fasting and prayer, to wait upon God for this blessing; viz. that the dews and showers of the Holy Ghost might fall upon us. And God did speedily and plentifully answer our prayers. Of this wonderful work of God I have given the public an account in an epistle prefixed to a sermon preached by the Rev. Mr. Benj. Bradstreet on this joyful occasion, to which I refer the reader." This epistle is inserted by the editor of the *Christian History* and is as follows :

"There have been unhappy controversies carried on with too much of heat relating to the good work in this and the neighboring Provinces and Colonies. Some ascribing the whole to the Devil. But how can we account for the reconciliation of persons for a long time at enmity, the reformation of profligate wretches, their deep humiliation, their illumination and sound conversion as the effect of Satan's operations? Surely 'tis a new work for Satan to wound and heal the conscience, to fill the souls of men with love to God and Christ; and their mouths with praises to their faithful Creator and dear Redeemer; and bring them to take inexpressible delight in the ways of God. Others on the contrary ascribing all the work done among us to God. Some of which are so new, strange, violent, that 'tis hard to conceive they are the effect of the Holy Spirit's operations. I think we may allow some of them to be the natural effects of human frailty. And if some be allowed to be the effects of an enraged devil, I think it no unreasonable concession. We in the first parish in Gloucester were so desirous of this work, as to keep a day of fasting and prayer; to ask of God the blessing of blessings, the gift of the Holy Ghost; and invited the rest of the pastors of the town with the Rev. Mr. Nathaniel Rogers to assist in the work of the day. And it was not long after that we found the good effects of waiting upon God. Can any think it possible that when we go to our Heavenly Father and ask a fish that he will give a serpent? 'Tis strange, if immediately upon our asking the saving impressions of the Holy Ghost, God should take that opportunity to send, or permit the devil to come among us with his undoing delusions. But the first most visible and powerful effusion of the spirit was on the last Sabbath in January, 1742, and especially as I was preaching in the afternoon and on the evening in two religious societies in the harbor; many were impressed both with distress and with joy, above measure. And on Monday morning in the school of Mr. Moses Parsons, a man disposed zealously to serve the best interests of all he has to do with, and being hired by a number of gentlemen to train up their

children in religious exercises and in singing as well as other useful knowledge; the spirit of God came so powerfully upon the school so that they could not attend the ordinary school exercises. But with their joyful master (with whom I left the care of my flock while I went a journey, which I was necessitated to take) and a multitude of spectators they prayed to and praised God by singing spiritual hymns. And in the evening Mr. Parsons preached a lecture in the meeting-house; and in the close of the exercise the spirit fell upon a great part of the congregation to the amazement of many; and people had such an appetite to the word preached, that Mr. Parsons called in the help of the other ministers of the town; and on Tuesday evening the Rev. Mr. Jacques (a faithful and successful preacher) preached; and on Wednesday evening the Rev. Mr. Bradstreet preached the sermon now put into your hands. Several of the hearers desired a copy of it for the press. And several evening sermons were preached after this. And the good fruits of the visit are very apparent, no less than twenty-one had their experiences read the last Sabbath day."

Now I shall proceed to relate as briefly as I can the effects. As they were all amazed saying in their hearts and one to another what meaneth thee? My eyes never saw such transactions; my ears never heard such expressions; and then it was when the Holy Spirit was poured down, Acts xi: 2. And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing wind, and it filled the house where they were sitting. And thus it was with us. But the impression was at first principally on the one side of the meeting-house. And there was passed down a spirit of prayer upon young and old, especially the younger sort. And children of five, six and seven years and upwards would pray to admiration. And in our parish there has since been formed no less than nine distinct societies of young and old, male and female, bond and free (for one there is a society of negroes who in their meetings behave very seriously and decently. They have been greatly impressed. One of them gave a very satisfying account of his experiences, and was taken into church fellowship; most of them entered into covenant, and were baptized themselves and also their issue) who meet several of them twice in a week, to pray and sing, as well as to read books of piety, and the rest once a week. And the younger say their catechism to the head of the meetings. And several sermons have been preached unto them. But another effect is a spirit of grace. The work of conscience has been carried on in uncommon manner. But as to the degree and duration of terrors there has been a vast variety. Some have been impressed with deep terrors, and have continued for several months under them. They have been greatly distressed and near to distraction. They have had such discoveries of the greatness of their guilt, and of God's anger, of the badness of their hearts, as to make them cry out. They have had discoveries of their ignorance and unbelief, of their hardness of heart and enmity against God. They have seen not only an utter inability to believe, but an aversion to believe. And when it was God's time to heal them and comfort their wounded hearts and spirits, their joys rose proportionately to their depression, and their lifting up was in proportion to their dejection. And many a time have they been so full of spiritual joys as to sink and faint under the weight of them. Others have been but a short time under a law work, and then there have succeeded joys, under the sense that their sins are pardoned. But of this sort their religious impressions, I fear, have too soon worn off. And many moved towards church fellowship and joined to the church. But some are sadly apostacized and are become as vile, yea, more vile, than before. We find that strong but short terrors, succeeded with ravishing joys, are no certain evidence of saving conversion. There has been an apparent reformation. Discussions, though lawful and innocent, have been almost wholly laid aside, and the singing of Dr. Watts' hymns is the chief recreation of Christians when they converse. There are no separations among us. Little has been said about new

lights (which I look upon as a term of reproach, as of old the term puritan was) and as little about opposers; the mentioning of which is irritating, and tends to widen the breach, and ferment divisions, contentions and separations. As to visions we had enough of them, until such time as in a lecture sermon I declared my sentiments concerning them; and so far as I can understand, there has never been one since. Our congregation has been disturbed and interrupted by outcries, but I labored to suppress them. I would add, that as I believe there have been scores savingly wrought upon, who were strangers before that happy day, so much as to the form of godliness, so some professors who rested in the form, and were but legalists or self righteous have seen that they built upon a sandy foundation, and were greatly distressed under conviction; and by an earnest application unto Christ for wisdom and righteousness, have had a further discovery of Jesus Christ, and have been encouraged to venture upon him for the complete salvation of their souls; and have had their hearts filled with joy in believing. So, also, there have been scores of persons who had truly closed with Christ in times past; but have walked in darkness, by means of the withdrawal of the spirit, the weaknesses of their graces, and prevailing of their corruptions, and have been for a long time past as in a wilderness. These have been anointed as with fresh oil; their hearts have been made glad, enlarged, quickened and comforted by renewed and continued supplies of grace, have been enabled with enlarged hearts to run the ways of God's commandment. One thing more I see cause to add: that altho' properly speaking, we have had but one itinerant preacher with us, yet several eminently able and zealous servants of the Lord, settled ministers, have occasionally preached to our congregations; and have been greatly assisted in promoting the good work. God has blessed their labours among us. And it is my hearty desire that the kingdom and interest of our Lord may be promoted, and converts multiplied altho' by other hands. Thus I have made an impartial relation of what God has done amongst us in the methods of his grace. And to him be the glory, who is the author of grace, and not to the instruments. Suppose a Paul may plant & an Apollo water, yet 'tis God that gives the increase. To him, therefore, be glory in the church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen.

Your most obliged humble servant,

JOHN WHITE.

1743.—John Dane (*Hist.* 324). The children of this settler were: John, William, Daniel, Joseph, Abigail, Return, Lydia and Joshua. Abigail Dane, his widow, died Aug. 24, 1804, aged seventy-nine. John, the oldest son, died a bachelor, March 14, 1814, aged seventy. William married, Hannah, daughter of Col. Peter Coffin. She died Oct. 4, 1836, aged eighty-two, leaving no children. Joshua married Sarah——. She died Dec. 4, 1857. Lydia married Thomas Mason, and died May 27, 1791, aged thirty-two.

John Inghalls and Hannah Marshall were married April 18, and had Joseph born in 1744; John, 1746; Hannah, 1748; Ruth, 1751; Sarah, 1753; and Nathaniel, Oct. 4, 1755.

1744, May.—Mr. Thomas Allen had leave "to remove the old school house to any place adjoining his own land (as it now doth) between the place where said school house now stands and within twenty feet of the end of the lane that goeth from the Meeting House Green to his own

house." In May, 1746, several persons in the Fourth parish had liberty to fit up this old school house and improve it for a school ; but it is very doubtful if it was ever again so improved, for, in March, 1749, in answer to the prayer of Jemima Millet, it was given to her, with the condition that it should be removed from the Meeting House Green. The History (*page 233*) gives its dimensions and cost ; showing that it was not an imposing structure, even in the days of small things.

Ebenezer Cleaves (*Hist. 324*) from Beverly, and wife Anna, had Ebenezer, born in 1747 ; Anne, 1748 ; Edmund, 1750 ; Nathaniel, 1752 ; Willard, 1757 ; Mary, 1759 ; Samuel, 1761 ; and Abraham, 1763.

John Botten, of Wenham, married Mary Andrews Oct. 2, and had a daughter Mary, born Feb. 15, 1745.

James Millens and Hannah Glover were married July 9, 1744, and had Susanna, born in 1745 ; and James, 1747.

Samuel Morgan and wife Lydia had John, born April 25, 1744 ; and the following children baptized at the Second Church : Jerusha, Nathaniel, William, Joel, Betty, Isaac, Hannah, Nathaniel and Mary.

William White and Rachel Omee were married Nov. 22, and had Mary, born in 1745 ; and Rachel, 1747 ; both of whom were baptized at the Third Church.

Thomas Edes and Lucretia Day were intending marriage Oct. 13. According to the records, they had Thomas, born in 1746 ; Joseph, 1747 ; James, 1749 ; Gideon Day, 1752 ; and Benjamin, 1754. Tradition relates that one of this family, probably the son Thomas, served eight years in the revolutionary war, came home after he was discharged, and was drowned in the same year, leaving a widow who lived to the age of ninety-three. The son Joseph settled in Freeport, Me., about 1779, and is said to have been lost at sea in 1807. Gideon also settled in Freeport whence several of his descendants removed to Guilpool. Benjamin, youngest son of Thomas Edes, was lost at sea, on a voyage to the Banks in 1774.

1745, July 24.—Nathan Millet, one of Capt. Byles' company at the siege of Louisburg, died in the morning and was buried in the evening.

Robert Honnors and wife Naomi had son Robert baptized this year, and daughter Mary, March 18, 1753. Capt. Robert Honnors died in 1763. His son Robert married Martha Gilbert, April 11, 1769.

Thomas, son of Rev. Richard Jaques, and Sarah Haskell were married April 9, and had Judith, born in 1746 ; Mary, 1751 ; Richard, 1761 ; Theopolus, 1764 ; and Sarah April 1, 1766.

Richard Palfray of Boston and Sarah, daughter of Capt. Andrew

Robinson were married Oct. 17, 1745, and had Sarah, born in Boston; Richard, baptized in Gloucester, Jan. 22, 1749; Susanna, born July 18, 1753; and Abigail, baptized Oct. 26, 1755. He was a sail maker, and was buried July 7, 1757. His widow married William Elliot.

John Whiting of Haverhill and Rebecca Gardner were married Jan. 26, 1745, and he was married to widow Sarah Row, Nov. 16, 1752. His children were Rebecca; John, baptized in 1753; Sarah, born in 1754, Joseph, 1756; John again, baptized in 1758; and Sanders, 1761.

1746.—Sept. 22, Companies are raised in all the towns and marched to Boston for fear of an invasion by a French fleet. Salem, Marblehead and Cape Ann are in great distress, sending away their effects.

June 20. A petition of the Selectmen was presented to the General Court showing that the battery raised for the defence of the harbor is not complete and that ammunition as well as a parapet for four great guns and pallisades to enclose the said battery are wanting. They pray this court to give order that the fortifications be made useful. The General Court refused to make a grant in answer to the petition or to send a committee to view the works.

Thomas Worley, from North Carolina, and Mary Foster were married Jan. 14, and had Thomas, born in 1748; Joshua, 1751; Joseph, 1752; Josiah, 1754; Mary, 1756; Esther, 1758; James, 1761; and John, 1765. It is said that three of these sons, Joseph, Josiah, and James were lost at sea in the "Gloucester" privateer, in the revolutionary war.

Zaccheus Welcome, peruke maker, appears this year with wife Alice, and is on the record as intending marriage with Susanna Mannaken of Newburg, July 14, 1760. His children were Michael, born in 1746; Zaccheus, 1749; Stephen, 1754, lost at sea on a fishing voyage in 1774; Alice, 1759; and Sarah, 1771. The son Zaccheus married Agnes Penny, Oct. 22, 1772.

John Hale (*Hist.* 324) had the following children: Samuel born in 1746; John, 1748; Benjamin, 1750; Ebenezer, 1752; Jane, 1754; and Hannah, 1757. The name was perpetuated in Gloucester by Benjamin only. He married Martha Woodbury in 1772, who died in 1777; and he next married Lucy Tarr, Jan. 13, 1778, who died about 1822. He died May 15, 1806, aged 56. His son Benjamin was the founder of the First Baptist Church in Gloucester. *See Hist.* 508. He married about 1804, Miss Judith White, with whom he became acquainted on a voyage to Sligo, Ireland. She survived her husband many years, and

died in Charlestown in May, 1853, aged about 72, leaving several children.

1747.—June. A sloop belonging to Cape Ann, Mark Parsons, master, bound from thence to Maryland was taken about a fortnight ago, near the Cape, in five fathoms of water, by an armed boat, full-manned, which came from a large ship, supposed to be the Don Pedro, then on a cruise. Upon the boats coming towards the sloop, the master and men quitted her and got ashore in the boat.

Stephen Greenleaf, of Newbury, and Mary Davis were married Jan. 24, and have on our records, Stephen, born June 1, 1750; Thomasine, Oct. 30, 1752; Elias Davis, Jan. 13, 1754; and Ephraim Mower, March 26, 1755.

Richard Holland and Sarah Cunningham were married Dec. 11, 1747, and had Michael born in 1748; Lydia, 1750; Richard, 1752; Sarah, 1754; Mary, 1756, died 1757; Mary, 1758; and Elizabeth, 1760. Perhaps he had for second wife Abigail Gould of Ipswich.

James Phips and widow Abigail Goodwin were married in November, and had Mary, born in 1749; Sarah, 1751; and Rebecca, 1754.

1748.—John Powel, of Boston, and Martha Winslow intended marriage June 11, 1748, and had daughter Sarah born Dec. 25, same year.

Joseph Clough married Susanna Tarbox Feb. 4, 1748; Abigail Stacy Sept. 4, 1760; and Martha Honnors Dec. 31, 1761. By his three wives he had the following children: Susanna, born in 1748, died soon; Susanna, again, 1751; Anna, baptized in 1753; Mary, 1755; Abigail, 1759; Joseph, 1761; William, 1764; and Benjamin and John, twins, 1766.

Dr. Caleb Rea and widow Abigail Sargent were married Nov. 14, 1748, and had a daughter Abigail, born Aug. 23, 1749, and the mother died Sept. 2, following. He next married Ruth Porter of Wenham, and had Ruthy, born April 9, 1752; Pierce Rogers, April 24, 1754; and Mary, May 6, 1756. Aaron Rea died May 25, 1756, aged about sixteen years, and Dr. Rea and his wife Ruth were dismissed from the First Church to the church in Danvers, Aug. 14, 1757.

Joseph Everdean (*Ilist. p. 325*) and Anna Broome were married July 12, 1748. His children were Anna, born in 1749; Joseph, 1750; Hannah, baptized 1753; William, baptized 1755; James, baptized 1758; James, again, 1760, and Hannah, again, baptized 1764.

April 5. Moses Ring shows that on the 12th May, 1746, he split

his gun in an engagement with the Indian enemy under Capt. Thomas Henderson, at Pleasant Point, in St. George's River, and prays the General Court for an allowance. Ordered that a good Firelock be delivered to him out of the Province store.

1749.—Thomas Rand and Sarah, his wife, had a son Thomas, born in Charleston, March 23, 1747; Sarah, born in Gloucester, Nov. 11, 1749; Hannah, in 1751; William, 1753; and Henry, baptized May 9, 1756. Thomas Rand died Aug. 31, 1762, and a Sarah Rand died in 1763. Thomas Rand, jr., married Judith Row, May 24, 1770, and died Jan. 12, 1806, leaving children, one of whom, Mary, died unmarried Nov. 11, 1867, nearly ninety-three years.

Paul Hughes, sojourner, and Sarah Foster were married Nov. 30, and had James, 1754.

John Noble and Hannah Foster were intending marriage Nov. 25. They had Benjamin, born Dec. 6, 1750, and John, July 30, 1752; both of whom married in town and perpetuated the name.

James Paterson and Abigail Cradock were married Dec. 26, and had Abigail, born in 1752; James, baptized in 1753; Mary, 1754; and William, May 30, 1756.

Henry Newcomb and Mary Coas were married Nov. 14, and had Mary born in 1750; John, 1752; Elizabeth, 1754; Robert, 1757; William, 1759; Joanna, 1762; and Anna, 1764, in which year, in June, the father died of consumption. His widow died Dec. 16, 1817, aged eighty-seven. The daughter Elizabeth married, first, Samuel Elwell, and next William Hardy.

1750.—June 9. A petition of Jethro Wheeler, of Gloucester, to the General Court, showing that his sloop in the month of February, 1744, was impressed by the Committee of War into the service of the Province; that he advanced sundry sums of money for fitting her out and has had no allowance for said sums, he prays the consideration of the Court thereon. Referred to the next session.

Edward Gearing and Mary Dimmock were married June 22, 1750, and had the following children baptized at the First Church: Edward in 1751; Mary, 1752; Jabez, 1755; Mercy, 1756; Joseph, 1758; Daniel, 1761; and Jabez, 1765. The son Edward married Molly Rowe, April 14, 1771, and died in February, 1806. His widow died in April, 1836, aged eighty-six.

William Younger, sojourner, and Lucy Foster were married March 6, 1750, and William born in 1750; Thomasine, 1753; and Willard and Levi, in 1756.

James Bishop, of Ipswich, and Sarah Millet were married Dec. 13, 1750, and had Sarah born in 1753 and James, 1756.

William Newman and Anna Steward were married Nov. 29, and had William, born in 1751; Elizabeth, 1753; Robert, 1755; and Deborah, 1757.

John Oakes and wife Jemima came from Marblehead and settled in the Harbor parish. He had a son John, born Jan. 11, 1759; and a son William, April 6, 1769; and died Dec. 4, 1815, aged eighty.

William Manning, sojourner, and Elizabeth Stone were married Aug. 24, and had a daughter Betty, born Aug. 22, 1751; and a son William, Aug. 11, 1754.

Samuel Leighton and Patience Grover were married Jan. 9, and had Patience, born in 1751; Edmund Grover, 1752; Patience, 1754; Samuel, 1755; Judith, 1757; William, 1760; William, 1762; Daniel, 1764; and Patience, 1766. Edmund Grover Leighton made his will in Philadelphia, July, 1791, and his widow Abigail sold, Aug. 11, 1796, real estate in Gloucester bequeathed to her by her husband.

1751.—Of a Province Tax of £1000, the county of Essex pays £187.15.2. The Town of Newbury pays £28.16.7; Salem, £26.5.2; Ipswich, £22.9.7; Marblehead, £17.3.3; Gloucester, £13.1.7.

1752.—June 18. Jonathan Coates of Newbury and Sarah Becket were married. He seems to have become a resident of Gloucester and certainly had several children baptized at the First Church, one of whom, Sarah, baptized July 17, 1757, was probably the subject of the following notice copied into the *Gloucester News* of July 3, 1850, from the *Boston Post* — "100 years, 11 months, and 17 days was the age of Mrs. Sarah Welch, who died in this city on Thursday at 107 Pleasant street. Her maiden name was Coates and she was born in Gloucester." She was not a centenarian. Her age was probably exaggerated three years at least and possibly seven.

Aug. 24. Capt. John Prince was paid £2 for attending at the gate near the Cut, in order to prevent the small-pox from spreading in the town. Daniel Sargent was paid for attending at the Battery for the same purpose. In the next year Deacon Isaac Parsons was paid for putting up a fence and gate at the Cut to keep out the small-pox.

1754.—Feb. 27. Samuel Ingersol was buried; probably son of the first Samuel and upwards of seventy. Capt. William Ingersol, of this family, died of fever at sea, in 1763. He was probably son of Josiah, born in 1719, and the same who married Anne Ellery, Nov. 23, 1749. Solomon Ingersol, who, I must think, was also son of the first Samuel,

died of apoplexy Feb. 19, 1777, aged seventy-eight. Mrs. Bethial, wife of Josiah Ingersol, died Feb. 3, 1778, in her fifty-third year.

Dec. 16. Constantine Joslyn was buried. His age was about sixty-three. His widow Agnes was one of the town's poor in 1775, then, of course, very aged. Their son Henry, born Sept. 26, 1731, married Rebecca Davis, April 29, 1751, and had a daughter Rebecca, but no other child known to me. Dec. 13, 1769, in a deed not recorded, he sold to the town for £70 his "dwelling-house standing at Fresh Water Cove." He was then sick and had received supplies from the town which paid in 1772 for digging his grave. An Abraham Joslyn died at the work-house June 23, 1838, aged ninety. (See *History*, page 109).

1755.—January 11. James Day is licensed by the Court of Ipswich as a retailer of spirituous liquors, tea, coffee, &c.

January 13. Died John Gardner, probably son of the first James, and, if so, about seventy-seven years old.

September. Several fishing vessels returned to Cape Ann, having been fired upon by a privateer, but as she was a dull sailer they escaped.

October. "Very hard thunder; struck Josiah Grover's house and a boy, and struck 'Squam meeting-house, and struck and split a vessel's mast as she lay in the cove near Capt. Robinson's wharf."—*Private Records*.

November. "Half-past four in the morning was the most shocking earthquake as ever I knew. It shattered a great many chimneys in this town and in other towns."—*Private Records*.

Nov. 22. "Between 8 and 9 o'clock at nite was a very great shock, but not so great as the former, and many shocks have been heard several times."—*Private Records*.

Daniel Fuller, master of Capt. Bennet's schooner, set out for a fall fare and returned no more. Isaac Somes, Benj. Hadlock, Daniel Ring and John Rutford were on board of her. These all lived in West Parish.

1756.—January 7. Wives of deacons of the Fifth Church are exempted from contributions for supporting charges for communion table.

September 12. Widow Poland had a son Joseph baptized at the Fourth Church. The father Joshua, was drowned, having had before this date, two other sons, Joshua and John.

1757.—Capt. Elwell arrived at Cape Ann in fifteen days from Barbadoes.

Neutral French. Feb. 21. The Selectmen are allowed expenses relating to the French that came last from Nova Scotia. John Low what

he advanced for the Neuter-French that came last from Nova Scotia to this town by order of the government, which was allowed the town by the province. March 10, 1759, Selectmen received a note from the Province Treasurer for £6 being the rent of the French-Neuter House in this town.

June 25. Moses Ring, of Gloucester, who is proprietor of a grist mill in that town, much frequented by people of the neighboring towns, who oftentimes stand in need of refreshment while there, but there being no house of public entertainment near, suffer great inconveniences for want thereof, prays that the Court of Sessions may license him as an inn-holder. Read and ordered that the petition be not granted.

The mill here mentioned stood on the spot now occupied by the grist mill in Riverdale, and Ring's house is still standing on the Main road, a short distance from the mill. With or without a license it was kept as a tavern a hundred years ago.

1758.—March 16. General Court resolves that there be paid to Thomas Riggs £2. 6s. 8d. in full of the half pay he was entitled to, on his re-enlisting in the service in the last Crown Point Expedition.

April. A vessel arrives at Cape Ann from Lisbon.

May 20. Jacob Bailey, teacher of the grammar school, writes to a friend at Hampton, N. H. : "My school continually increases and I have already between 20 and 30 misses, who come to school dressed in sacks and ruffles. They make a very pretty appearance. We conclude at evening with singing one of Dr. Watts' hymns or else his Sapphic Ode, and the house being built in such a manner nothing can equal the melody, order and decency which attends it."

1759.—April 12. Arrived at Cape Ann, the schooner *Industry*, Jas. Babson, master, in five weeks from Lisbon.

Aug. 18. The house of the widow Saunders was struck by lightning and received considerable damage. Several persons that were in the house were knocked down and stunned for some time, but all of them recovered.

1760.—Peter Emons and John Brown had their taxes abated, "having been cast away and taken." James Tyler and Abraham Williams also had theirs abated, "having been cast away."

1761.—Jan. 13. John Walhlate of Gloucester petitions General Court, setting forth that in the year 1756 he was a soldier in the Province service at Lake George, went out on a scout under Capt. Hodges with about fifty men, who were attacked by 400 or 500 French and In-

dians. He was taken captive and was detained till Montreal was taken. Allowed £10 for loss of time and sufferings.

Feb. 12. Ebenezer Collins is paid for his vessel going to Boston to carry Samuel Pool's family. Others were paid for services about Pool's family on account of small pox.

A leaf of an old account book has the following: "Memorandum of the drouth in the year 1761; we had a great rain in May the 4th day, it held from Monday morning till Saturday and we had no more of any vally at all till August the 23d day it rained a great deal."

Sept. 18. Hannah, wife of John Hadley, jr., died, about 70 years old. A John Hadley, her grandson probably, died June 11, 1809, aged seventy. A Nabby Hadley died Nov. 12, 1823, aged seventy.

Samuel Davis died this year in prison, "among the French."

1762.—Feb. 15. Mr. David Plummer is paid 18s. 8d. for 6 pairs of gloves for one of the poor of the town—(probably for the bearers at the funeral).

April. Died, Mrs. Sarah Riggs, an aged woman.

April 17. John Rowe petitions General Court, setting forth that his son Jabez Rowe, a minor, served on board his Majesty's ship Neptune in the expedition against Canada in 1759, and on his return home was taken sick, that he was a great expense for doctors and nurses, and praying an allowance. Ordered that the sum of £3, exclusive of the doctor's bill, be paid to Thos. Sanders, Esq., for the use of the petitioner in full.

May 10. Died, the widow Hilton, aged eighty years.

May 13. Last Thursday night a small schooner belonging to Beverly, and bound to Pownalborough, having a number of passengers on board, in a squall of wind was cast away upon a ledge of rocks off Cape Ann, when the master and five men were drowned.

1763.—March 21. Capt. Allen in a schooner from Martinico to Cape Ann, was taken a short time after he left that place, by a Spanish privateer, but the men soon after rose upon the Spaniards and carried the vessel into St. Kitts, and she is since arrived at Cape Ann.

June 2. A vessel arrived at Cape Ann fifty days from Lisbon.

1764.—Dec. 10. The overseers admit a family into the work house. They agree to supply Mrs. Anna Elwell some wood, molasses and corn to support her during the winter, provided she behave herself soberly and well.

Dr. Noyes is paid twenty-seven shillings for journey from Andover to see the sick of the small pox.

Schooner Molly, owned by Daniel Rogers, was lost this year.

From a memorandum attached to an almanac, in the handwriting of Rev. John Rogers, we get a glimpse of the commerce of the town this year. From May, 1764 to May, 1765, this minister sent twenty-one adventures of fish in quantities of one to four quintals each, principally to Bilbao and the West Indies. In the same year he records eleven ventures to Virginia comprising W. I. rum, molasses, cash and a beaver hat. In a previous year he made shipments to Lisbon, Cadiz, Bilbao and Virginia, one to the latter being a pair of black silk stockings valued at £7.10. He enjoyed unusual facilities for these small business transactions, for his brother Daniel was one of the chief merchants of the town, and many of his parishioners were mariners.

1765.—March 8. Died, widow Sarah Douce, aged eighty.

Dec. 19. Last week two fishing vessels arrived at Cape Ann from the Grand Banks. They inform that great numbers of French ships were fishing on the banks, who were very insulting, and did considerable damage to many of our fishermen by running foul of their vessels, etc. They also inform that on Tuesday se'en night they met with a very violent gale of wind in which they had the misfortune to have two men washed overboard from each of their vessels, among whom was the skipper of one of them. On the fourth, at night, a fishing schooner belonging to Marblehead, from the banks of Newfoundland, ran ashore on the Cape. As soon as she struck, the men, nine in number, took to the boat. The surf running high, the boat upset and all perished. A boy left on board was found dead next morning, forward of the windlass.

A spire was built on the meeting house of the first parish this year, the old spire having fallen "by the wind." Oct. 23, 1761, the town paid £4 for a weather-cock for the new one.

1766.—March 15. A store with a sail-loft was consumed by fire, with between twenty and thirty pieces of duck partly made up, and sundry other articles that were therein.

Abraham Day, John Haskell and Asa Davis were lost at sea this year. Timothy Higgins and James Gardner were among the lost in the great disaster to the fishing fleet this year.

1776.—Jan. 28. The memorial of the selectmen of the town of Gloucester humbly sheweth that the said town is subsisted chiefly by the seafaring business, and the chief of that business is the fishery. That they had nineteen fishing schooners, some of the prime fishermen and best of their vessels, which sailed for the fishing banks just before a

violent storm in March last, which lasted several days ; of which nineteen, seven with their crews are undoubtedly lost, never having been heard of to this day. One of these fishing vessels was lost at the Isle of Shoals, in the same storm ; and one of the said nineteen was cast away at Liverpool, on Cape Sable shore, and it is judged that the charges of getting off and repairing her render her as good as lost. That several of those which have returned of the said nineteen were much wrecked in the said storm, so as to need considerable repairs before they could proceed ; that one of their West Indian traders was lost on the Isle of Nevis : That the fishery in said town has this year been very unsuccessful and their trading stock is considerably diminished. They, ye said Selectmen, humbly pray your excellency and your honours to grant them an abatement in the Province tax, or other such relief as to your excellency and your honours in your great wisdom shall seem meet, and your petitioners, as in duty bound, shall ever pray.—

DANIEL WITHAM

SAMUEL GRIFFIN

PETER COFFIN

JOHN LOW

SAMUEL WHITEMORE

Selectmen of Gloucester.

House of Representatives, March 3, 1767.

The facts set forth in the petition appearing to be true, resolved that the prayer of the petition be granted, and that the sum of £50 be abated the town of Gloucester out of their Province tax for 1766, in consideration of their losses and sufferings in March, 1766.

Oct. 8. Capt. Philip Merrit arrived, fifty-two days from Lisbon.

1768.—Aug. 21. Capt. Cornelius Fellows and Mr. Thomas Marett are appointed by the 'Squam Parish a Committee to go to Cambridge to settle for the probation preaching of the Rev. Mr. John Wyeth on the best terms they can ; he having sued for the same.

Nov. 19. A vessel is seen to beat to pieces on the rocks of Cape Ann, supposed to be Capt. John Nickels from Sheepscoot. He had a number of women passengers on board.

Dec. 2. A vessel discovered on the rocks called Salvages. Some people went off but could not board her, the sea was so rough. Went off next morning and found three dead bodies of men and one boy on the rocks. She was said in a Boston paper to be Capt. Maxwell, from St. John's, N. S., to Boston, having near twenty passengers on board.

Dec. 21. Mr. Roland Cotton died, aged twenty, after a few weeks' confinement of a fever and languishment consequent upon a fall he met with some time before. He was a son of Rev. Josiah Cotton of Sandown.

Thirty persons were warned out of town in 1763, and to show that the population was increasing by immigration at this time, it may be stated that 16 were warned out in 1764, 17 in 1765 and 35 in 1766.

1769.—May 15. Jacob Parsons, of Gloucester, deputy sheriff, having arrested one Merrill for debt, said Merrill was rescued from him by the disorderly proceeding of one Sam'l Fellows, captain of one of his Majesty's armed cutters.

Dec. 13. A sloop belonging to Haverhill, Bennet master, bound from Cape Porpoise to Cape Ann, loaded with lumber, in attempting to get into Annisquam harbor, struck upon the bar and stove in part of her bottom. Mr. Redington and another person were drowned; the master was saved. These were the only persons on board.

1770.—January. Richard Silvester was appointed by the Commissioners of Customs, land-waiter, gauger and weigher for the district of Cape Ann, in room of Mr. Phillips.

Schooner Industry, owned by Capt. Wm. Ellery, was lost this year.

1771.—March 3. In a severe snow storm, a coasting sloop was cast away at Cape Ann, and all the people perished. She belonged to and was bound for Newburyport, from Deer Island, laden with wood, Stickney, master. One of the bodies was found on the shore.

March 26. The poor, about twenty-five in number, are let out to different persons.

April 22. In the Council of the Province a bill passed to be enacted for building a light-house on Thatcher's Island, and on the 26th Capt. Nathaniel Allen of Gloucester, Maj. Richard Reed of Marblehead and Capt. Richard Derby of Salem, with such as the Hon. Board may join, were appointed a committee to take the care of building a light-house on Thatcher's Island, and report their proceedings to the General Assembly. A committee of this body was joined and reported June 22, that the island contained eighty acres, and that the owners asked £500 for it. The committee were authorized to purchase it, to erect a light-house or houses, and a convenient house for the keeper, and report to the legislature. June 29, 1773, in the House, Capt. Derby and Mr. Allen with such as the Honorable Council might join, were appointed a committee to take care of the light-houses on Thatcher's Island and to

give directions respecting the lights and the island on which they stand, until the further order of the Court.

Dec. 17. Died, Ann Haskell, of old age.

1772.—The sloop Abigail and cargo, belonging to Capt. John Smith, was lost in the West Indies this year.

The following is the card of Richard Silvester, a custom house officer, alluded to in the *Hist. p. 386*. He was warned out of town in accordance with a law of that time. The card and accompanying letter appeared in the *Boston News Letter* of Oct. 15, 1772.

Cape Ann, Oct. 3, 1772.

MR. DRAPER, Sir:—Having lately rec'd a complimentary Message from the Selectmen of the town of Gloucester, where I reside, I am desirous in a public Manner to return them Thanks for the Favour, lest they should Think me ungrateful, & as some of them & the promoters of it are often in Boston, I may be too late, & thought remiss in acknowledging their Favour, therefore I desire you to publish the inclosed Card.

I am Sir,

Your most humble Serv't

RICHARD SILVESTER.

A CARD.

Richard Silvester, Officer of the Customs at Cape Ann, takes this Method (as he may not have the Opportunity to see the Parties together), to return Thanks to the Selectmen of the Town of Gloucester, viz. Daniel Witham, Esq., Justice of the Peace, Samuel Whittemore, Peter Collin, John Low & Samuel Griffin for their kind remembrance of him, & doing him the Honor (on the 29th September 1772) to send a Constable to order him & family to quit the Town, & to demand One Shilling Lawful-Money for each Head. He thinks they have been asleep for some considerable Time, or otherwise the Motion for the Compliment must have been in Debate upwards of Twenty Months, the said Silvester having resided there that Time, without receiving any such like ceremonial Message. He prays leave to acquaint those Worthies, that he cannot nor will not comply with their Request, so long as his Duty requires his stay in Cape Ann.

As he believes them all to be his great Friends, takes the Liberty, in return of Friendship, to advise them to make no more Blunders & the next Time they have occasion to write about his Children to call them by their proper Names—he don't know those mentioned in the Notice sent by their Officer.—*Boston News-Letter*, Oct 15, 1772.

Richard Silvester lived in Back street, in a gambrel-roof house still standing, next to the house once occupied by the Rand family.

1773.—Jan. 25. The Third church vote "that all public offences which demand a public acknowledgment or satisfaction, said acknowledgment or satisfaction shall be read in the presence of the congregation; also that all persons who are called upon to make any public acknowledgment or satisfaction for any public offence shall have the liberty to stand up in the place where they are seated, and not appear in the front alley, as has been the custom in this place, when their acknowledgment or satisfaction is read."

Sept. 23. Adam Huffin and John Avery are paid 19s. 6d. for watching at Fort Point, and John McKean 12s. for watching at the Cut against the small-pox at Marblehead.

Account of a fishing schooner's fares to the Grand Banks this year : "Proceeds of first fare 250½ qtls., £133 9s. 0d. ; Great General, £32 16s. Jamaica Fish, 10s. 4d. per qtl. ; proceeds of second fare : 112 qtls. Jamaica Fish at 10s., 188 qtls. mercht.ble at 12s., £169 ; Great General, £39 1s. 4d."

1774.—Jan. 14. A sloop from St. Martin's, belonging to Cape Ann and bound there, was cast away on the back of Cape Cod, in a snow storm, and two or three of the hands perished.

Nov. 21. A brig from Newfoundland, Capt. Charles Acworth, was cast away at Cape Ann. The captain and two men perished. Vessel and cargo a total loss.

Dec. 28. Schooner Neptune, Jonathan Dennison, master, was cast away at Scituate. Five men were drowned and two saved. Among the former were the master and Stephen Lane, grandfather of the Gloucester artist, Fitz H. Lane.

1775.—The following is the admonitory address of Rev. Samuel Chandler, mentioned in the *History*, p. 329. It appeared in the *Essex Gazette* of Feb. 14, 1775, and it was also printed in an appendix to a pamphlet published by Rev. John Cleveland, of Chebacco Parish, Ipswich, entitled "An attempt to nip in the bud the unscriptural doctrine of Universal Salvation, and some other dangerous errors connected with it which a certain stranger, who calls himself John Murray, has of late been endeavoring to spread in the First Parish of Gloucester," etc., etc.

"My Brethren and Friends,—I have much sorrow of heart considering the state of affairs among us. I am far advanced in life, and labour under threatening maladies, and know not how soon I may be taken from you, and from this world. As one drawing near the eternal world I would give you caution—*Take heed what you hear*. The seeds of heresy are sowing and sprouting up among us, and souls are in danger of being seduced into error.

"There is one who calls himself John Murray (it is not the Rev. Mr. John Murray of Boothbay) who has declared the following to be his settled opinion. That the whole human race, every one of Adam's posterity, have an *interest* in Christ, and are God's beloved ones. That the whole human race, every individual of mankind shall finally be saved. That Judas shall sit upon a throne in the kingdom of heaven. That at death the good go into happiness, and the bad into an intermediate state, a place of misery, to abide there for a certain season, but shall finally be saved, which however dressed up in soft terms and smooth expressions, is the very popish purgatory.

"The substance of these things, and many other errors he hath openly avowed and

fully declared to be his sentiments, at my house, in the hearing of many witnesses. These are unscriptural tenets, and notwithstanding all his perverting of the holy scriptures, and wresting and torturing the word of God, he was not able to produce one plausible proof, nor one rational argument for the support of these pernicious principles. They naturally lead to many other gross errors and popish absurdities—and they are extremely dangerous to the souls of men. They encourage the wicked in their wickedness; for upon these principles a man may live and die in sin, and yet go to heaven at last; he may get drunk, and commit fornication and adultery, he may cheat, and steal, and lie, and indulge all manner of carnal gratifications, and be saved notwithstanding.

“But you may say you do not discover any of these errors in his preaching. Why, others who have been accounted serious, discerning, judicious men, and whose judgment would heretofore have had some weight in your minds, have discovered them in his public discourses.

“But however he seems artfully to hide them, your minds are not prepared to receive them; your affections must first be broke off from your ministers and your minds filled with prejudice against them by their being reviled and vilified, and your affections set upon himself, and you brought to receive the words of his mouth with an implicit faith; then, doubtless, these dangerous doctrines, and many others, will be inculcated.

“My brethren and friends, I must caution you to take heed and beware of false teachers. Beware lest ye be led away with errors and fall from your steadfastness. Beware of false prophets, concerning whom our blessed Saviour hath warned us, *that if it were possible they shall deceive the very Elect.*

SAMUEL CHANDLER.”

1774.—The following is the covenant for mutual insurance of the Grand Bankers, alluded to in the *History*, page 383:

Whereas, for the better carrying on our fishing voyages and sustaining the losses that may happen therein. We whose names are hereunto subscribed, have agreed to make a common stock of our vessels, so that those persons that shall happen to lose any vessel during the term hereafter agreed on, shall be reimbursed, and by the owners of those vessels that shall not be lost, the whole of what such vessel shall be estimated at when put into the stock, except such a proportion as said vessel shall bear towards the whole of said stock, for effecting whereof it is Covenanted and Agreed and each of us whose names are hereunto subscribed, hereby separately and not jointly covenant with each other, our heirs, and executors and Administrators, that we will, to such persons of us as shall lose a vessel or vessels, that is put into said stock, and named and estimated as beneath and employed in the above said voyages from the twenty-fifth day of February, 1774, and none to sail on her voyage after the tenth day of October, 1774, from hence to the fishing banks and back till safely moored in the harbour of Gloucester or Squam river. Such sums of money as shall be our proportion of the sum such vessel is estimated at, as aforesaid, accounting the same according as our estimated interest in said stock is, to the whole of said stock, within ninety days, next after such loss is proved, or twenty days after four months shall have passed after such a vessel sailing upon said voyage as above said, and not having returned. And it's further Covenanted by said party separately as aforesaid, that nothing shall be paid, unless such vessel shall be taken, totally lost or stranded, in which latter case, we will pay our proportion of the charge that shall arise towards getting off or saving such vessels or part thereof accounting the same as aforesaid, and accord-

ing as the estimated value of such vessel shall be in proportion to the real value thereof, and if the owner of such vessel shall neglect to get her off or save what he can thereof, then it shall be lawful for the residue of the subscribers by the committee to take care of such vessel, and make the most of her they can for the benefit of the whole subscribers. And it's further covenanted by the parties aforesaid, that after any vessel is arrived and safe moored in the harbour of Gloucester or Squam river, that no money shall be paid for any vessel that may be stranded or lost or that may receive any damage in the harbour of Gloucester or Squam river, and it's further Covenanted between the parties that Dan'l Sargent, Esq., John Smith & David Plummer be a Committee to adjust the losses that may happen, and do all those acts that are necessary to be done for the good of the whole and agreeable to those Covenants, and if any differences arise between the parties aforesaid relating to anything contained in these articles, Then the matter of dispute shall be determined by arbitrators mutually chosen by them. In witness of all which, each of the parties aforesaid have here to set down each of the vessels that he hath put in stock as aforesaid, and the real and estimated value thereof; and hereunto set his hand and seal this Sixth day of April, Anno Domini One Thousand Seven Hundred & Seventy-Four.

N. B.—It is further agreed that all losses shall be paid in Merchs. att ye Market Price.

Vessels' Names.	Real Value.	Estimated Value.	Who put them in.
Leopard	£300	£200	Isaac Smith.
Merrill	300	200	" "
Tany	300	200	" "
Dolphin	300	200	" "
Olive Branch	300	200	" "
Drake	250	180	" "
½ Unity	220	160	" "
Resolution	300	260	Epes Sargent.
Noble Pitt	300	200	" "
King David	300	200	" "
Bonne Venture	300	200	" "
½ Fair Lady	150	100	" "
Robinhood	300	240	Daniel Roger.
George	300	240	" "
Fame	280	200	" "
Two Brothers	200	100	" "
Hannah	280	200	" "
Judith	300	240	" "
Esther	300	259	" "
½ Boscawen	150	120	" "
½ Rachell	150	100	" "
½ Luckey	150	100	" "
½ the Boscawen	150	120	Joseph Allen.
½ Rachel	150	100	" "
½ Sukey	150	100	" "
Schoor John	350	280	Daniel Sargent.
½ Schoor Minerva	225	160	" "
Schoor Hawk	300	200	" "
Schoor Two Bro's	300	200	" "
½ the Lyon	150	140	" "

Vessels' Names.	Real Value.	Estimated Value.	Who put them in.
$\frac{1}{2}$ the Sally	150	140	Daniel Sargent.
$\frac{1}{2}$ Friendship	150	130	" "
Schoor Frederic	180	140	" "
Schoor Luce	300	200	John Smith.
$\frac{1}{2}$ the Lyon	150	140	" "
Schoor Dimon	300	200	John Stevens, Jr.
Schr Jollyroger	300	200	" " "
Schr Polly	300	200	" " "
Susahana	300	200	Wm. Coas.
Endeavor	300	250	" "
$\frac{1}{2}$ Unity	62	50	David Plummer.
Schr Gorham	330	200	Eben Parsons.
Oliver Cromwell	300	200	" "
Schr Endeavor	300	210	John Low.
Schr Neptune	300	250	" "
Schr Industry	300	250	" "
Schr Britian	300	250	Benjamin Ellery.
Schr Dolphin	300	250	" "
$\frac{1}{2}$ the Friendship	450	140	Sam'l Griffin.
$\frac{1}{2}$ Sally	150	140	" "
Schr Victory	300	200	John Stevens.
Schr Glorioca	300	200	" "
Schr Hawk	300	200	Solomon Gorham.

Benjamin Morgan and his son were lost at sea this year.

1775.—Jan. 27. At a meeting of the militia officers chosen by the 6th Regiment of the County of Essex, held at Gloucester, after the resignation of Col. John Stevens, the following gentlemen were respectively made choice of for field officers :

John Lee, Esq., Colonel ; Capt. Peter Coffin, 1st Lieut. Col. ; John Low, Esq., 2d Lieut. Col. ; Mr. Samuel Whittemore, 1st Major ; Dr. Samuel Rogers, 2d Major.

1st Company—Daniel Warner, Capt. ; Benj. Somes, 1st Lt. ; Daniel Smith, 2d Lt. ; Nathaniel Warner, Ensign.

2d Company—Andrew Marsters, Capt. ; Samuel Foster, 1st Lt. ; Eleazer Craft, 2d Lt. ; Jonathan Brown, jr., Ensign.

3d Company—Jonathan Brown, Capt. ; Nathan Low, 1st Lt. ; John Low, jr., 2d Lt. ; Wm. Robbins, Ensign.

4th Company—Joseph Eveleth, Capt. ; Ephraim Choate, 1st Lt. ; Jonathan Gillout, 2d Lt. ; John Roberts, jr., Ensign.

5th Company—Barnabas Dodge, Capt. ; Nathan Haraden, 1st Lt. ; John Woodbury, 2d Lt. ; Joseph York, Ensign.

6th Company—Jacob Allen, Capt. ; Joseph Procter, 1st Lt. ; Solomon Gorham, 2d Lt. ; Eben Parsons, Ensign.

7th Company—John Rowe, Capt. ; Mark Pool, 1st Lt. ; Benj. Tarr, 2d Lt. ; Isaac Pool, Ensign.

April 26. Capt. Nathaniel Warner is allowed £24 10s for pay of the minute men.

This day was kept by the First Parish as a day of fasting and prayer in order to settle a minister. Ministers present :—Rev. J. Cleaveland of Chebacco, who preached A. M. ; Rev. Daniel Fuller of the Second Church ; Rev. John Rogers of the Third who preached P. M. ; Rev. Obadiah Parsons of the Fourth ; and Rev. Ebenezer Cleaveland of the Fifth.

Last Tuesday arrived here the ship Boston Packet, Capt. Lyde, from London, in whom came as passenger our good friend and worthy patriot, Josiah Quincy, Jr., Esq., far gone with a consumption, who was immediately visited by one of the physicians of this place and other respectable persons ; but as he appeared to be actually expiring no assistance could be afforded him, and a few hours put an end to his valuable life. Great care was taken by the selectmen to forward to his friends the account of his death, but as through the perplexity of the times no returns could be obtained from them, his remains were yesterday with great respect interred in the public burying ground of this place.

June 17. Daniel Callahan, killed in the memorable battle of this day, was an apprentice of Stephen Low, whose petition for wages and sundries lost in that battle, was presented in the House of Representatives, June 27, 1776, but not granted.

Benjamin Smith also killed in that battle, was an apprentice of Capt. William Ellery of this town. He was born in England and had no relations in this country. Capt. Ellery presented to the General Court of Massachusetts a petition for compensation for the losses he sustained by the death of his apprentice, amounting to £5.11.8, to which he made oath June 15, 1776 ; but it does not appear that the claim was ever allowed.

Alexander Parsons, severely wounded in the same battle, was struck by a musket ball which broke his collar bone and lodged against his right shoulder blade on the back. Three months afterwards it is said, the ball was taken from under the shoulder blade on the opposite from which it entered. He again joined the American army at Cambridge, but having lost the use of his right arm he was chosen by the House of Representatives Aug. 11, 1777, third lieutenant of a company of matrosses stationed at Gloucester. He married Elizabeth Eveleth in 1769, and had several daughters.

Josiah Brooks, also killed at Bunker Hill, received his death wound while on the back of William Jumper, who had taken him up severely wounded at the rail fence to carry him to a place of safety.

Lieut. John Burnham, also engaged in this battle, was not, as stated in the History, a native of Gloucester. He was born in Chebacco (now Essex) Dec. 10, 1749, and was a son of Samuel Burnham. He married Abby Collins of this town, Jan. 31, 1786. He had returned to Chebacco in 1798, when he was dismissed from the church there to one about to be formed in Derry, N. H., of which he became deacon in 1810.

In 1842, when in his ninety-third year, he dictated to his son George, a full and interesting account of his services in the revolutionary war, a copy of which is in my possession.

Major Burnham had six children, of whom three were sons:—Samuel, a sea-captain and commander of a privateer in the war of 1812, who was lost at sea; John, a merchant in Cincinnati and other places, who died in Dumbarton; and George, who married in Derry and died Jan. 1, 1851.

Aug. 11. Upon report of a committee appointed by the General Court to confer with General Washington with respect to supplying the town of Gloucester with men and ammunition, the Committee of Supplies were directed to deliver 300 lbs. of powder, 300 shot of nine pounds, for a swivel gun of small size, and 100 lbs. of grape shot to Capt. Jos. Foster for defence of said town; and it was ordered that the Honorable Council order the company raised by Capt. John Lane (part of which is now at Cambridge) to march immediately to Gloucester and there to remain for the defence of that town, to be under the direction and command of the Committee of Correspondence of that town.

In addition to Capt. Lane's company it appears by the following correspondence that another smaller force was also sent at this anxious period from the headquarters of the American army.

HEADQUARTERS, Aug. 16, 1775.

Sir—You are to proceed with the detachment of Riflemen under your command to Cape Ann, where you are to endeavor, not only to protect the inhabitants from all attempts of the enemy, but to do your utmost to distress and annoy any detachment from the ministerial army that may be sent from Boston to plunder or destroy that settlement. Upon your march and during your residence at Cape Ann, as well as upon your march back to camp, you will observe strict discipline, and on no account suffer any under your command to pillage or maraud. Upon your arrival at Cape Ann you

will dispatch a messenger to acquaint the general with the state you find things in there, and you will frequently report to the General all extraordinary occurrences that may happen.

I am, sir, your most obt. humble servant,

HORATIO GATES,
Adj't. General.

Maj. Robert Magaw.

[Maj. Robert Magaw to General Gates.]

CAPE ANN, August 21, 1775.

Sir—I wrote to you on the 17th Inst. that no alarms or appearances of immediate danger had been in this place for some time past. Since the 9th inst., when Captain Lindsey, commanding a sloop of war, threw a number of shot into the town, the inhabitants have remained unmolested. On Saturday evening last a man-of-war and a tender appeared off this harbour; we expected an attack yesterday; they bore away for the eastward, and disappeared. The inhabitants have nearly completed a small fort to mount six nine pounders; their spirit seems equal to their abilities. We have neither blankets nor shirts with us. Some of our men are sick, owing, I believe, to a want of covering in the night.

I have the honour to be with great respect, your obedient, humble servant,

ROBERT MAGAW,
Major Rifle Bat. Con. Service.

General Gates.

24. Gloucester is abated one-quarter of its province tax for 1775.

Sept. 27. General Court appropriates £140 to Capt. Joseph Foster, to pay Capt. John Lane, his two lieutenants, and forty-nine men, who have not received advanced pay.

Capt. John Lane, who was of Buxton, Me., was soon appointed a captain in the American army, and was succeeded in his command here by Daniel Giddings. In a petition to the General Court in 1776, he represented that he had been in commission upwards of twenty years, that last year he was stationed with a company at Cape Ann, and being again appointed to the same service, prays he may rank according to his services and commission.

Sept. A brig from Canada bound to Boston, with live stock and other necessary articles for the ministerial troops, was taken by the people of the town.

Oct. 3. General Court resolves that the Committee of Safety of the Town of Gloucester deliver the master of brigantine Dolphine, his wearing apparel and cabin furniture, and deliver the mate and foremost hands any small property or adventure they may have on board the brigantine to be appraised by three men, and delivered to General Washington for him to improve her as an armed vessel in defence of the country. The captain to be allowed out of the public treasury such sum as the court may determine.

30. General Washington sends a letter to the House of Representatives about affording some necessaries of defence at Cape Ann.

Nov. 4. General Court resolves that his Excellency the General direct Major Mason to proceed to Concord, Worcester, Lancaster and Leicester to view the cannon now in those towns, and such as he shall judge fit for use and necessary for the defence of the town, the town of Gloucester have leave to remove to that place. Major Mason or Selectmen of Gloucester have liberty to procure on credit of the colony, from any person or town, 2 bbls. of powder, said Gloucester to be accountable to General Court therefor.

10. Gloucester is allowed £206.5s for billeting 75 men 11 weeks from Aug. 16 to Nov. 1 at 5s a man per week.

Nov. 26. A sloop laden with fish and train oil, taken by privateers, was brought into the harbor.

28. Capt. Manly brought into the harbor a brig laden with military stores, valued at £30,000 sterling.

30. John Stevens, Chairman Committee of Safety and Correspondence of Gloucester, petitions the General Court for cannon, ammunition, more soldiers, a number of artillery men, with a field officer to command the troops stationed there, and the militia men necessary for the further defence of the harbor.

Dec. 2. Considering the importance of the harbor of Gloucester and the exposedness of the same to the enemy, General Court resolves to raise two companies of 50 men each to continue in service till April 1, unless sooner discharged.

Dec. 19. A sloop laden with wood for the British troops in Boston was brought in.

20. Four Quaker gentlemen from the South arrive in town to relieve the poor.

21. General Court resolves to station 250 men at Gloucester.

30. For four companies at Gloucester the General Court chose Joseph Foster, colonel.

1st Company—Daniel Warner, Capt. ; John Low, jr., 1st Lt., declined ; Solomon Gorham, 2d Lt., appointed 1st.

2d Company—John Lane, Capt. ; Jabez Lane, 1st Lt. ; Moses Atkinson, 2d Lt.

1776.—Jan. 1. 3d Company—Bradbury Sanders, Capt. ; Isaac Somes, 1st Lt., declined ; John Chandler, 2d, appointed 1st, March 14.

4th Company—Wm. Pearson, Capt. ; Joseph Lane, 1st Lt. ; James Hayes, 2d Lt.

Major Samuel Whittemore was unanimously chosen commissary.

Feb. 20. Died Thomas Smith, Esq., merchant of Falmouth (Portland), son of Rev. Thomas Smith of that place, and brother of the wife of Hon. Thomas Sanders, Esq., aged 40. A gentleman of unblemished character.

Theophilus Lane, being out on the fishing ground in the spring of this year, was taken by an English vessel and employed as a pilot to bring her into the bay. He assured the captain that Gloucester was in the hands of the British and thus induced the latter to run into this port. Our people went off to her, and, being in sufficient number to overpower the crew, took possession of the vessel.

March 16. Difficulty has arisen with regard to rank of officers at Gloucester, whereupon the General Court vote that they shall be ranked in the following manner :

Daniel Warner, First Captain ; Bradbury Sanders, Second Captain ; William Pearson, Third Captain ; Daniel Giddings, Fourth Captain.

April 16. General Court resolves that a beacon be erected at Cape Ann on Governor's Hill, one at Marblehead, one at Boston, in the usual place, and one on the Blue Hills in Milton. Selectmen and two commissioned officers nearest the beacons to have charge of them, and when an enemy's fleet is discovered shall fire three alarm guns, set the bells ringing and cause the beacons to be fired with all expedition.

June 7. On petition of Peter Coffin, Esq., and Mr. John Low, the House of Representatives resolve to supply the Town of Gloucester with four 24-pounders, four 9-pounders and four 6-pounders, properly stocked with necessary apparatus for each cannon, 40 rounds of shot for each cannon and ten barrels of gunpowder. A company of matrosses of fifty men to be raised to manage the cannon stationed there, to be under the command of Col. Foster, to be enlisted to serve until the last of December.

June 26. In House of Representatives. The petition of Selectmen of Gloucester for payment of a muster roll of Capt. Daniel Warner for the service of himself and 46 men, at that town, from Dec. 31, 1775, to June 10, 1776, also of several accounts for supplying men stationed there, was presented.

The following order and one of a little later date, emanating from

one of the most distinguished revolutionary patriots of Gloucester, seem to be worthy of preservation here.

GLoucester, March 24, 1776.

Sir — As our enemies' fleet is now lying in Broad Sound in Boston, and the wind fair for them to come to this place if they are so minded. It is therefore necessary that we stand on our guard and as your regiment is at so great a distance it will not be prudent to wait till the enemy appears in sight before notice is given you.

I have taken the advice of the committee in this town and considered the difficulty that would attend your sending your whole regiment to this town unless the enemy were actually landed.

I have therefore thought it best that you send one company of seventy-five men, officers included, to my assistance, well armed and accoutred with one week's provisions each, to morrow morning as soon as possible, which may prevent a general alarm, and this will be your sufficient warrant for so doing.

I am your humble servant,
JOSEPH FOSTER.

To Col. Jonathan Cogswell.

GLoucester, May 9, 1776.

Lieut. Lane :

Sir—You are hereby ordered and requested forthwith to march with the party of five men under your command whose names are as follows : Daniel Haraden, John Atkins, Caleb Lane, Joseph Somes and Joseph Davis to 'Squam, where you are to keep a watch at the entrance of the harbor night and day, which watch is to be properly released at your discretion, you are to give said watch orders to inform you if they discover any vessels or boats that attempt to land on that shore, or that appear to be an enemy, after you have inquired into such information as you may receive from the watch, if you judge it needful you are to fire three guns to alarm the inhabitants there and send one of your party to me with an account of what occasioned the alarm, after which you are to endeavor to prevent the enemy from landing. You are furthermore to visit the watch at the Cape and Chebacco side under Corporals Brown and Emerton once a week or oftener, and see if they keep a good watch agreeable to the orders they have received from me, which you are to demand when you visit said watches and see if these men attend their duty and make a return to me every Tuesday when you send for your allowance of provisions. Fail not.

JOSEPH FOSTER.

N. B. You are to practice your party in ye manual exercise all opportunities.

The following is the letter of Rev. Eli Forbes, addressed to Winthrop Sargent, Col. Foster and others, in reply to theirs to him, endeavoring to dissuade him from accepting the call of the First Parish to become its pastor, alluded to in the *History*, page 402.

GLoucester, April 8, 1776.

Gentlemen—I thank you for your kind and seasonable address of the 4th inst, and assure you that I feel as sensibly as most of you can, for the public calamities of the present day, and am deeply impressed with that part which falls with distinguishing weight upon ye first parish of the town of Gloucester, and shall not intentionally or understandingly do anything which may have a tendency to increase their burdens, but

shall aim (as I have done since I have been among them) to alleviate. I have received the votes of the church and parish which contain an invitation to me to settle with them in the work of the ministry. When I shall receive their votes which may provide for my support, I shall, I hope, discover the path of duty, which is always the path of honor. I beg leave to observe, that I can't think that ye first parish in Gloucester is in such a deplorable situation as forbids the settlement of the gospel among them, and it has been an observation founded in scripture and supported by facts that the gospel always carries its own reward and a blessing along with it, and those places that have neglected the settlement of ye gospel and its ordinances fell a prey to every deceiver. I am, gentlemen, with tender concern for the good of my country and the safety and happiness of the first parish in Gloucester,

Your most obedient, humble servant,

ELI FORBES.

1777.—Feb. 18. Died, Dr. Samuel Rogers (*Hist.* 414). His children were Elizabeth, who married Charles Rogers; a son who died in infancy; Mercy, who married John Gorham Rogers; and Sarah, who married Capt. Nathaniel Smith.

Sept. 18. The selectmen petition the General Court that the inhabitants of the town may be supplied with salt, and have leave to withdraw. They also petition that the poor inhabitants thereof may be supplied with corn. This was read and committed.

John Morgan died at Halifax this year in captivity.

Samuel Leach died of small-pox on his passage from Bilboa.

1778.—Died this year Joshua Avery, privateering, by means of a fall.

April. Isaac Haskell was killed on board of a privateer.

Sept. 18. Died Mrs. Mary, wife of Capt. John Somes. She was Mary Smith, and was married to Capt. Somes Aug. 18, 1770.

Nov. 14. Died James Dike, son of Richard, an early settler, aged eighty-six. He married Sarah Dolliver, Feb. 4, 1713, and a second wife, Miriam Rust, in 1771. She died Dec. 10, 1778, aged nearly ninety (see *Hist.* 81).

In this year died "old Hannah Stanwood."

1779.—Jan. 2. The Second Parish votes unanimously that they will not have the small-pox brought into it by inoculation, but they also vote that "if any persons suspected they had caught the small-pox or were resolved to inoculate," they should remove to Benjamin Herrick's, Daniel Herrick's, or widow John Haskell's house; they themselves to pay the charges.

Feb. 24. The Parish desires that the selectmen make use of their power to have the houses and inhabitants of this town cleared from the infectious distemper of the small-pox, and likewise to forbid any more to be inoculated, unless the town give liberty to inoculate in hospitals.

Jan. 3. Died in the Second Parish, widow Trask, nearly eighty years old; probably widow of Jonathan.

July 22. Ruth Andrews, widow of William, died of small-pox, aged fifty-five.

Dec. 31. The town votes to send an earnest memorial, already prepared, to the General Court, praying for abatement of a very large tax imposed upon it that year. It represents the taxable polls to have been reduced from 1053 in 1775 to 696 in 1779; that at the commencement of the war all the most active, wealthy inhabitants moved from the town to places of greater security; that there are but 856 acres of arable, orcharding, and mowing land in the whole town, which do not produce enough of the necessities of life to support the people two months in the twelve; that their privateering adventures had been very unsuccessful; that of 5000 tons in fishing schooners, merchant vessels and boats, belonging in the town in 1775, the whole amount, improved or not, is now only 2,040 tons—690 tons having been lost since the last fall, and that all their interest in merchant vessels consisted of one-half of a small ship; that they had a very numerous poor to support—upwards of 750 of that class that lived chiefly on charity; in short that the town was very poor, and that they believed that all the money in the town, collected in one sum, would be insufficient to meet the tax set upon it.

Moses Bray and John Herrick died this year in captivity.

Ebenezer Pool, Caleb Pool, Mrs. Abigail Rowe, widow Elizabeth Clark and some others died this year of small-pox, at Sandy Bay, and were all buried near the seashore, west of Whale Cove.

Of a state tax for £1000, county of Essex pays £56.6.5; Salem, highest in the county, £20.4.5; Gloucester, seventh town in the county, £8.6.6.

John Burns and William Webster supposed to be lost in a privateer commanded by John Colson.

1780.—May 19. "About twelve o'clock, noon, came on an uncommon darkness. Sometime previous to it the clouds arose about southwest, remarkably black, which soon overspread the horizon. The darkness increased to that degree that it was necessary to light a candle to dine by. The darkness continued till near the sun's going down. The moon full'd the 18th, yet was it so dark about nine P. M., that in a room where were three large windows, not a glimpse of light could be perceived; no more than in a dark cellar."—*Private Record*.

The remarkable phenomenon by which this day was distinguished,

gave it the name of "the Dark Day." An attempt to account for this extraordinary darkness may be found in *Mass. Hist. Soc. Collections*, 1, 95.

1781.—Thomas Michel and Benjamin Smith died in Halifax in captivity.

Robert Wheelwright, of Cape Ann, is a prisoner in Mill Prison, Eng., taken from ship *Beaver*.

1802.—Jan. 11. Thirty-two prisoners of other towns are landed here sick from a cartel from Halifax, and taken care of by the selectmen, whose charge against the commonwealth for sundries supplied to them was £132.13.9.

Feb. 28. Died, Jerusha Woodbury, aged about seventy-three, widow of Abel, who died on board a prison ship in 1778.

1803.—April 23. Died, at Gloucester Alms House, Humphrey Morse, who came from Salisbury.

1804.—Sept. 18. In the storm of Tuesday night, the Sch. *Sicard* of Gloucester was lost near Cohasset Rocks, and all hands perished.

Nov. Died, William Murphy, aged seventy-six.

Dec. 18. Died, Rev. Eli Forbes, D.D. A few additional particulars relating to the marriage connections of this minister may be here given. His first wife was Mary, not Lucy Parkman, as stated in the *History*. His marriage to Mrs. Sanders, widow of Hon. Thomas Sanders, took place Sept. 15, 1776, and was not pleasing to the numerous offspring already blessing the home to which the bride brought her new husband; but the union, whether happy or otherwise, was terminated by her death in June, 1780, when she was placed by the side of her first husband, in the old burying ground. Mr. Forbes was married to his third wife, Mrs. Sarah Parsons, Sept. 13, 1781. She had had two previous husbands, Dr. Enoch Sawyer and Capt. Thomas Parsons, of Newbury. She died, by one account, 19th, and by another, 26th Sept., 1792, aged fifty-three. The bereaved husband was married to his fourth wife, Mrs. Lucy Baldwin, Nov. 13, 1793. She died March 13, 1804, aged sixty-eight. An obituary notice in the *Salem Gazette*, of the 20th of March, tells the sad story of her sickness and suffering, and mentions the virtues which adorned her character. Her first husband was Jeduthun Baldwin of Brookfield, one of the first in that town to enlist in the Revolutionary war. She left two children, both by her first husband, one of whom, Elizabeth, or Betsey, as she is called in Dr. Forbes' will, married Wheat Gilbert of Brookfield, and having been left a widow, came

to Gloucester to reside with her mother, and here married for second husband the rich merchant, David Pearce. She died Dec. 6, 1823, aged sixty-two, leaving an only child, Harriet Gilbert, who, as her living daughter, Mrs. J. C. Calef, informs me, found a happy home in her early years, first in that of Dr. Forbes, and next in that of Mr. Pearce. She married Capt. John Haskell.

In a severe northeast gale, this year, a boat belonging to Caleb Norwood, jr., drifted from her moorings at Lobster Cove, and upset near Gee's Point. Joseph Parsons, Bennett Haskins and Ambrose Thurston, jr., were drowned.

The three largest tax payers in town this year were William Pearce, taxed for \$93,370; David Pearce, for \$87,134, and Timothy Rogers, for \$34,676.

1788.—Feb. 7. The delegates from the town to the convention for ratifying the Federal constitution, having returned home, were invited to a generous entertainment provided for them in the evening at Capt. Somes' tavern, by the principal inhabitants of the town, as a testimony of their approbation of the part they took in the important business on which they had acted, and to give a social opportunity to reciprocate congratulations on the decisions which had taken place.

September 11. Capt. Daniel Pearce presented to the Gloucester artillery a very elegant stand of colors, with the insignia of peace obtained by the sword, being an Indian at full length enclosed in a laurel wreath, ovate, crest, an arm with a drawn sword; motto: "*Ense petit placidam sub libertate quietem*," on the reverse, two cannon with column, and this motto: "*Stat immeatum aut impela præcedit*." The company received the flag at Mr. Pearce's house, where they partook of an ample and generous refreshment at his invitation.

September. A new dwelling house, almost complete, belonging to Mr. Daniel Knight, then absent at the Banks, was consumed by fire. Through the charity and efforts of C. Pearce, another house was erected on the same spot and given to the sufferer.

1790.—A state tax of £239 10s. 3d. was apportioned to the several parishes of the town, as follows: First Parish, West Ward, £74 11s. 11d.; East Ward, £65 11s. 6d.; Second Parish, £23 1s. 11d.; Third Parish, £24 15s. 10d.; Fourth Parish, £23 14s. 6d.; Fifth Parish, £25 14s. 7d.

Sept. 30. Madam Jaques, widow of Rev. Richard Jaques, died, aged eighty-eight years.

1792.—A small boat, bound from Sandy Bay to Salem, was lost on Milk Island bar this year, by which accident Daniel Young and Isaac Jacobs were drowned.

1795.—Dec. 20. Died, Solomon Gorham, aged forty-seven. He was a son of Col. John Gorham, of Barnstable, and came to Gloucester with his mother on her marriage to Col. John Stevens of this town. He married here, Nov. 29, 1772, Sarah Giddings, who survived him. The records give him one child, a daughter Judith, who married Sewall Lancaster, son of Rev. Thomas Lancaster of Scarborough, Me., and died here Dec. 20, 1864, aged eighty.

1797.—Sept. 23. A Cape Ann fishing boat with three men attempted to go over Newbury bar just before low water, but was drifted into the breakers when she filled, and two of the men were drowned. The other, after being in the water two hours, was taken up by a boat sent out by persons who had witnessed the disaster.

Dec. 15. Ship *Renown*, Capt. Burns, from St. Johns, N. F., for Boston, was wrecked on Milk Island. The crew got on shore, but the captain was drowned while making an ineffectual attempt to secure some of the property.

1798.—William Fears, John Elwell, son of John, and Isaac, son of Zebulon Elwell, were washed overboard this year in a gale of wind, from a schooner commanded by Capt. William Allen, coming from the Banks.

1805.—Feb. died, about the first of this month, Capt. Benjamin Somes, the same who kept the tavern on Front street for many years; April, widow Eunice Haskell, aged about eighty; Aug. 20, Daniel Noble, lost at sea; Sept. 14, Mary Ellery, aged seventy; Nov., Enoch Boynton, aged about seventy-eight.

1806.—Jan. 13, died, Naomi Gilbert, aged seventy-eight; 19, Mr. Atkins, aged eighty; April, Aaron Stanwood, drowned at sea; May 5, Mary Gardner, aged seventy-five; 26, Joseph Griffin, fell overboard on his passage from Europe and was drowned; Nov. 9, Thomas Jeffs, aged seventy-eight; 13, Joseph Millet, aged seventy-seven; 23, Daniel Parsons, aged seventy-three; Dec. 10, Elizabeth Andrews, aged ninety-two.

1807.—Feb. 15, died, Mary Rowe, aged ninety-one; Feb., Samuel Clark, jr., fell from the yardarm of a ship in the Gulf Stream and was drowned, aged twenty; March 12, Elizabeth Gordon, aged seventy; May 1, Susanna Elwell, aged eighty-four; 5, Mary Lane, aged eighty-seven; July 21, Capt. Coas Gardner, aged about sixty-four.

1808.—March 17, died, Abigail Glover, aged seventy; Nov. 6, Sarah Elwell, aged eighty-four; Joseph Jumper was drowned this year by falling out of a boat, two miles from Halibut Point, aged about twenty-three.

1809.—Jan. 14, died, Mr. Grover, aged eighty; Feb. 16, Elizabeth Parsons, aged eighty; Aug. 31, Deacon Stephen Haskell, aged about seventy-three.

1810.—Jan. 10, the day of which tradition still tells as the "Cold Friday," Rachel Pool of Sandy Bay, housekeeper for her aged grandfather, Caleb Norwood, after she had built a fire in the morning, had occasion to go out of doors a few moments, and upon her return was so chilled that she went to the fire to warm herself, and immediately fell forward into the flames. She soon got upon her feet again but her eyes were so badly burned that she was ever afterwards blind. She was about twenty years old.

March 9, died William Taylor, aged seventy-five; Aug. 24, Mary Tarr, aged ninety-four; Mary Davis, aged eighty-five; Oct. 19, Sarah Wallace, aged eighty; May 3, Joseph Haraden, deacon of the Third church, was buried.

1811.—Sept. Died, Eldad Prindall. He and Keturah Smith were married in 1768. She died July 31, 1825, aged seventy-six. He left sons Eliakson and Daniel, both of whom had families in Gloucester. Eliakson, born Aug. 23, 1769, died in Dedham woods, by suicide, Nov. 9, 1823. An Olive Prindall died in May, 1806.

Dec. 9. Died, widow Mary Woodbury, aged eighty-four.

1812.—Sept. Died, widow Ann Hough, aged eighty-five. Benjamin Hough (*Hist.* 562) was her son. She also had a son Ebenezer who came to Gloucester when quite young, and entered upon a seafaring life. He sailed upon a foreign voyage in command of a vessel, and was never heard from after leaving home. This occurred, probably, about 1792, as his widow, was appointed administratrix of his estate July 1, 1798. He had three daughters, Anna Watts, Eliza Plummer and Mary Sanders. The widow Ann Hough also had a daughter Hannah, who married Capt. Wm. Reddin. He died at sea, of small-pox, about 1801, leaving a son and daughter, still living. Another daughter of the widow Ann, Betsey, married James Sawyer in 1786.

Half a township of land, granted by the General Court for building a harbor at Pigeon Cove, was sold at auction in Boston, this year, for twenty cents an acre.

1813.—March 7. Died or was buried, Mrs. Mary, widow of Col.

Peter Coffin, aged ninety-one. The only son of Col. Coffin's son Peter that married, was Charles, who is said to have left a widow and two sons in Baltimore, Md.

Oct. 31. Died in Freeport, Me., Zebulon Lufkin, aged ninety-one. He was a son of Benjamin Lufkin of Gloucester, and here married, July 22, 1745, Sarah Haskell, by whom he had seven sons and three daughters. He removed to Freeport, probably about 1780, with four sons, Aaron, Benjamin, Joseph and Samuel, all of whom died in that town. Joseph was a shipmaster and acquired wealth. He was much esteemed by his fellow townsmen, who elected him selectman, treasurer, and representative. He died May 20, 1835, aged seventy-eight.

James Robinson and James Morgan, soldiers in the U. S. army, died in Vermont, this year.

1814.—April 25. Arrived boat Ograbme, 34 days from Elizabeth City, N. C., and with Capt. Pew, Capt. Sargent and others, who left their vessels on account of the embargo and came home in an open boat, a distance of 1000 miles, hauling their way, fifty-six miles, across capes and headlands.

June. A committee made a report to the town on the growth of intemperance, in which they recommended an enforcement of the license laws, and the appointment of a committee of twenty-five citizens to give notice and inform of all who should sell ardent spirit contrary to the laws of the Commonwealth.

1815.—Jan. 7, Thomas Bennet, drowned at sea; James Babson, drowned; March, Nathaniel Dodge, aged about seventy-eight; April 13, Widow Davis, aged eighty-five; July, Miss Preston, aged ninety-four; December, widow Sarah Haskell, about eighty-five.

1821.—May. Ebenezer Davis, a boy twelve years of age, was killed in 'Squam woods with an axe by Gorham Parsons, a lad. Parsons, as soon as he found he had fatally wounded the boy, carried him on his shoulder out of the woods to Squam Hill. Two young girls were near at the time, but becoming frightened they ran home. An inquest was held, and a verdict was given that Parsons had accidentally killed the boy, but on further examination of the body, next day, they found wounds on the back, which convinced the jury that it was a wilful murder. Parsons was tried for the crime at Newburyport, and acquitted. He was afterwards heard to say that he was tired of carrying the boy on his back, and one night told a shipmate on board of a vessel in which they were employed that he could not carry the boy any longer. The next morning he was missing, as was also a small grindstone, from which

it was concluded that he had jumped overboard in the night with the grindstone for a sinker.

Dec. 8. Died at Squam, Mrs. Elizabeth Day, daughter of Rev. Benj. Bradstreet, aged eighty.

This year Samuel L. Clark, Henry Blatchford, jr., and Allen Goss were lost with their boat on or near Cashes Ledge.

Collector John Dennis, for diligence, perseverance and punctuality, in collecting and paying in the last year's large tax, \$4855.16, within the prescribed time, with the small abatement of \$63.14, has the thanks of the town, and the selectmen are authorized to present him a hat of the value of seven dollars.

1823.—Oct. 14. John Langsford fell from a fishing boat on Jeffries' Ledge, and was drowned.

21. Amos Phelps, jr., fell from a vessel, off Portsmouth lighthouse, and was drowned.

Nov. 20. Died, Nabby Hadley, aged seventy.

Nov. Joshua Clark, jr., and Daniel Donahew were drowned. They were bound to the North Shore in a fishing boat, after wool, and were upset near Halibut Point.

Dec. Capt. Henry White, a native of Litchfield, N. H., died, aged eighty-three. He served several years in the Revolutionary war, and was an officer. His wife was Esther Annis, of Lane's Cove.

1824.—Feb. 23. Mary Foster died, aged ninety-nine years and five months; Oct., David Haskell died, aged about eighty.

Dec. 11. William Lambert, who had just come from Rowley to Squam to keep school, died suddenly of apoplexy.

1825.—May 23, died, Betty Rowe, aged eighty-four; Dec. 11, Ephraim Davis, aged eighty-five.

1833.—March, died, Mrs. Tammy, widow of Isaac Elwell, aged ninety-two. April 1, Samuel Sargent, aged eighty-four; May 1, Mrs. Lydia Hale, aged ninety; in Boston, Charles Thacher, Esq., merchant, a survivor of the wreck of ship Howard, on Eastern Point, in 1804 (a poor woman on the Point, who took him into her house on the night of the shipwreck, received from him every year afterwards, during her life, a barrel of flour in acknowledgment of her kindness to him). June 17, Widow Mary Plummer, aged ninety. August, Mrs. Esther Leighton, aged seventy-four; Dorcas Elwell, aged seventy-three; 25, Thomas Rowe, aged eighty-four. Sept., Mrs. Lucy Bailly, aged seventy-seven.

1834.—January, died, Anne Bray, aged eighty-one. March, Mrs.

Elizabeth Day, aged eighty-five ; Mrs. Mary Elwell, aged seventy-eight. June, Mrs. Mary Beach, aged eighty-four, widow of Capt. John Beach. July, Capt. Isaac Collins, a revolutionary soldier, aged seventy-eight. December, Mrs. Hannah Knight, aged eighty-nine.

1835.—January, died, Matthew Aiken, aged eighty ; Josiah Currier, aged eighty-six. February, Mrs. Jemima Allen, aged seventy-six. March 11, Henry Davis, a revolutionary patriot, aged eighty-nine. May, Robert Rowe, aged seventy-six ; Mrs. Elizabeth Emerton, aged eighty ; Job Tarr, a revolutionary patriot, aged seventy-nine ; Daniel Herrick, aged eighty-four. June, Mrs. Rebecca Shaftoo, aged eighty-five ; Adoniran Choate, aged seventy-three. July 8, Capt. John Burns, Quincy, Illinois, aged sixty-nine. August, Mrs. Martha Webber, aged seventy-four ; Mrs. Abigail Sargent, aged eighty. September, Mrs. Polly Butman, aged eighty. October, Mrs. Lucy Sargent, aged seventy-seven. December, Mrs. Lydia Haraden, aged seventy-four.

1736.—January, died, Ellis (or Elias) Cook, aged eighty-two. March, Mrs. Elizabeth Stevens, aged seventy-two ; Levi Sanborn, aged about seventy ; Daniel Thurston, aged seventy-six. April, widow Abigail Ellis, aged seventy-eight. June, Mrs. Sally Sargent, aged seventy-two. August, Nehemiah Parsons, aged seventy-six ; Pliny H. Davison, aged seventy. September, Mrs. Betsey Saville, aged seventy-two ; 28th, in Minot, Me., Mrs. Mary Prince, aged ninety-nine years, and eleven months. Her husband, Capt. John Prince, was one of the earliest settlers at New Gloucester, Me., where he died about 1813. She was probably Mary, daughter of Jonathan Haskell, born December 20, 1736. She had a daughter, Mary, born in the old town Aug. 20, 1758, and a son John, born in the new, Jan. 20, 1761. October, Mrs. Sarah F. Dolliver, aged seventy-four. November, Esther Carter, aged eighty-one. December, widow Hannah Andrews, aged eighty-four.

1747.—August 24, died, Daniel Smith, aged fifty-four.

1748.—May 4, died, Mrs. Mary, wife of Deacon John Low, aged forty. The following is inscribed on her gravestone : "Favour is deceitful and beauty vain, but a woman that feareth the Lord, she shall be praised."

1748.—November 3, died, Samuel Gott (*Hist.* 239) who was, without doubt, a grandson of Charles Gott who came to Salem in 1628 and was a prominent citizen of that town and of Wenham, to which place he removed about 1653. He died there January 15, 1668, leaving a son Charles, who died in Wenham February 11, 1708, about sixty years old. In a deed of August 2, 1697, the latter gave land in Wenham to

"loving some Samuel Gott," but no record of the birth or baptism of this son has been found. The Wenham records have the intention of marriage of Samuel Gott of that town and Margaret Andrews of Ipswich, June 26, 1697. They had a son Samuel and a daughter Prudence, born probably before their removal to Gloucester, and the following born here: Daniel, born March 28, 1703; Stephen, April 2, 1705; Margaret, October, 20, 1706; Charles, August 15, 1709; Lydia, November 6, 1711, died December 20, 1717; William, April 17, 1715; Nathaniel, November 2, 1717, died June 20, 1720; Lydia, January 28, 1719, died October 22, 1722, and the mother died eight days after. By his second wife Samuel Gott had Joseph and Benjamin, born August 13, 1725; and Bethany, September, 29, 1727. It appears by the town records that five of the sons of Samuel Gott married and had children, but the only one whose end is known is Joseph, who married Deliverance Pool, and died April 30, 1755. She died September 3, 1800, aged seventy-three. Their son Joshua died in the old homestead at Halibut Point, March 22, 1846, in his ninety-second year. An Abner Gott died December 12, 1809, aged about seventy.

1753.—Died, Hannah, wife of Job Stanwood, aged twenty-four. July 22, died, Mrs. Rachel, wife of Capt. John Stevens, aged forty-two.

1760.—October 21, Ebenezer Davis, son of Abraham Davis, fell overboard out of a schooner belonging to Daniel Gibbs, Esq., and was drowned.

1761.—June 1, died, Mrs. Jemima, wife of Deacon William Haskell, in her seventy-seventh year.

1765.—The families of Joseph and John Stanwood, grandsons of the first John, had removed to Newbury, from which town they were warned out this year.

1769.—December 14, died, in the second parish, "old Mary Stanwood."

1771.—Died, Ebenezer Haskell, of old age.

1772.—July 12, died, Mary, wife of Abraham Davis, in her sixtieth year.

1773.—May 22, Ebenezer Tarbox died, aged seventy-three. An Ebenezer, his son probably, died of small pox in 1764, aged about thirty-six.

1778.—October 14, died, Mrs. Hannah, relict of James Davis, Esq., aged sixty-three.

1793.—February 13, died, Dorcas Haskell, aged about eighty.

1802.—November, died, Mary Haskell, aged over eighty.

1837.—Jan. 11, died, Nathaniel Haskell, aged eighty-two; February, Mrs. Susan Coas, aged seventy-eight; Mrs. Elizabeth Elwell, aged seventy. March, Mrs. Elizabeth Dowsett, aged ninety-four; Mrs. Sarah Brown, aged seventy-one. July, Mrs. Hadlock, aged ninety-two. September, Widow Lucy Pool, aged eighty-seven. October, Judith Millet, aged seventy-eight.

1838.—January, died, Jerusha Morgan, aged seventy-three; Cyrus Stevens, aged sixty-nine. February, Mrs. Hannah Merchant, aged eighty; Feb. 20, Mrs. Susanna Witham, aged ninety-four. April, Mrs. Rebecca Haskell, aged seventy-eight. June, Mrs. Sarah Davis, aged about eighty-four; Mrs. Anna, widow of David Burnham, aged ninety-six. September, Ruth Haskell, eighty-one. November, Lydia Haskell, aged eighty-three; Nov. 24, Abigail Stevens, aged eighty-five. December, Mrs. Mary Whittemore, aged seventy-six.

1839.—January, died, Capt. Jos. Smith, aged seventy; Mr. Asa Peabody, aged seventy-five. March, Mrs. Anne Rowe, aged eighty-two. April, Mrs. Molly, widow of Edward Gerring, aged eighty-six. May, Mrs. Sarah Parsons, aged eighty. August 1, Winthrop Sargent a revolutionary pensioner, aged seventy-seven; Daniel Bray, aged seventy-two.

1840.—March 4, died, in Rockport, Zebulon Witham, aged seventy-four. April, Mrs. Tammy Allen, aged eighty-four; April 2, Fast Day, Peter Stillman, jr., about forty-five years old, accidentally shot himself while gunning. June 3, Mrs. Lucy Sweet, aged eighty-three. September 14, Mrs. Anna Chard, aged seventy-two. October 31, Mrs. Ruth Herrick, aged eighty-nine.

1709.—July 19, Samuel Cane, or Card, died.

1711.—John Reading, by wife Jane, had son Benjamin, born June 9, and a daughter Deliverance, April 23, 1716. He died Nov. 7, same year, and his widow married Richard Babson, Oct. 14, 1718.

1712.—Feb. 25, Edmund Caton died at Stephen Rowe's.

1714.—Joseph Greley, by wife Elizabeth, had Andrew, born March 17, and Joseph, Oct. 8, 1715.

1716.—Thomas Harris (241, 338,) had probably lived at Pigeon Hill a few years when his son Benjamin, by wife Mary, was born June 6, 1716. This son died September 21, 1726, and his only other child on record is a daughter Hannah, born October 26, 1720. Thomas Harris, jr., his son, without doubt, married Sarah, daughter of Joshua Norwood October 2, 1727, who bore him nine daughters and two sons, neither of whom lived to perpetuate the name. Samuel Harris was

probably another son of Thomas's son. He married Elizabeth Sargent, June 6, 1737.

Hugh Stone appears in town this year, and had Hannah, born August 4, 1716; Thomas and Dorothy, July 5, 1719; and Elizabeth, February 5, 1724. In December, 1746, the town paid John Roberts 23 shillings for digging his grave. A Nath'l Stone died June 20, 1716, aged twenty-two.

Thomas Finson and Mary, daughter of John Lane, were married December 6. His children were Mary, born July 23, 1718; Thomas, July 16, 1720; Ambrose, baptized April 7, 1723; and Elizabeth, born February 1, 1725. The marriage of the son Thomas is not found, but it appears that he had a wife Sarah, and three children at least, Thomas and Tammy baptized at the Fifth church, August 21, 1757, and Jerusha, April 19, 1760. It is said that he removed with his family to Maine. Ambrose Finson died Feb. 1, 1806, "upward of eighty."

1717.—The four children of Nathaniel Durin (*Hist.* 245) were Nathaniel, born May 14, 1718; Hannah, September 28, 1720; Moses, July 17, 1723; and Jonathan May 5, 1725.

1718.—November, Stephen Burns was drowned at the eastward. Nov. 1, John Cotterill was drowned from a canoe in the harbor.

1720.—James Croxford, by wife Mary, had son William, born August 27.

John Cummings and wife Sarah (Lufkin, perhaps,) appear this year, and had Grace, born August 27, 1720, and Jemima, March 25, 1744.

James Condis had daughter Mary born this year.

1723.—Francis Bloyd and Jane Macphedris were married Nov. 7.

William, Nov. 7, 1725, and Mary, May 7, 1727, children of Francis Blythe, were baptized at the second church.

1731.—April 13, John Goodridge, of Cape Ann, died in Weymouth, Mass.

1738.—Jonathan Haskell was lost at sea on a fishing voyage.

1742.—October 23, died Mrs. Hannah, wife of Nathaniel Cist, aged eighty-two.

1743.—About this time died, in Weymouth, Mass., William, son of the first William Sargent of Gloucester, about eighty-five years old. He removed thither with his wife Hannah and several children, and there married a second and a third wife. By all of his wives he had fourteen children, of whom were eight daughters that were married.

1745.—November 28, died Mary, wife of Solomon Davis, in the 44th year of her age.

APPENDIX.

INDEX TO PART I.

Index to names and places contained in PART I, of *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester*, by John J. Babson.

The families noticed in full by Mr. Babson are italicized in the index. The arrangement is alphabetical only so far as the first two letters.

- Abbott, 14.
Adams, 13, 19, 60, 61, 82.
Africa, 92.
Allen fam., 1-4.
Allen, 2, 3, 4, 7, 12, 15, 20, 36, 37, 39, 42,
46, 54, 55, 61, 62, 67, 73, 78, 79, 87, 91.
Albany, 60.
Aldrich, 93.
Alphington, 49.
Amory, 2.
America, 80, 47.
Amsterdam, 80.
Amesbury, 73, 75, 94.
Andrews fam., 4-5.
Andrews, 5, 16, 27, 31, 44, 49, 55, 69, 78,
80, 85.
Annisquam, 32, 46, 54, 69, 89, 90.
Andover, 35, 87.
Antigua, 53.
Annis, 63.
Androscoggin River, 90.
Arizona, 54.
Ashley, 5.
Ashby, 42.
Ashbury, 63.
Ashprington, 49.
Atwell, 22.
Atlantic, 27.
Attleborough, 36.
Augusta, 26.
Austin, 92.
Averill, 10, 40.
Avery, 27.
Ayres, 11, 45, 54, 88.
Baker, 3, 6, 35, 43, 53, 65, 88, 93.
Battle of the Wilderness, 3.
Barrett, 4.
Babson fam., 5-8.
Babson, 6, 7, 8, 12, 24, 32, 34, 38, 45, 47,
69, 85, 86, 87, 94.
Babbitt, 7.
Batchelder, 46.
Batavia, 54.
Ballard, 56.
Bangor, 94.
Badger, 63.
Batting, 64.
Barnstable, 79.
Balston, 80.
Barber, 16, 81.
Barbadoes, 13, 77, 92.
Baltimore, 20, 92.
Bennet, 3, 4, 8, 26, 37, 38.
Bennett fam., 8-9.
Bennett, 8, 9, 15, 51, 74.
Beverly, 6, 7, 8, 11, 25, 34, 46, 60, 62, 80,
89, 90, 93.
Berkshire Co., 9.
Beach, 12, 67, 83.
Beaman, 19.
Becket, 43.
Beck, 53.
Belfast, 52.
Bear Skin Neck, 57.
Beal, 80.
Biscoe Is., 9.
Bilboa, 13.
Bishop, 22, 69.
Biddeford, 22.
Biskey Is., 54.
Biles, 62.

- Biskie Is., 90.
 Blake, 4.
 Blue Hill, 93.
 Blynman, 9, 45.
 Blackwell, 74.
 Boston, 2, 3, 14, 15, 20, 22, 25, 27, 29, 33,
 39, 50, 52, 54, 55, 56, 59, 69, 71, 72, 73,
 74, 76, 77, 78, 79, 85, 86, 88, 91, 92.
 Bootman, 11, 33, 52, 87.
 Boden, 14.
 Bofee, 17.
 Bond, 68, 93.
 Bonner, 92.
 Boyd, 18.
 Boynton, 23, 47, 65, 69.
 Boothbay, 49.
 Boreman, 58.
 Bowdoin, 50.
 Boaman, 92.
 Boxford, 64.
 Bridge, 2.
Bray fam., 9-10.
 Bray, 4, 36, 37, 52, 68, 70, 72, 74, 85, 90.
 Bristol, 5, 6, 8, 12, 19, 49, 82.
 Brooklin, 8.
 Brookline, 79.
Brown fam., 10-11.
 Brown, 7, 11, 12, 18, 15, 22, 24, 42, 48, 65,
 71, 84, 85.
 Bragg, 26.
 Brooks, 31.
 Bradstreet, 33, 70.
 Bradford, 34.
 Bricknell, 89.
 Brewer, 39.
 Bridgewater, 44, 46.
 Brookfield, 45.
 Brown University, 58.
 Brentwood, 60.
 Brunswick, 75.
 Bradbury, 78.
 Bragg, 91.
Butman fam., 11.
 Butman, 6, 11, 13, 34, 78, 91.
 Burnham, 12, 18, 37, 55, 56, 61.
 Bunker Hill, 14, 46, 51, 52, 57, 65.
 Burt, 19.
 Bullard, 92.
 Burgoyne, 23.
 Bunker, 45.
 Butler, 74.
Byles fam., 11.
 Byles, 18, 27, 45, 62, 74.
 Byfield, 35, 55, 56.
 Canneby, 21, 60.
 Cary, 25.
 Cape Porpoise, 26, 39.
 Carlisle, 29, 94.
 Cape Ann, 8, 13, 29, 30, 33, 34, 42, 47, 56,
 59, 68, 80, 89, 91.
 Cambridge, 29, 50, 56, 72.
 Carleton, 86.
 Capesick, 39.
 Casco Bay, 16, 25, 40, 46, 63, 70, 84.
 Campbell, 49, 86.
 Cape Sable, 55.
 Caswell, 58.
 Cashe's Ledge, 61.
 Camden, 71.
 California, 12, 74.
 Cape Cod, 81.
 Carolina, 82.
 Cape Pond Brook, 8.
 Carter, 8, 18.
 Casey, 19, 91.
 Canso, 15.
Carl fam., 11-12.
 Card, 12, 67, 75, 80, 81, 85, 91.
 Carey, 91.
 Chebacco Parish, 5.
 Chebacco, 26, 29, 30, 32, 33, 42, 44, 71.
 Chickering, 83.
 Charlestown, 8, 40, 72, 78, 93.
 Charleston, 43.
 Charles II, 47, 73, 76.
 Channing, 19.
 Champlin, 19.
 Chelsea, 8, 41, 93.
 Choate, 7, 37, 56.
 Chandler, 2, 6, 14, 52, 57, 69, 78, 79, 92,
 93.
 Clark, 5, 9, 10, 35, 51, 64, 69, 74, 82, 90.
Clarke fam., 12.
 Clarke, 29.
 Cleveland, 59.
 Clough, 82, 85.
 Clowlin, 82.
 Cleigh, 87.
 Copley, 2, 79, 91.
 Colt, 2, 32, 45, 61, 66, 77, 78, 84.
 Conant, 6.

- Cook, 9, 14, 24, 83.
 Collet, 12.
Coffin fam., 12-13.
Collins fam., 13-14.
 Collins, 21, 24, 29, 87, 54, 60, 61, 64, 72, 73, 81.
 Colman, 23, 56, 64.
 Coe, 60.
 Cotton, 61.
 Corliss, 69.
 Coas, 28, 71.
 Cooper, 82.
 Connolly, 86.
 Conn, 38, 92.
 Commius, 43.
 Cogswell, 44, 51, 52.
 Cornwall, 44, 92.
 Coldam, 48.
 Crowell, 17, 28.
 Crown Point, 60.
 Cripple Cove, 70.
 Cripple Cove Hill, 70.
 Cross, 21.
 Crosses, 34.
 Cressy, 51.
 Curtis, 5.
 Cue, 6.
Curney fam., 14.
 Curney, 65.
 Cunningham, 16, 20, 87.
 Cumey, 65.
 Cummings, 36.

Davis fam., 14-17.
 Davis, 2, 3, 4, 11, 12, 15, 16, 17, 24, 29, 30, 32, 33, 35, 36, 37, 40, 42, 44, 45, 47, 48, 51, 55, 57, 58, 60, 62, 64, 66, 69, 70, 71, 72, 74, 75, 78, 80, 81, 83, 87, 88, 91.
Day fam., 17-18.
 Day, 17, 18, 21, 30, 33, 36, 40, 41, 43, 44, 46, 51, 63, 65, 66, 73, 79, 84, 86, 87, 90.
 Dana, 23.
 Dartmouth, 23, 49.
 Davison, 21.
 Danville, 30.
 Dane, 56.
 Danvers, 66.
Denning fam., 18.
 Denning, 17, 27, 83.
 Dennen, 18.
 Dennison, 36.

 Denney, 84.
 Dedham, 43.
 Devon, 49.
 Demerit, 62.
 Despar, 72.
 Diggs, 5.
 Dixie, 34.
 Dickinson, 64.
 Dover, 9, 61, 90.
 Dole, 12.
 Donham, 13.
 Dolliver, 16, 21, 28, 55, 69, 84.
 Dorchester, 21, 45.
 Downing, 23, 43.
 Dodge, 34, 53, 60, 82.
 Dover Neck, 45.
 Dow, 79.
 Dresser, 80.
 Dublin, 9.
 Dummer, 29.
 Duncan, 14, 33, 94.
 Durlin, 93.
 Dudley, 24.
 Dutch, 38, 90.
 Durham, 45, 79.
 Dutua, 78.
 Dungee, 50.
 Dyer, 23.

 Eastern Point, 1, 6, 22, 28, 40, 63, 66, 70, 79, 82, 93, 94.
 East Sudbury, 2.
 East Gloucester, 52.
 Eastport, 93.
 Edgar, 11, 20.
 Edgerly, 18.
Elwell fam., 21-25.
 Elwell, 5, 6, 7, 10, 14, 17, 20, 22, 23, 24, 25, 28, 29, 30, 31, 36, 45, 50, 58, 59, 60, 62, 65, 75, 78, 82, 83, 91, 93.
 Ellery Cove, 18.
Ellery fam., 18-21.
 Ellery, 1, 19, 20, 21, 43, 55, 59, 60, 68, 78, 79, 83, 91, 92, 93.
 Emerson, 6, 21, 42, 45, 56, 73.
 Emons, 10.
 Emmons, 44.
 England, 9, 12, 23, 24, 25, 29, 44, 45, 49, 56, 77, 93, 94.
 England, New, 1, 5, 6, 8, 9, 10, 11, 14, 17, 18, 21, 25, 28, 31, 34, 38, 39, 42, 43, 45,

- 47, 49, 56, 59, 60, 62, 64, 65, 67, 70, 71,
74, 80, 82, 87, 90, 93.
Epes, 27.
Essex, 27, 43, 77.
Europe, 30, 45.
Eveleth or Eveleigh fam., 25-28.
Eveleth, 5, 8, 14, 18, 20, 26, 27, 29, 33, 35,
45, 53, 77, 93.
Exeter, 7, 23, 49, 53.
- Falmouth, 5, 7, 36, 37, 39, 40, 46, 62, 63,
68, 75, 82, 86, 90, 91.
Farmer, 43.
Ferry, Hodgkins', 3.
Felt, 88, 80.
Fellows, 43, 49.
Fears, 81.
Fitts, 6.
Finson, 16, 41.
Fisherman's Field, 52, 53.
Fitz William, 71.
Fitch, 77.
Florida, 24.
Flynn, 80.
Fox, 8.
Foster, 20, 46, 50, 68, 92, 93, 94.
Forbes, 43, 54.
Folly Cove, 61.
Fox Is., 81.
Fox Harbor, 85.
Fresh Water Cove, 4, 7, 18, 69.
Freeport, 25.
France, 30, 41, 67.
Frye, 35, 37.
Freez, 38.
Frenchman's Bay, 39.
French Wars, 59, 62.
Frese, 60.
Francis, 62.
Fuller, 4, 18, 38, 65.
Fleming, 94.
- Gardner fam.*, 28-29.
Gardner, 10, 28, 29, 31, 50, 63, 83, 89, 94.
Gardiner, 21, 22, 63.
Gamage, 48, 82.
Gaines, 49.
Gatchel, 88.
Gearing, 23.
Georgetown, 65, 81.
- Hiddings fam.*, 29-30.
Hiddings, 7, 11, 22, 23, 25, 26, 27, 28, 30,
32, 33, 36, 58, 61, 71, 72, 90.
Gilbert, 20.
Giles, 29.
Gloucester, 1, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12,
13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25,
26, 30, 31, 33, 34, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43,
44, 45, 47, 49, 50, 51, 53, 55, 56, 58, 59,
60, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71,
72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83,
85, 86, 87, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94.
Gloucester, New, 2, 3, 11, 30, 38, 45, 52,
55, 59, 63, 68, 69, 73, 75, 85, 86, 90, 91, 93.
Gloucester, West, 25, 36, 44, 85.
Gloucester, East, 52.
Glosester, 77.
Glover, 17, 66, 77, 87.
Gorham, 79.
Goss, 74, 81.
Gowen, 60.
Gouge, 56.
Gooding, 49.
Gott, 5, 13, 41, 49, 52, 58.
Goose Cove, 8, 47, 48, 60, 82.
Godfrey, 35, 36, 66, 73.
Gosport, 24.
Gooch, 20.
Goodhue, 30, 35, 36, 37.
Goodrich, 3, 27, 48, 50, 51, 84.
Griggs, 34.
Great Barrington, 9.
Greenleaf, 15, 62.
Graves, 35.
Greenoway, 45.
Grand Banks, 52, 64, 65, 72, 83, 86, 89, 91,
93, 94.
Grover, 34, 46, 49, 50, 57, 59, 78, 87, 88.
Groton, 23.
Griffin, 11, 33, 41, 42, 61, 87, 90, 91.
Gunnison, 4.
Guy, 34.
Gutridge, 48.
Guadeloupe, 6, 78.
Guinea, 92.
- Haskell fam.*, 34-38.
Haskell, 2, 4, 8, 15, 18, 30, 31, 35, 36, 37,
38, 43, 44, 53, 54, 58, 59, 60, 61, 66, 68,
84, 93, 94.
Harvard, 6, 19, 20, 27, 29, 36, 50, 66, 87, 92.

- Haraden* fam., 31-33.
 Haraden, 11, 14, 15, 32, 33, 34, 41, 43, 47, 48, 53, 74, 88, 90, 91.
 Harraden, 30, 72, 93.
 Hamilton, 19, 49.
 Hales, 30.
Hadley fam., 30-31.
 Hadley, 31, 51.
 Harbor Parish, 33, 56.
Harvey fam., 33-34.
 Harvey, 34, 73, 83, 90.
 Harpswell, 39.
 Hartford, 39, 92.
 Haynes, 52.
 Harbor Swamp, 57.
 Harriman, 57.
 Haverhill, 59, 70.
 Halifax, 63, 69.
 Havana, 64.
 Hardy, 65.
 Harbor Beach, 68.
 Hammond, 72.
 Hammonds, 74.
 Harris, 80, 89, 91.
 Hayes, 83.
 Hatch, 90.
 Hendricks, 6.
 Henry VI, 9.
 Henry VII, 9.
 Herrick, 27, 86, 37, 39.
 Heans, 80.
 Hilton, 62, 83.
 Hill, 5, 21, 61, 87.
 Higgins, 89.
 Hillier, 78.
 Hodgkins' Ferry, 8.
Hodgkins fam., 38-39.
 Hodgkins, 3, 7, 34, 39, 47, 81, 84, 88.
 Hook, 8.
 Holland, 23.
 Howard, 34, 57.
 Houston, 88.
 Holmes's Hole, 37.
 Hooker, 92.
Hough fam., 39.
 Hough, 69.
 Hopkinton, 46.
 Hobson, 52, 57.
 Howe, 58.
 Hubbard, 2, 85, 87, 38, 54, 68, 91.
 Husc, 3.
 Hughes, 4.
 Hutchings, 22.
 Humphreys, 88.
 Hunt, 39, 60.
 Illinois, 53, 88.
 Indians, 81, 84, 85, 90.
 Ingalls, 44, 66.
Ingersol fam., 39-40.
 Ingersol, 22, 30, 40, 46, 65, 66, 67, 69, 71, 78.
 Indian war, 11, 17, 18, 59.
 India, 7, 15, 37, 74.
 Ipswich, 4, 14, 16, 17, 22, 25, 26, 27, 29, 31, 32, 33, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 42, 43, 44, 49, 50, 52, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 66, 67, 72, 75, 90, 91.
 Ipswich Bay, 91.
 Ireland, 9.
 Isle of Sable, 3.
 Jackson, 7, 87.
 James, 13, 47, 74.
 Jabaque, 14.
 Jacobs, 82.
 Jamalca, 92.
 Jeffrey, 93.
 Jewett, 57.
 Jones, 9.
 Johnson, 37.
 Joslyn, 22, 55, 86.
 Judkin, 34.
 Kent, 5.
 Kettle, 42.
 Kettle Cove, 1, 16, 17, 45, 46, 47, 59, 84.
 Kelsey, 52.
 Kezur, 57.
 Keudall, 71, 80.
 Kenduskeng, 63.
 Kittery, 9, 39, 72, 82.
 Kinicum, 10, 20, 63.
 Kimball, 32, 75.
 Kinsman, 55.
 Knight, 52, 91.
 Knowlton, 53, 66.
 Lambert, 9, 10, 11.
 La Grange, 92.
Lane fam., 40-42.

- Lane, 33, 41, 42, 52, 58, 60, 61, 62, 82, 86,
 89, 90, 93.
 Lanesville, 41.
 Langsford, 41, 65.
 Laughton, 84, 62.
 Leach, 17, 21, 46, 82.
 Leeds, 46.
 Lechampton, 47.
 Lee, 48, 50, 52, 72, 87, 91.
 Littlehale, 4, 11.
 Liverpool, 6, 71.
 Lindsay, 7.
 Little River, 10, 16, 26, 60, 74.
 Lincoln, 11, 62.
 Lisbon, 23.
 Little Good Harbor, 21.
 Little Neck, 38.
 Lister, 46.
 Little Good Harbor Beach, 51.
 Littlefield, 63.
Low fam., 42-43.
 Low, 1, 4, 14, 15, 23, 24, 33, 43, 55, 56, 57,
 61, 65, 74, 79, 88, 90.
 London, 5, 30, 80.
 Lovett, 6.
 Long Cove, 10.
 Louisburg, 11, 27, 50.
 Lowell, 23.
 Lobster Cove, 31, 87, 90, 91.
 Lord, 35, 71.
 Lothrop, 39.
 Lurvey, 12, 22, 34, 56, 64, 83.
 Luther, 13.
Lufkin fam., 43-44.
 Lufkin, 30, 34, 36, 44, 58, 61, 64, 71, 86,
 93.
 Lynn, 47, 48, 56.

 Mantua, 1.
 Maine, 2, 8, 9, 14, 46, 48, 63, 66, 78, 85, 86,
 89, 93.
 Malaga, 3.
 Marlborough, 2.
 Manchester, 4, 12, 36, 45, 47, 48, 52, 53,
 91.
 Marblehead, 14, 64, 75, 80.
 Matchet, 14, 17.
 Mattock, 23.
 Malns, 25.
 Maryland, 92.

 Malden, 40.
 Mackworth, 39.
 Marcy, 86.
 Massachusetts, 35, 56, 90.
 Marshall, 31, 49, 57, 91.
 Marazion, 44.
 Manchester Neck, 47.
 Marshfield, 55.
 Martin, 62.
 Marsh, 60, 65.
 Mariner, 68.
 Marble, 69.
 Mansfield, 71.
 Mackay, 73.
 Marysville, 74.
 Medford, 14, 62.
 Mead, 36.
 Merritt, 75.
 Messervey, 39.
 Merchant, 41, 46, 83.
 Mill River, 8, 11, 15, 77.
 Milk Island, 81.
 Martinico, 93.
 Miles, 43.
 Minot, 45, 89, 91, 93.
 Minorca, 49.
 Millberry, 51.
 Milbery, 52.
 Millbury, 65.
Millet fam., 44-47.
 Millet, 8, 10, 21, 25, 38, 45, 46, 47, 54, 60,
 68, 82, 84.
 Millett, 16, 26, 46.
 Milward, 21.
 Missouri, 92.
 Mornington, 9.
 Monument, 9.
 Moor, 28.
 Morgan, 5, 40, 41, 49, 69, 75, 86.
 Morehead, 69.
 Mogridge, 74.
 Mudle, 94.
 Murray, 79.
 Munjoy, 39.

 Naskeng, 8.
 Narraganset, 18.
 Navy, U. S., 61.
 Narragansett Fort, 72.
 New England, 1, 5, 9, 10, 11, 14, 17, 18,
 21, 25, 28, 31, 34, 38, 39, 42, 43, 45, 47,

- 49, 56, 59, 60, 62, 64, 65, 67, 70, 71, 74,
80, 87, 90.
Newbury, 1, 11, 12, 15, 16, 38, 53, 61, 65,
67, 70, 74, 86.
New Gloucester, 2, 3, 8, 27, 30, 38, 45, 52,
55, 59, 63, 68, 69, 73, 75, 85, 86, 90.
New York, 6, 19, 30, 54.
Newhall, 6.
Newburyport, 7, 8, 14, 33, 57, 66, 78.
Newman, 8, 69.
Newport, 19, 21.
Nelson, 23.
Netherlands, 30.
New London, 39.
Newmarket, 53.
New Castle, 59, 82.
New Orleans, 61, 66, 71.
Nichols, 75.
Nowell, 54.
Norway, 45.
Norwood fam., 47-49.
Norwood, 5, 11, 13, 33, 41, 48, 49, 54, 57,
58, 70, 77, 93.
Norton, 52.
Norwich, 17, 39.
Nova Scotia, 9.
North Yarmouth, 25, 40, 69, 70, 90, 91.

Oakes, 61, 64, 73.
Odell, 20, 67.
Onondaga, 2.
Orland, 66.
Osman's Dutch, 18.
Oyster river, 45.

Parsons fam., 49-56.
Parsons, 4, 7, 16, 19, 20, 21, 26, 27, 32, 35,
36, 37, 38, 46, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56,
58, 66, 67, 69, 71, 78, 79, 80, 83, 88.
Palfrey, 14.
Palfray, 71.
Paine, 18.
Parran, 27.
Patee, 88.
Pascataqua river, 82.
Patch, 58, 78.
Parkman, 50.
Parker, 44, 68.
Parker's Is., 81.
Penn, 7.
Pearce, 17, 40, 56, 71, 78.

Perkins, 26, 27, 28, 29, 40.
Pejepscot, 30.
Penny, 34.
Perry, 75.
Penobscot, 41.
Penzance, 44.
Philpps, 11.
Philps, 62.
Pierce, 6, 12, 23, 37, 63, 67, 78.
Pigeon Cove, 7, 47, 48.
Pickworth, 12.
Pitts, 39.
Pigeon Hill, 48, 56.
Piscataqua river, 82.
Plummer, 3, 7, 12, 15, 67.
Plum Cove, 91.
Plum Cove Neck, 41.
Plymouth, 31.
Platts, 52.
Portland, 2, 4, 7, 12, 66, 68, 79, 86.
Portrait, 2, 91.
Poles, 12, 14, 17.
Point Levi, 18.
Point à Pitre, 6.
Portsmouth, 16, 20, 61, 79, 82.
Pope, 37.
Potter, 90.
Pool fam., 56-59.
Pool, 48, 49, 57, 58, 59, 72, 80, 81, 82, 87,
88, 91, 93.
Port Mahon, 49.
Poland, 60.
Pole's Hill, 77.
Porter, 88.
Privateer, 4, 6, 7.
Prince, 23, 59, 70, 80, 93.
Princeton, 26.
Pride, 85.
Pressy, 75.
Procter, 59.
Presson, 66.
Preble, 70.
Pulcifer fam., 59-60.
Pulclfer, 60, 69.
Purpoosduck, 84.

Quebec, 7, 13.
Quetville, 63.
Quakers, 79.

Randal, 7.
Râl, 31.

- Ray, 36.
 Rainsford Is., 55.
 Randall, 75, 79.
 Rawson, 77.
 Reading, 7, 56, 73, 93.
 Redwood, 19.
 Redding, 55.
 Readfield, 63.
 Ren, 66.
 Redington, 64.
 Rhode Is., 7, 81.
Riggs fam., 60-62.
 Riggs, 3, 4, 5, 13, 23, 26, 35, 36, 40, 41, 42, 43, 45, 54, 61, 62, 64, 68, 82, 83, 86.
 Ring, 4, 9, 10, 14, 35, 37, 44, 54, 66, 68.
 Richardson, 4, 60, 62.
 Richmond, 92.
 Ridgel, 12.
 Riverdale, 23.
 Rogers, 1, 19, 20, 40, 61, 73, 79, 94.
Robinson fam., 63-64.
 Robinson, 4, 5, 13, 22, 28, 29, 31, 40, 43, 54, 55, 64, 72, 74, 75, 84, 90, 91.
 Rockport, 4, 5, 10, 11, 12, 13, 17, 18, 22, 25, 34, 38, 39, 44, 49, 52, 64, 65, 80, 82, 85, 88, 89, 91.
Roberts fam., 62-63.
 Roberts, 9, 11, 35, 41, 63, 93.
 Row, 11, 28, 40, 73, 81, 88.
 Rochambeau, 19.
 Rocky Neck, 21.
Rowe fam., 64-65.
 Rowe, 21, 22, 23, 51, 59, 65, 73, 84.
 Rowley, 8, 48, 51, 52, 55, 57.
 Roxbury, 60.
 Roby, 86.
 Robbins, 88.
 Russel, 2, 77.
 Rust, 4, 55, 66, 74, 90.
 Rust's Is., 89.
 Ryerson, 12.
 Savage, 1, 8, 9, 11, 12, 17, 21, 25, 26, 33, 36, 39, 40, 43, 49, 56, 60, 62, 65, 67, 73, 80, 82, 90.
Sargent fam., 65-67.
 Sargent, 2, 4, 11, 12, 17, 20, 26, 29, 32, 35, 40, 41, 47, 48, 53, 54, 57, 66, 69, 70, 71, 74, 77, 79, 80, 81, 88, 91, 93, 94.
 Salem, 4, 6, 10, 11, 13, 21, 24, 27, 31, 33, 34, 36, 39, 43, 53, 73, 75, 76, 77, 83, 93.
Sawyer fam., 67-70.
 Sawyer, 5, 9, 18, 21, 37, 38, 40, 46, 52, 54, 68, 69, 70, 71, 84, 85.
 Sandy Bay, 5, 12, 15, 16, 31, 34, 42, 43, 49, 51, 52, 53, 56, 57, 59, 64, 65, 72, 80, 81, 88, 89.
 Sanders, 7, 40, 65, 70, 71, 79, 88, 89.
 Savery, 7.
 Sampson, 29.
 Saunders, 32, 56, 73, 82.
 Salisbury, 35, 38, 60, 64, 68.
Sayward fam., 70-71.
 Sayward, 38, 44, 59, 69, 71, 79, 81.
 Saville, 42, 54.
 Salt Is., 51.
 Salt Is. Ledge, 51.
 Sable, 59.
 Scarborough, 37.
 Scilly, 44.
 Sedgwick, 66.
 Seymour, 92.
 Sheath, 5.
 Shevel, 44.
 Sheldon, 56.
 Sheepscot, 59, 82, 87.
 Shattuck, 73.
 Shortwell, 84.
 Singer, 85.
 Skamp, 33.
 Smith, 1, 2, 6, 9, 16, 21, 22, 23, 27, 29, 30, 62, 65, 68, 71, 73, 93, 94.
 Smith's Cove, 93.
 Small, 72.
Somes fam., 71-74.
 Somes, 6, 8, 10, 15, 32, 33, 57, 72, 73, 74, 76, 86, 87, 90, 94.
 South Sea, 80.
 Spain, 13, 30.
 Sparks, 19.
 Springer, 73.
 Springfield, 24.
 Squam Bar, 51.
 Squam Point, 31.
 Squam, 2, 7, 8, 14, 40, 66, 81, 93.
Stevens fam., 75-80.
 Stevens, 1, 2, 7, 14, 20, 25, 26, 33, 34, 36, 40, 44, 48, 55, 59, 66, 67, 69, 75, 76, 78, 79, 80, 86, 90.
Stanwood fam., 74-75.
 Stanwood, 3, 9, 11, 12, 17, 24, 29, 36, 38, 46, 51, 61, 67, 72, 75, 78, 88, 89, 90.

- Story, 4, 49, 57.
 Straltesmouth, 6, 15.
 St. Eustatius, 7.
 St. Eustatia, 79.
 Stockwell, 10.
 St. Louis, 19.
 Stover, 23.
 Stow, 26.
 Stage Neck, 21.
 Starknought Harbor, 21.
 Stacy, 29, 78.
 St. Christopher, 29.
 St. Domingo, 78.
 Stonington, 90.
 Stool Rock, 34.
 Stratham, 86.
 Stone, 36.
 Steele, 37.
 Stockbridge, 40.
 St. Just, 44.
 Stanford, 68.
 Staples, 86.
 Stewart, 86.
 Sudbury, East, 2.
 Surinam, 23, 54, 94.
 Sutton, 53.
 Symonds, 42.

Tarr fam., 80-82.
 Tarr, 5, 16, 25, 48, 51, 57, 58, 59, 70, 71, 72, 81, 82, 85.
 Tappan, 31.
 Tarbox, 68, 71.
 Taunton, 93.
 Texas, 88.
 Thames, 9.
 Thomas, 13, 34, 85.
 Thurston, 40, 43, 81.
 Thatcher's Is., 58.
 Thatcher's Is., 82.
 Thompson, 91.
 Tilbury Camp, 9.
 Tibbot, 34.
 Town Parish, 3, 11, 12, 15, 16, 17, 20, 47, 68.
 Townsend, 8.
 Toulinson, 22.
 Town Neck, 46.
 Todd, 52, 55.
 Topsfield, 61.
 Torrey, 77.

 Trynall Cove, 12, 34.
 Trenton, 46.
 Trask, 57.
 Truro, 73.
 Turner, 82.
 Tuthill, 37.
Tucker fam., 82-83.
 Tucker, 23, 33, 41, 60, 61, 83.
 Tufts, 13, 14.
 Tybbot, 12.
 Tyler, 13, 27, 36, 53.

 Ulin, 23.
 United States, 25, 92.
 United States, see navy.

 Vassal, 19.
 Varrell, 47.
 Very, 68.
 Veren, 76.
 Vernon, 19.
Vinson fam., 83-84.
 Vinson, 17, 18, 28, 50.

 Wales, 1, 5.
 Wallace, 85.
Wallis fam., 84-85.
 Walls, 5, 7, 11, 31, 68, 81, 85, 86, 87, 90.
 Ward, 7, 13.
 Wadln, 10.
 Washington, 19.
 Watertown, 20, 92.
 Watts, 56.
 Wakleys, 60.
 Wathen, 87.
 Warner, 14, 20, 32, 45, 46, 53, 56, 59, 67, 75.
 War, French and Indian, 16.
Walker fam., 84.
 Walker, 35.
 Walker's Creek, 43, 44.
 West Indies, 3, 6, 7, 8, 23, 25, 29, 37, 45, 46, 53, 54, 63, 64, 92, 94.
 Wenham, 6, 7, 12, 28, 30, 72.
 Weeden, 10.
 Westminster, 9.
 Weisenfels, 19.
 West Gloucester, 25, 36, 44, 61, 85.
 Webster, 29.
Webber fam., 85-86.
 Wehber, 29, 69, 85, 86.

- West Parish, 31, 66.
 Wells, 32, 75, 92.
 Westport, 60.
 Wellman, 61.
 Wentworth, 61.
 West Virginia, 92.
 Westway, 71.
 White, 2, 3, 4, 20, 38, 54, 55, 58, 67, 78, 79, 91.
Wharf fam., 86-87.
 Wharf, 4, 54, 60, 70, 87.
 Whittridge, 15, 73.
 Wheelwright, 16.
 Whipple, 33.
 Whittemore, 55.
 Whirlpool, 57.
 Wheeler, 60, 61, 69, 74.
 Whitehaven, 92.
 Wilderness, battle of, 3.
 Wilson, 4, 54.
Witham fam., 87-89.
 Witham, 5, 6, 12, 28, 30, 72, 88, 89, 91.
 Wilmington, 6.
 Williams, 7, 22, 63, 81, 82, 85, 87.
 Window, 8.
 Winslow, 17.
 Wise, 27, 70, 80.
 Winnery, 51, 52, 65.
 Windham, 63.
 Willis, 68.
 Wouson, 80.
 Woodward, 16, 35, 36, 74.
Woodbury fam., 89-90.
 Woodbury, 40, 41, 48, 61, 71, 75, 85, 90.
 Woodhouse, 45.
 Wood, 60.
 Yale, 92.
 Yarmouth, North, 25, 40, 46, 69, 70, 90, 91.
 Younglove, 50.
York fam., 90-91.
 York, 12, 24, 30, 33, 34, 36, 41, 63, 70, 79, 87, 91.
 Young, 91.

INDEX TO PART II.

- Ains, 56.
 Acworth, 140.
 Adams fam., 100.
 Addes, 66.
 Aiken, 158.
 Aldrich, 67.
 Allen fam., 105.
 Allen, 1, 2, 4, 5, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 15,
 16, 17, 19, 25, 26, 32, 34, 35, 40, 41, 42,
 44, 50, 59, 60, 62, 64, 69, 70, 77, 88, 108,
 109, 127, 135, 138, 142, 143, 154, 158, 160.
 Almsbury, 6.
 America, 35.
 Ann, Cape, 6, 8, 10, 15, 16, 17, 29, 36, 39,
 40, 44, 46, 64, 68, 71, 72, 82, 97, 105, 110,
 111, 119, 121, 124, 129, 130, 133, 146, 147,
 152, 154, 161.
 Annisquam, 78, 80, 138.
 Andover, 8, 16, 17, 20, 26, 29, 34, 135.
 Annapolis, 47.
 Annis fam., 114.
 Annis, 30, 100, 157.
 Anniversary of Gunpowder Plot, 68.
 Anguilla, 110.
 Antigua, Island of, 109.
 Andrews fam., 89.
 Andrews, 29, 54, 89, 94, 95, 99, 128, 151,
 154, 158, 159.
 Anderson fam., 117.
 Andros, 2.
 Army, 86.
 Army, Revolutionary, 86.
 Archibald, 110.
 Artillery, Gloucester, 153.
 Atkins, 149, 154.
 Atkinson, 147.
 Atkinson, N. H., 75.
 Attleborough, 81, 84.
 Aurora borealis, 61.
 Aux Isles, Cap, 64.
 Augusta, Me., 111.
 Averill fam., 81.
 Averill, 47, 81.
 Avery, 63, 66, 89, 100, 134, 150.
 Ayer } fam., 92.
 Ayers }
 Ayer, 41.
 Bay, Ipswich, 88.
 Bay, Sandy, 86, 96, 97, 99, 111, 121, 151,
 154.
 Bay, Massachusetts, 88.
 Bay, Margaret's, 88.
 Bailey fam., 122.
 Bailey, 47, 134.
 Bally, 110, 157.
 Bayley, 122.
 Barber fam., 109.
 Barber, 87, 104.
 Bangor, 6.
 Baker fam., 96-97.
 Baker, 31, 36, 109, 118.
 Baptist, First, 129.
 Battery, 132.
 Barry, 10.
 Baltimore, Md., 156.
 Barrington, N. S., 69.
 Baldwin, 152.
 Barnstable, 35, 98, 154.
 Battin fam., 114, 118-119.
 Barbadoes, 133.
 Ball fam., 117.
 Battery, 132.
 Bank, 87, 123.
 Banks, 69, 80, 87, 100, 108, 118, 114, 128,
 136, 153, 154.
 Barnard, 20, 38.
 Bar, Milk Island, 154.

- Barrett, 32.
 Babson, 18, 19, 20, 28, 29, 35, 44, 46, 48,
 73, 75, 77, 79, 89, 93, 94, 98, 100, 101,
 134, 156, 160.
 Babbitt, 76.
 Beverly, 38, 70, 72, 83, 84, 97, 98, 106, 135.
 Beaver, 72.
 Beach, 77, 78, 158.
 Becket, 132.
 Berlerch, 7.
 Bennet, 112, 120, 156.
 Bennet Mills, 28.
 Bennett, 11, 13, 41, 133.
 Bilboa, 99, 136, 150.
 Biles, 68.
Bishop fam., 87, 132.
 Bishop, 26, 30, 63, 87, 97.
 Bird, 20.
 Blink, 33.
Birch fam., 108.
 Blatchford, 157.
 Blazing Star, 119.
 Blue Hills, 148.
 Bloyd, 161.
 Blumman, 64, 65.
 Blynman, 66.
 Blyman, 1.
Blythe fam., 161.
Botten fam., 128.
Boffee fam., 119.
Bond fam., 101.
 Boston Custom House, 86.
 Bond, 73.
 Boothbay, 140.
Bowman fam., 124.
 Bolton, 112.
 Botham, 43.
Boynton fam., 103.
 Boynton, 20, 24, 33, 40, 41, 54, 154.
 Boston, 1, 2, 3, 7, 10, 12, 17, 24, 28, 31, 34,
 41, 43, 49, 53, 62, 66, 74, 75, 77, 82, 83,
 86, 88, 89, 93, 105, 110, 121, 124, 128,
 129, 130, 135, 137, 139, 145, 148, 149,
 154, 155, 157.
Bryant fam., 90.
 Bryant, 109.
Brady fam., 113.
 Brady, 116.
Bray fam., 71.
 Bray, 4, 33, 38, 71, 72, 82, 100, 108, 151,
 157, 160.
 Bradstreet, 10, 15, 16, 17, 31, 36, 37, 38,
 39, 40, 44, 45, 46, 47, 50, 51, 52, 55, 107,
 125, 126, 157.
 Bradstreet's defeat, 37.
 Brumes, 12.
Brock fam., 119.
 Brookfield, 152.
 British Parliament, 122.
Brewer fam., 105.
 Bristol, 1.
 Brown, 11, 14, 26, 31, 32, 33, 34, 51, 55,
 65, 94, 95, 103, 120, 134, 143, 160.
 Brown, Ensign, 143, 149.
 Brook, 43.
 Brooks, 145.
 Broom, 114.
 Broome, 113, 130.
Bradbury fam., 120.
 Bradbury, 77.
 Brig, 80.
 Bridges, 84.
 Brief, 12, 21, 23.
 Broad Sound, 149.
 Bradford, 27, 118.
Burns fam., 105.
 Burns, 151, 154, 158, 161.
 Byles, 31, 122, 128.
 Bunker Hill, 145.
 Butman, 80, 101, 103, 158.
Burnham fam., 78, 79, 95, 96, 145.
 Burnham, 19, 120, 160.
Butler fam., 106.
 Butler, 29, 96.
 Buxton, 146.
Burrill fam., 82.
 Byfield, 8, 10, 16, 27, 30, 63.
 Byfield Academy, 76.
 Cap Aux Isles, 64.
 Catalogue of Rev. John White's Library, 4.
Canneby, } fam., 108.
Kenneby, }
 Canneby, 120.
 Cape Cod, 40, 62, 140.
 Carriages, early, 94.
 Cashes Ledge, 157.
 Calef, 153.
Carter fam., 78, 96.
 Carter, 14, 113, 158.
 Cane, 56.

- Cane, } 160.
 Card, }
 Card, 42, 44, 66.
 Callahan, 144.
 Cape Porpoise, 138.
 Caldwell, 92.
 Canada, 43, 135, 146.
 Cadiz, 119.
 Cape Sable, 87, 90, 137.
 Cape Sables, 5.
 Cape Sables, Banks of, 87.
Carlisle fam., 103.
 Carlisle, 98, 103.
 Capture, 90.
 Cashmere, 36.
Cass fam., 117.
 Canso, 101, 102.
 Canada, 2, 3, 4, 49, 72.
 Cambridge, 77, 137, 144.
 Carolina, 117.
 Casco Bay, 111.
 Cape Ann, 6, 8, 10, 15, 16, 17, 29, 36, 39,
 40, 44, 46, 64, 68, 71, 72, 74, 82, 97, 105,
 110, 111, 119, 120, 121, 124, 130, 133,
 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 145, 146,
 147, 152, 154, 161.
 Celey, 40.
 Centenarian, 113.
 Cerny, 11.
Chub fam., 106.
 Charles, Brigantine, 82.
 Church, First, 87.
 Church, Second, 85.
 Cheever, 39.
Choate fam., 98.
 Choate, 143, 158.
 Chelsea, 57.
 Charlestown, 66.
 Charleston, S. C., 122, 123, 130, 131.
 Chard, 111, 160.
 Champlain, voyage of, 64.
 Chaplain, 23.
 Chapman, 7.
 Champney, 38.
 Chebacco, 24, 51, 57, 59, 61, 71, 89, 94, 144,
 145, 149.
 Chebacco River, 67.
Chandler fam., 5.
 Chandler, 6, 8, 15, 16, 17, 26, 28, 29, 30,
 38, 48, 56, 63, 64, 66, 69, 70, 71, 77, 86,
 87, 99, 103, 104, 108, 140, 141, 147.
 Cincinnati, 145.
 Clst, 161.
 City Hall, 75.
Clay fam., 96.
Cleaves fam., 128.
 Clough, 50, 130.
 Clark, 12, 14, 34, 114, 122, 151, 154, 157.
 Cleveland, 144.
 Cleveland, 24, 38, 39, 46, 51, 55, 56, 57, 116,
 140.
 Cleigh, 114.
 Cove, Lobster, 107, 153.
 Connecticut, 2.
 Cold Friday, 155.
 Commonwealth, 156.
 Committee, War, 131.
 Cove, Fresh Water, 133.
 Cobasset Rocks, 152.
Coas fam., 102.
 Coas, 51, 55, 57, 131, 143, 160.
 Colonies, 125.
 Columbian Centinel, 74.
 County, Hampshire, 125.
Coombs fam., 96, 101.
 Cove, Hodgkins', 83.
 Court, General, 83.
 Cornwall, Eng., 87.
 Congress, 116.
Coy fam., 85.
 Cod, Cape, 40, 62, 140.
 Cove, Vinson's, 86.
 Condis, 161.
 Concord, 147.
 Colt, 4, 83.
 Cotterill, 161.
 Cogswell, 6, 10, 15, 17, 27, 34.
 Cottle, 71.
Cook fam., 115.
 Cook, 29, 30, 39, 40, 58, 60, 61, 62, 158.
Cotton fam., 94.
 Cotton, 138.
 Cornery, 13, 29.
Couillard fam., 108.
 Coward, 45.
 Coos, 45, 57.
 Corning, 70.
 Comerford, 48, 49.
 Corneys, 10, 15, 89.
 Cobb, 84.
Coates fam., 132.
 Cogswell, 149.

- Colson, 87, 151.
 Collin, 77, 127, 137, 139, 143, 148, 156.
 Collins, 11, 12, 13, 15, 16, 27, 33, 36, 40, 42, 44, 48, 51, 53, 55, 57, 62, 68, 94, 122, 135, 145, 158.
 Collins school house, 115.
 Crown Point, 37, 38, 134.
Crozford fam., 161.
 Crocker, 10.
 Cradock, 39, 40, 41, 131.
 Crosse, 26.
 Custom House, 86.
 Currey, 92.
 Cuba Island, 56.
Cummings fam., 161.
 Cunningham, 130.
 Cushman, 76.
 Cushing, 17.
 Cut, 33, 38, 40, 41, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 60, 132, 140.
 Carrier, 119, 158.
 Curney, 49, 108, 112, 114.
Curtis fam., 116.

 Day of Thanksgiving appointed for success in war, 55, 56.
 Dark day, 93, 151, 152.
 Danvers, 54, 130.
Dane fam., 127.
 Dane, 54, 80, 101, 102.
 Danville, Me., 111.
Day fam., 81, 85, 89, 95.
 Day, 4, 27, 29, 72, 81, 85, 89, 95, 96, 99, 104, 109, 110, 112, 117, 118, 119, 128, 133, 136, 157, 158.
 Davison, 58.
 Davis, 4, 9, 14, 15, 30, 31, 34, 36, 37, 40, 51, 52, 55, 56, 60, 63, 69, 79, 81, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 99, 102, 104, 108, 109, 113, 115, 118, 119, 121, 122, 130, 133, 135, 136, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161.
Dennison fam., 107.
 Dennison, 140.
 Denison, 35.
 Derby, 20, 76, 138.
Demerret fam., 109.
 Demerret, 109.
 Dedham, 94, 155.
 Denning, 7, 27, 94, 101, 119.
 Dennis, 98, 157.
 Deer Island, Me., 86, 138.
 Derry, N. H., 145.
 Dinner, 9.
 Diary of Mr. Chandler, 38.
Dike fam., 150.
 Dike, 72, 98.
 Disaster, 74, 85.
 Disaster at Sea, 85.
 Dimmock, 131.
 Don Pedro, 130.
 Dodge, 83, 143, 156.
Dolliver fam., 86, 87.
 Dolliver, 26, 42, 43, 47, 53, 60, 68, 69, 74, 75, 76, 86, 87, 91, 97, 108, 109, 110, 150, 158.
 Dowsett, 160.
 Douce, 136.
Doyle fam., 118.
 Dorchester, 77.
Downing fam., 113.
 Doddridge, 23.
Donham fam., 94.
 Donham, 94.
 Donahew, 157.
Driver fam., 97.
Dresser fam., 117.
 Dresser, 86.
 Dresden, Me., 76.
 Drowned, 80.
 Drouth, 135.
 Draper, 139.
Duncan fam., 93.
 Duncan, 67.
 Duren, 98.
Darin fam., 161.
 Dunbarton, 145.
 Durham, 7.
 Durham, N. H., 116.
 Dudley, 69, 81, 87.
 Dunham, 55.

 Early carriages, 94.
 Earthquake, 93, 119, 133.
 Earthquake, May 8, 1753, in Lisbon, 40.
 Earthquake, in New Eng., 88, 40, 43, 44.
Eaton fam., 95.
 Eaton, 160.
 East India, 76.
 Eastport, 67.
 Eastern Point, 14, 35, 42, 44, 45, 47, 48, 53, 55, 57, 59, 63, 93, 99, 157.
Edgar fam., 122.

- Edgar, 110.
 Edgartown, 77.
 Edes fam., 128.
 Edes, 107.
 Edgerly fam., 116.
 Elizabeth City, N. C., 156.
 Elliot fam., 116.
 Elliot, 129.
 Ellis, 158.
 Ellery fam., 74.
 Ellery, 7, 9, 11, 12, 13, 15, 18, 20, 28, 29,
 30, 31, 36, 42, 43, 50, 64, 115, 116, 122,
 132, 138, 143, 144, 154.
 Elkins, 76.
 Ellery's Cove, 116.
 Elwell, 11, 12, 20, 25, 27, 29, 35, 41, 54, 55,
 56, 69, 70, 72, 84, 85, 88, 92, 93, 94, 100,
 101, 103, 105, 109, 114, 116, 118, 119, 131,
 133, 135, 154, 155, 157, 158, 160.
 Elwell's Neck, 83.
 Emerson fam., 1.
 Emerson, 2, 3, 4, 67.
 Emerson, letter from, 2.
 Emery fam., 109.
 Emmons, 30, 57, 94, 115, 134.
 Emerton, 149, 158.
 England, 1, 71, 72, 74, 78, 85, 87, 140.
 Englaud. Mill Prison, 152.
 Englishmen, 90, 91, 92.
 Endicott, 64, 65.
 Endicott, Gov., Letter of, to Winthrop, 64.
 Essex Gazette, 140.
 Essex, 132, 143, 145, 151.
 Eulin fam., 121.
 Europe, 80, 154.
 European ports, 119.
 Everdean fam., 130.
 Everett, 119.
 Everdeen, 36, 62.
 Eveleigh, 8, 15, 17.
 Evans fam., 103.
 Eveleth, 71, 82, 95, 106, 118, 124, 144.
 Expedition, 82, 134.
 Expenses, 83.
 Exeter, 71.
 Exeter, N. H., 109.
 Fairweather, 17.
 Farms, 53, 55.
 Fawkes, 63.
 Falmouth, 35, 45, 56, 114.
 Falmouth (Portland), 148.
 Farley, 75.
 Federal Constitution, 153.
 Fellows fam., 121.
 Fellows, 44, 137, 138.
 Fear, 27, 86.
 Fears fam., 99-100.
 Fears, 154.
 Fessenden, 63.
 Fenier, 106.
 Fedrics, 11.
 Fedricks, 118.
 Federicks, 118.
 Fedulx, 11, 47.
 First Church, 87, 122, 124, 130, 132.
 First Baptist, 129.
 Finson fam., 161.
 Finson, 105.
 Fisherman's field, 104.
 Fishing, 87.
 Fielding, 112.
 Fletcher fam., 116.
 Flin fam., 94.
 Fllun, 97.
 Fleming fam., 114.
 Fleming, 115, 122.
 Fourth Parish, 128.
 Forts taken, 45.
 Fort Point, 140.
 Fort Henry taken, 44.
 Fox Harbor, 105.
 Foxcraft, 64.
 Foxcroft, 10, 35.
 Forbes fam., 152.
 Forbes, 149, 150, 153.
 Foster fam., 112.
 Foster, 8, 49, 50, 56, 62, 66, 77, 86, 115,
 120, 129, 131, 143, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149,
 157.
 Folly Point, 120.
 Fogg, 66.
 French, 88, 90, 129, 133, 134, 135.
 Freeport, Me., 73, 80, 128, 156.
 Fresh Water Cove, 16, 24, 82, 33, 45, 63,
 133.
 Friend, 104.
 France, 123.
 Fuller fam., 108.
 Fuller, 116, 138, 144.
 Gale of wind in 1766, 113.

- Gale of wind in 1798, 69, 100.
 Galleries in meeting house, 70.
 Gazette, Salem, 124.
 Gazette, Essex, 140.
 Gaudaloupe, W. I., 121.
 Gallop, 19.
 Gates, 146.
 Gaines, 63, 121.
 Gardner, 11, 14, 35, 86, 68, 73, 102, 129, 133, 136, 154.
 General Court, 114, 118.
 Germany, 56.
 Gee, 104.
 Gees, 8, 11, 27, 34.
 Gee's Point, 153.
Gearing fam., 131.
 Gerrling, 160.
 Gerrish, 4.
 George, Lake, 134.
 Gift of land to young men, 3.
 Giles, 68.
 Gibbs, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12.
 Gibbes, 14.
 Gibbs, 7, 14, 15, 16, 18, 24, 32, 39, 44, 54, 73, 75, 110, 122, 159.
Giddings fam., 102.
 Giddings, 10, 26, 37, 43, 71, 82, 88, 113, 146, 148, 154.
Gilbert fam., 88.
 Gilbert, 99, 108, 128, 152, 153, 154.
 Gillout, 143.
Glover fam., 103.
 Glover, 58, 59, 65, 66, 128, 155.
 Gloucester Alms House, 152.
 Gloucester Artillery, 153.
 Gloucester, 1, 2, 3, 6, 12, 13, 35, 38, 43, 47, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 72, 90, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 100, 102, 103, 106, 107, 108, 109, 111, 112, 113, 114, 119, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 159, 161.
 Gloucester, 6, 7, 20.
 Glosster, 2, 3.
 Gloster, 69.
 Glouster, 5.
Gorden fam., 101.
 Gordon, 154.
 Gorham, 35, 48, 143, 147, 154.
 Governor's Hill, 148.
 Gould, 180.
Goss fam., 111, 112.
 Goss, 79, 157.
Goodbridge fam., 82, 92.
 Goodridge, 35, 82, 92, 118, 161.
 Goodrich, 67, 116.
 Gosnold, 64.
 Goldwalthe, 68.
 Goodwin, 130.
Gott fam., 158-159.
 Gott, 29, 84, 86, 89, 99, 106.
Godfrey fam., 81.
 Godfrey, 81.
 Grand Bank, 73.
 Great Britain, 124.
 Grand Banks, 136, 140.
Greenleaf fam., 130.
 Greenland, 14.
Grant fam., 94.
 Grant, 94.
Griffin fam., 73, 78, 79, 80.
 Griffen, 63, 64, 65, 137, 138, 143, 154.
 Groves, 106.
Greley fam., 160.
 Gray, 26.
Grimes fam., 115.
Grover fam., 97, 116.
 Grover, 9, 10, 11, 12, 19, 24, 25, 27, 43, 44, 46, 47, 51, 54, 55, 56, 61, 62, 70, 116, 121, 132, 133, 155.
 Gulf Stream, 26, 154.
Gullison fam., 105.
 Gunpowder plot, anniversary of, 63.
 Gullpool, 128.
Gutridge fam., 82.
 Gutridge, 14.
 Harvard College, 76.
 Harbor, Fox, 105.
Hardy fam., 93.
 Hardy, 102, 131.
Hanling fam., 122.
Harris fam., 160, 161.
 Harris, 97.
Hale fam., 129.
 Hale, 107, 157.
 Halifax, 19, 46, 72, 94, 120, 150, 152.
 Hatch, 6.
 Hadley, 4, 11, 14, 84, 94, 135, 157.
 Hadlock, 30, 133, 160.
 Hardgrave, 112.
 Harkins, 14.
 Hampton, 6, 13, 15.
 Hammons, 94.

- Hammond, 115.
 Hammonds, 113.
 Hampshire County, 125.
 Haskins, 153.
Hall fam., 117.
 Hall, 15.
 Harbor frozen to the Ten Pound Is. in 1752, 24.
 Hayes, 147.
 Hamilton, 83.
 Hampton, N. H., 134.
 Haverhill, 15, 16, 17, 33, 34, 78, 80, 94, 97, 129, 138.
 Harraden, 79, 83, 101, 103, 111, 114, 149, 155, 158.
Hares fam., 117.
 Halibut Point, 155, 157, 159.
 Haverhill, 118.
Haskell fam., 73, 81.
 Haskell, 4, 13, 17, 18, 24, 26, 30, 38, 43, 52, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 63, 69, 81, 95, 106, 107, 114, 115, 117, 120, 128, 136, 139, 150, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161.
 Henderson, 75, 131.
Heberd fam., 112.
 Hedan, 75.
Heers } fam., 108, 109.
Huse }
 Henry, 4.
Heyden } fam., 119.
Hidden }
Herring, fam., 100.
 Herring, 30.
Herrick fam., 106.
 Herrick, 106, 150, 151, 158, 160.
Hilton fam., 89, 90.
 Hilton, 90, 135.
 Hibbard, 63.
 Hibbert, 112.
 Hills Mills, 148.
 Hill, Governor's, 148.
 Hillier, 64.
Higgins fam., 113.
 Higgins, 46, 136.
Hidden } fam., 119.
Heyden }
 Hiddens, 14, 45.
 Houghton, 46.
Hoppin fam., 81.
 Hopplin, 41.
Honors fam., 128.
 Honnors, 29, 45, 57, 130.
 Honors, 81.
 Holeman, 101.
Holyman fam., 101.
Howard fam., 108-116.
 Howard, 33.
 Hollis, 60.
 Hoole, 46.
 Hooper, 117.
 House, Watch, 83.
 Hough fam., 155.
 Hough, 75.
Holland fam., 130.
 Holland, 123.
 Honorable Court, 81.
 Hodgkins' Cove, 83, 86, 96.
 Hodgkins fam., 70.
 Hodgkins, 31, 70, 86, 96, 101, 102, 112, 113
 Hogdon, 46, 49.
 Hodges, 134.
 Hobson, 34.
 Humphrey, 4.
 Humphery, 78.
 Hunter fam., 97.
 Hughes, 131.
 Hutchings, 77.
 Hudlin, 139.
 Huger, 17.
 Hubbard, 105.
Hul fam., 115.
 Huntress, 118.
Inghalls fam., 127.
 Ingalls, 106.
 Ingersol, 47, 75, 86, 90, 95, 114, 116.
 Ingersoll, 11, 31, 33, 34, 35, 42, 46, 47, 86, 90, 95, 122, 132, 133.
 Indian, 153.
 Indians, 88, 90, 91, 92, 100, 101, 102, 105, 122, 130, 135.
 Indian War, 2, 68.
 Intemperance, 156.
 Ipswich, 2, 6, 7, 8, 10, 12, 15, 17, 19, 23, 30, 35, 38, 49, 51, 63, 72, 78, 79, 80, 83, 85, 88, 92, 96, 98, 101, 102, 104, 108, 110, 111, 112, 115, 120, 121, 124, 130, 132, 133, 140, 159.
 Ireland, 75, 124.
 Ireland, Sligo, 129.
 Island, 83.

- Island, Milk, 87.
 Island, Thatcher's, 138.
 Island, Deer, 86.
 Island, Sable, 99, 120.
 Isle of Sable, 24, 75, 82.
 Isle Nevis, 137.
 Isle of Shoals, 82, 136.
 Island of Cap Aux, 64.
 Isle of Cuba, 56.
 Island, Ten Pound, 56.
 Island of Antigua, 109.
 Illinois, Quincy, 158.
- Jaundice, 80.
Jacques fam., 128.
Jacques, 14, 28, 126, 153.
Jaques, 10, 15, 32, 38, 39, 45, 47, 48, 51, 56,
 62, 63, 64.
Jacobs, 154.
Jacquish, 8, 10.
Jackson fam., 118.
Jackson, 58, 59.
Jenkins fam., 100.
Jefford fam., 105.
Jeffords, 97.
Jeffries' Ledge, 157.
Jeffs, 154.
Jewett fam., 118.
Jewett, 6, 16, 61.
Jewet, 30, 55.
Journal, 86.
Joslyn fam., 133.
Joslyn, 90, 109, 117.
Josline, 89, 113.
Jorlin, 46.
Joseline, 89.
Jolslyn, 90.
Joslin, 36.
Jumper, 113, 114, 145, 155.
- Kenneby* } fam., 108.
Canneby }
Kennebec, 12.
Kelsey fam., 120.
Kettle, 70.
Kettle Cove, 30, 57, 63, 85.
Kettle Island, 83.
Kellam, 83.
Kenrick, 77.
Kendall fam., 113.
Kelley, 61.
- Kent*, 70, 101, 104.
 Killed on Privateer, 73.
Kidvel, 117.
King, 133.
Kittfield, 117.
Kittery, 29, 83, 84, 35, 56.
Kingsberry fam., 113.
Killam fam., 109.
Kingsbury, 115.
Killam, 83.
Kinsman fam., 124.
Kinsman, 96.
Kinnicum fam., 89, 124.
Knights fam., 118, 119.
Knlight fam., 113, 119.
Knlight, 153, 158.
Knowlton, 103.
Kuetville } fam., 117.
Quitvil }
- Larrimore Galley*, 82.
Lake George, 134.
Lake George, Fort taken there, 45.
Langsford fam., 96.
Langsford, 157.
Lalightons, 9.
Lambert, 157.
Lancaster, 147, 154.
Lapham, 111.
Latter, 59, 60.
Lane fam., 73, 74, 80, 83, 84, 89, 91, 92.
Lane, 24, 26, 30, 37, 51, 83, 84, 89, 91, 92,
 96, 105, 106, 120, 140, 145, 146, 147, 149,
 154, 161.
Lane's Cove, 157.
Le Beau Port, 64.
 Letter from Rev. John Emerson, 2.
 Letter of Gov. Endicott to Gov. Winthrop,
 64.
Leavitt, 38.
Lee fam., 98.
Lec, 27, 122, 143.
Ledge, 157.
Lewiston, 106.
Leicester, 147.
Leach, 85, 150.
Leighton fam., 132.
Leighton, 39, 43, 157.
 Library, catalogue of Rev. John White's, 4.
Lightning, 134.
Liverpool, 137.

- Lisbon, 28, 40, 44, 46, 55, 134, 135, 136, 137.
 Lister, 66.
 Linzee, 77.
 Livermore, 54.
 Litchfield, N. H., 157.
 Little River, 94.
Littlehale fam., 113.
 Littlehale, 96, 116, 122.
 Littlehales, 7.
 Littlefield, 118.
 Lindsey, 146.
 Lost at Sea, 78, 89, 92.
 Long Island, 72.
 Lovewell, 105.
 Louisburg, 92, 128.
 Lobster Cove, 107, 153.
 Lord, 50, 115.
 London, 105, 144.
 Low, 27, 86, 96, 101, 104, 108, 120, 133, 137, 139, 143, 144, 147, 148, 158.
Lurvey fam., 85, 89.
 Lurvey, 89.
Luskin fam., 156.
 Lufkin, 80, 94, 104, 118, 161.
 Lyde, 144.
 Lyman, 12, 35.

 March of Gen. Shirley in 1752 to Niagara, 87.
 March of Gen. Johnson in 1752 to Crown Point, 87.
 Marblehead, 49, 85, 86, 108, 115, 117, 129, 132, 136, 138, 139, 140, 148.
 Massachusetts, 144.
 Massachusetts Colony, 63.
 Massachusetts Bay, 87, 88.
 Manchester, 39, 42, 45, 57, 95, 97, 113, 117, 119.
 Maine, 71, 86, 92, 107, 146, 161.
 Maine, New Gloucester, 92, 98, 105, 108, 116, 117, 119, 120, 158.
 Maine, Scarborough, 154.
 Maine, Lewiston, 106.
 Maine, Minot, 158.
 Maine, North Yarmouth, 107.
 Maine, Freeport, 128, 156.
 Maine, Augusta, 111.
 Maine, Pownalborough, 120.
 Maine, Sedgwick, 107.
 Maine, Danville, 111.

 Mains, 101.
 Mankeset River, 107.
 Marlboro, 47.
 Marlborough, 27, 41, 62.
MacFederick fam., 118.
 Macphedris, 161.
Macey fam., 115.
 Maccarty, 68.
Macculloch fam., 114.
Marsh fam., 109, 112.
 Marsh, 92.
Matlocks } fam., 115.
Maulox }
 Maratt, 133.
 Mannaken, 129.
 Martinico, 135.
Matchet fam., 116.
 Matchetts, 27.
 Manly, 147.
 Marshall, 104, 127.
Marchant fam., 98.
 Martin, 89, 103, 113.
Manning fam., 132.
 Maryland, 130.
 Maryland, Baltimore, 156.
 Margaret's Bay, 87, 88.
 Mather, 1.
Mariner fam., 84.
 Mason, 104, 127, 147.
 Magan, 146.
 Masters, 148.
 Maxwell, 137.
McAfee fam., 94.
McClinch fam., 124.
 McFedrix, 47.
 McKean, 140.
 Menu of dinner in 1751, 9.
 Merritt, 187.
 Merrill, 138.
 Messerve, 53, 58.
Messervey fam., 115.
 Messervey, 53, 60.
 Medford, 5.
 Mecom, 53.
 Merchant, 51, 52, 84, 86, 98, 160.
 Mill Prison, Eng., 85, 152.
 Mill Prison, 68, 71, 72, 74, 85.
 Minot, 89.
 Minot, Me., 158.
 Middle street, 77, 86.
Middleton fam., 118.

- Milbury* fam., 89.
Michel, 152.
Millens fam., 128.
Milton, 148.
Milk Island, 87, 154.
Milk Island Bar, 154.
Millett, 66, 95, 98.
Millet, 4, 51, 85, 88, 95, 123, 128, 132, 154, 160.
Morgan fam., 84, 95, 120, 128.
Morgan, 84, 143, 150, 156, 160.
Mogridge fam., 102.
Mogridge, 121.
Mogridge, 120.
Mobile, 80.
Montreal, 135.
Mower, 130.
Morse, 152.
Moore fam., 115.
Moore, 51, 99.
Moor, 56.
Moody, 13, 14, 20, 23, 31, 33, 104.
Murphy, 152.
Murray, 140.
Murrell, 118, 120.

Nason fam., 99.
Navigator, 83.
Newbury fam., 84.
Newbury, 10, 12, 35, 83, 84, 104, 129, 130, 132, 152, 159.
Newbury bar, 154.
New England, 2, 64, 94.
Newfane, Vt., 116.
Newburyport, 5, 71, 138, 156.
News Letter, Boston, 139.
New settlers, 82.
Newman, 132.
Newcomb fam., 131.
Newcomb, 63, 93.
Nelson fam., 97.
Nelson, 94.
Newfoundland, 136.
Neuter-French, 133, 134.
Nevis Isle, 137.
Newhall, 55, 58.
Newport, 5.
Neck, Elwell's, 83.
New Rowley, 63.
New Hampshire, 134, 145.
New Hampshire, Durham, 116.

New Hampshire, Exeter, 109.
New Hampshire, Sudown, 97.
New Hampshire, Litchfield, 157.
New Gloucester, Me., 71, 73, 74, 92, 98, 100, 105, 108, 116, 117, 119, 120, 158.
News, Gloucester, 132.
Niagara, Gen. Shirley's march, 37.
Nickles, 137.
North Yarmouth, Me., 107.
North Shore, 157.
Northwood, 153.
Northfield, 97.
Northampton, 125.
North Carolina, 129.
Nova Scotia, 134.
Noyes, 135.
Noble fam., 131.
Noble, 154.
Norman's Woe Rock, 110.
Norton, 117.
Norwood fam., 66, 67.
Norwood, 10, 83, 89, 97, 99, 121, 155, 160.
North Carolina, Elizabeth City, 156.

Oakes fam., 114, 132.
Ohio, 37, 97.
Onec, 128.
Order of General Court to fishermen, 69, 72.
Organ, 42.
Osmond, 41.
Oswego, 43.
Osborne, 27.
Osgood, 42.
Owl's Head, 90.

Parish, Sandy Bay, 111.
Paterson fam., 131.
Paterson, 40, 41.
Pattee fam., 94.
Pattee, 94.
Payne, 42, 43.
Page, 109.
Parkskee fam., 90.
Patriot, 77.
Palfrey fam., 128.
Palfrey, 44.
Parsley, 121.
Parliament British, 123.
Patch, 56.
Parkers, 8, 12.

- Parkman, 110, 111, 152.
Parsons fam., 70, 144.
Parsons, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 13, 15, 16, 18, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 34, 36, 37, 39, 43, 45, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 59, 61, 63, 70, 71, 76, 82, 87, 88, 92, 102, 104, 107, 108, 115, 117, 118, 119, 123, 125, 126, 130, 132, 138, 143, 144, 147, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 158, 160.
Parsons, Ensign, 143.
 Petition, 81, 129.
Pensioner. Revolutionary, 85.
 Peter Mud's Neck, 73.
Peters fam., 118.
Penny fam., 100.
 Penny, 89, 129.
Pennill fam., 98.
 Peabody, 160.
 Pew, 156.
 Peteshall, 119.
 Pecker, 5, 17, 19, 27, 33, 42.
Perkins fam., 112.
 Perkins, 9, 10, 47, 69.
 Perished, 80, 87.
 Perigo, 43.
 Pepperell, 35.
 Perring, 8, 9.
Peters fam., 101.
Pearce fam., 90, 92.
 Pearce, 47, 116, 147, 148, 153.
Phips } fam., 80, 120.
Phipps }
 Phips, 3.
Phillips fam., 96.
 Phillips, 16, 17, 96, 138.
 Phillips, 8.
 Phelps, 157.
 Philadelphia, 75, 132.
Pearson fam., 120.
 Piscataway, 12.
 Pirates, 82.
 Pickman, 77.
Pierce fam., 90.
 Pierce, 48, 52, 56, 79, 90, 113.
 Pigeon Cove, 102, 155.
 Pigeon Hill, 160.
 Plymouth, 72.
 Plymouth, England, 74.
Plats fam., 114.
 Pleasant Point, 130.
 Plummer, 14, 15, 28, 31, 34, 43, 61, 77, 115, 123, 135, 142, 143, 155, 157.
 Plumer, 7, 8, 9, 10, 12, 13, 14.
 Plaisted, 39, 40.
 Post, Boston, 132.
 Porter, 49, 130.
 Port Royal, 90, 92.
 Pownalborough, 135.
 Pownalborough, Me., 120.
 Porpoise Cape, 138.
 Portsmouth, 35.
 Portsmouth lighthouse, 157.
Powel fam., 130.
 Powell, 68.
 Portugal, 40.
 Pottle, 19.
 Portland, 148.
Pollard fam., 109.
Poland fam., 98, 133.
 Pool, 16, 31, 34, 39, 50, 67, 98, 135, 144, 151, 155, 159, 160.
 Port Le Beau, 64.
 Pool, Ensign, 144.
 Probate Records, 82, 85, 92.
 Presumpscot River, 114.
 Province, 114, 122, 125, 131, 134, 137.
 Pring, 64.
 Preble, 11.
Pride fam., 89.
Preson fam., 116.
 Procter, 143.
 Prentice, 75.
 Prince, 90, 94, 114, 115, 124, 132.
 Pulcifer, 56, 95.
 Quebec, 43, 48.
 Quelch, 82.
 Quincy, 144.
 Quincy, Ill., 158.
Quitvil } fam., 117.
Kuetville }
 Quilonhaurence, 64.
Rand fam., 131.
 Rand, 36, 51, 139.
 Rams, 14.
Randall fam., 92, 100, 108.
 Randall, 55, 97, 109, 116, 117.
 Ray, 15, 41.
 Records, Probate, 82.
 Records, Wenham, 159.

- Regiment, 6th, 143.
 Regiment, Col. Sargent's, 86.
 Rede, 7.
 Reed, 138.
Reading fam., 89, 160.
Redding fam., 116-117.
 Reddin, 155.
 Redlington, 138.
Rea fam., 130.
 Rea, 36, 37, 41.
 Revolution, 77.
 Revolutionary War, 80, 85, 86, 87, 93, 129, 145, 148, 152, 157.
 Rebellion, War of, 120.
 Rhode Island, 81.
 River, Chebacco, 67.
 River, St. Georges, 131.
 River, Mankeset, 107.
 Riverdale, 184.
Ricknor } fam., 96.
Rickner }
 Richmond, 122.
 Riggs, *alias* Rldgell, 109.
 Riggs, 79, 80, 82, 88, 89, 94, 100, 101, 108, 112, 118, 123, 184, 135.
Rigel fam., 109.
 Rldgell, 109.
 Ring, 71, 112, 130, 134.
 Robinson, 25, 32, 47, 55, 65, 79, 85, 87, 88, 94, 100, 101, 112, 119, 124, 128, 133, 156.
 Robbins, Ensign, 143.
 Robbins, 107.
 Rockport, 120, 160.
 Rockport Directory, 113.
 Rose Bank, 78.
 Rocks, Cohasset, 152.
 Rock, Norman's Woe, 110.
 Rochester, 77.
 Rolfe, 55.
 Roxbury, 19, 68.
 Royal, Port, 90, 92.
Rogers fam., 150.
 Rogers, 7, 9, 10, 13, 14, 15, 16, 19, 27, 28, 29, 31, 33, 34, 35, 36, 38, 39, 40, 41, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 51, 53, 55, 56, 59, 60, 61, 63, 68, 77, 86, 125, 136, 142, 143, 144, 153.
Rollins fam., 95.
 Rollins, 95.
Roberts fam., 68.
 Roberts, 73, 98, 105, 107, 161.
 Roberts, Ensign, 143.
 Rowly, 92.
 Rowley, 6, 8, 15, 16, 75, 78, 92, 103, 157.
 Row, 19, 27, 32, 42, 82, 88, 89, 93, 96, 100, 103, 114, 118, 131.
 Rowe, 46, 52, 55, 72, 131, 135, 144, 151, 154, 157, 158, 160.
Rust fam., 94.
 Rust, 30, 71, 108, 150.
 Russ, 52.
 Rutford, 133.
 Ryerson, 74.
 Sayward, 4, 7, 19, 31, 45, 49, 50, 76, 83, 89, 108.
Savery fam., 108.
 Savery, 45.
 Sayers, 9.
Saville fam., 101.
 Saville, 158.
 Sanborn, 158.
 Salisbury, 152.
 Sandown, 138.
 Sanday Bay, 80, 86, 96.
 Sandy Bay, 86, 96, 97, 99, 113, 121, 151, 154, 155.
 Sandy Bay Parish, 111.
 Sawyer, 26, 27, 34, 35, 41, 45, 46, 48, 49, 61, 62, 71, 83, 84, 87, 88, 96, 116, 152, 155.
 Salem, 4, 5, 17, 35, 38, 76, 77, 83, 93, 96, 103, 124, 129, 132, 137, 138, 151, 154, 158.
 Sable Island, 24, 90, 99, 120, 137.
 Sable Cape, 90.
Sanford fam., 95.
 Saltonstall, 77.
Sargent fam., 66, 68, 161.
 Sargent, 2, 13, 14, 25, 26, 27, 28, 32, 35, 38, 39, 41, 43, 51, 54, 63, 69, 71, 75, 76, 81, 82, 88, 105, 117, 123, 130, 132, 142, 143, 149, 156, 157, 158, 160, 161.
 Sargeant, 10, 11, 14, 15, 20.
 Sargent Regiment, 86.
Sadler fam., 92.
 Sadler, 91.
 Sadler's Run, 114.
 Saunders, 7, 10, 12, 19, 44, 45, 122, 134.
Sanders fam., 74-78.
 Sanders, 14, 36, 40, 44, 45, 47, 50, 52, 53, 57, 59, 63, 86, 104, 110, 118, 121, 124, 135, 147, 148, 152, 155.
 School, First, 87.
 Scotland, 35.

- Schooner, 94.
 Scarborough, 52.
 Scarborough, Me., 154.
Scott fam., 92.
 Scott, 92.
 Scituate, 100, 107, 117, 140.
 Sermon of Rev. Samuel Chandler on
 Thanksgiving Day, 6.
 Sedgwick, Me., 107.
 Sergeants, 7.
 Selectmen, 81.
 Second Church, 85.
 Second Parish, 85, 94, 95.
 Settlers, New, 82.
 Severy, 28, 49, 58, 108.
Sewall fam., 117.
 Sewall, 14, 82.
 Sewell, 82.
 Ship Building, 74.
 Shipwright, 75.
 Shortwell, 18.
 Sheldon, 114.
 Sherritt, 78.
 Shaw, 103, 105.
 Sheepcot, 137.
 Shaftoo, 158.
 Shoals, Isles of, 82, 137.
Simerton fam., 113.
 Simes, 49.
 Sight of Aurora Borealis, 61.
 Silvester, 138.
 Sloops, 88, 89.
 Sligo, Ireland, 129.
 Smallman, 90.
 Small-pox, 75, 87, 91, 94, 114, 151, 155.
Smith fam., 115.
 Smith, 4, 11, 26, 27, 32, 33, 34, 35, 41, 45, 47,
 53, 56, 59, 62, 65, 69, 97, 105, 108, 118,
 139, 142, 143, 144, 148, 150, 152, 155, 158,
 160.
 Snake, 111.
 Snowstorm, 121.
 Smoke, 93.
Somes fam., 150.
 Somes, 27, 31, 42, 46, 49, 55, 56, 63, 81,
 87, 89, 98, 105, 114, 120, 133, 149, 153,
 154.
 Spain, 123.
 Spaniards, 135.
 Springer, 74, 83, 103.
 Spring Cove, 116.
 Squam Parish, 114.
 Squam Church, 112.
 Squam Woods, 156.
 Squam Hill, 156.
 Squam, 10, 15, 31, 35, 37, 40, 44, 50, 51, 52,
 56, 63, 78, 79, 80, 81, 93, 97, 99, 103,
 111, 133, 137, 142, 149, 157.
 Star, evening, 119.
 Star, blazing, 119.
 Stickney, 138.
Stenckfield fam., 120.
 Storm, terrible, 110.
 Stanford fam., 101.
 Stonington, 107.
 Stearns, 40.
 Sturbridge, Mass., 76.
 Staples, 120, 121.
 Still, 2.
 Stillman, 160.
Steele fam., 115, 116.
 Steel, 116.
 Studley, 66.
 St. John, 137.
 St. John's, N. F., 154.
 St. Martins, 140.
 St. Georges River, 131.
 St. Petersburg, Russia, 76.
 St. Kutts, 135.
Stockbridge fam., 86, 120.
 Stockbridge, 107.
Stockwell fam., 94.
 Stanwood, 53, 54, 67, 70, 99, 100, 102, 106,
 116, 123, 150, 154, 159.
 Stewart, 49, 112.
 Stuart, 43.
 Steward, 132.
Stone fam., 92, 120, 121, 161.
 Stone, 65, 132.
 Stephens, 65.
Stacy fam., 115.
 Stacy, 7, 9, 10, 13, 14, 22, 25, 27, 33, 34,
 37, 49, 50, 130.
 Stevins, 87, 92, 93, 143, 147.
Stevens fam., 104.
 Stevens, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 17,
 18, 19, 20, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 30,
 31, 33, 35, 40, 42, 43, 45, 46, 49, 52, 53,
 54, 55, 56, 57, 61, 65, 66, 74, 75, 77, 87,
 92, 93, 97, 107, 108, 110, 113, 115, 117,
 120, 154, 158, 159, 160.
 Sundown, N. H., 97.

- Swain, 37, 38.
 Sweet, 160.
 Sylvester, 139.

Tandy fam., 105.
Tatner fam., 85.
 Taylor, 155.
 Tax, 151, 153.
 Tax, Province, 132.
 Tax collector's diligence rewarded, 157.
Tappan fam., 108.
 Tappan, 16, 17, 36, 57.
 Tappen, 51.
 Tarr, 27, 29, 31, 39, 84, 94, 99, 105, 106, 111, 113, 114, 121, 129, 144, 155, 158.
Tarbox fam., 107, 108.
 Tarbox, 19, 23, 29, 33, 48, 60, 130, 159.
 Taylor, 45.
 Tenny, 8.
 Temperance, 77.
 Temperance Committee, 156.
Teeksberry fam., 117.
 Tewksbury, 122.
 Ten Pound Island, 24, 56.
 Thunder, 133.
 Thanksgiving sermon of Rev. Samuel Chandler, 6.
 Thanksgiving Day appointed for success in War, 55.
Thomas fam., 103.
 Thomas, 84.
 Thorndike, 89, 116.
 Thacher, 157.
 Thatcher's Island, 138.
Thurston fam., 106-107.
 Thurston, 74, 106, 153, 158.
 Third Church, 117.
 Tompson, 97.
 Town Parish, 104.
Travis fam., 109.
 Travis, 34.
Trask fam., 103.
 Trask, 83, 151.
True fam., 120, 121.
 True, 102.
 Training-field, 102.
 Travers, 109.
 Tucker, 89, 97, 100, 118, 119.
 Turner, 117.
Tyler fam., 95.
 Tyler, 15, 60, 134.

 United States Army, 156.
 Udal, 66.
Uran fam., 95.


Varrel fam., 110.
 Varrel, 94.
 Varrell, 51, 94.
Vaughn fam., 112.
 Vetch, 90, 91.
 Venson, 67, 68, 72.
 Vernon, 76.
 Vermont, 116, 156.
 Vermont, Wells, 97.
 Vermont. Newfane, 116.
 Villars, 86.
 Villum, 92, 93.
 Vinson's Cove, 86, 116.
 Vineyard, 80.
 Virginia, 25, 31, 136.
 Voyage of Champlain, 64.

 Wadsworth, 5.
 Walker, 29.
Walklate fam., 100.
 Walklate, 134.
 Watts, 126, 134, 155.
 Wallis, 10, 27, 105.
 Wallace, 155.
 Walley, 10, 38, 55.
 Warren, 108.
 War, at Boston, 41.
 War. Committee of, 131.
 War. Indian, 2, 68.
 War, 1812, 145.
 War, Revolutionary, 80, 86, 87, 93, 120, 129, 145, 152, 157.
Warner fam., 112.
 Warner, 7, 8, 11, 12, 13, 14, 23, 25, 29, 35, 46, 54, 56, 60, 115, 143, 144, 147, 148.
 Washington, Gen., 145, 146, 148.
 Watch-house, 83.
 Watkins, 102.
 Wear, 6.
 Wears, 15.
Webb fam., 123.
 Webber, 4, 34, 43, 48, 87, 158.
Webster fam., 112.
 Webster, 12, 71, 151.
 Welch, 132.
Welcome fam., 129.
 Wenham, 4, 37, 38, 65, 95, 130, 158.
 Wenham's records, 159.

- Wells fam., 105, 106.
 Wells, Me., 97.
 West, 41.
 West India, 80.
 West Indies, 110, 136, 139.
 West Parish, 82, 95, 133.
 Weymouth, Mass., 161.
 Westway fam., 118.
 Wharf, 89.
 Whale Cove, 151.
 Wheeler fam., 102.
 Wheeler, 26, 46, 51, 54, 112, 131.
 Wheelwright, 152.
 Whipple, 6.
 Whiston fam., 90.
 Whiston, 98.
 Whittemore, 47, 49, 53, 54, 137, 139, 143, 148, 160.
 Whitams, 12.
 Whittfield, 35.
 Whitting fam., 129.
 Whittrede fam., 98.
 White fam., 99, 128.
 White, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 22, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 40, 41, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 56, 122, 123, 124, 127, 129, 157.
 Wise fam., 80, 84.
 Wise, 4, 84, 99, 113.
 Williams fam., 83, 85, 99.
 Williams, 8, 30, 34, 50, 54, 100, 114, 134.
 William, Fort taken, 45.
 Winthrop, 2, 6, 64, 80.
 Wilson fam., 120, 121.
 Wilson, 113, 114, 119.
 Winslow fam., 95.
 Winslow, 95, 130.
 Witt, 56.
 Wlbirds, 6, 35.
 Winter fam., 119.
 Winter, 55, 56.
 Winnet Ferry, 17.
 Wigglesworth, 12, 38, 49.
 Wind, Gale of, 100.
 Wind-mill, 115.
 Wind-mill Hill, 115.
 *Witham, 8, 9, 11, 13, 15, 16, 22, 23, 24, 37, 46, 49, 53, 60, 62, 75, 76, 78, 92, 97, 113, 137, 139, 160.
 Winnery fam., 118.
 Woodbury fam., 73, 81, 83, 84.
 Woodbury, 4, 71, 72, 81, 84, 106, 123, 129, 143, 152, 155.
 Wood fam., 98.
 Woods, 8.
 Woodhouse, 36.
 Woodward, 7, 9, 10, 11, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 31, 33, 36, 42, 50, 52, 53, 59, 60, 70, 112.
 Wooten } fam., 94, 95.
 Wotten }
 Wotten, 20, 23, 24.
 Woulsen fam., 99.
 Wonson, 84, 116.
 Worcester, 60, 62, 147.
 Worley fam., 129.
 Wyatt, 5.
 Wyeth, 137.
 Yarmouth, 98.
 Young fam., 93.
 Young, 48, 115, 154.
 Younger fam., 131.
 York, Ensign, 143.
 York, Me., 104.
 Yorke, 90.
 York, 7, 10, 11, 13, 14, 16, 20, 28, 35, 63, 89, 93, 113, 123.

22/6
11

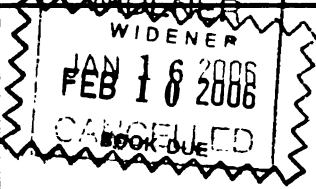
**This book is a preservation photocopy.
It was produced on Hammermill Laser Print natural white,
a 60 # book weight acid-free archival paper
which meets the requirements of
ANSI/NISO Z39.48-1992 (permanence of paper)**

**Preservation photocopying and binding
by
Acme Bookbinding
Charlestown, Massachusetts

1995**

WIDENER LIBRARY

Harvard College, Cambridge, MA 02138: (617) 495-2413

If the item is recalled, the borrower will be notified of the need for an earlier return. (Non-receipt of overdue notices does not exempt the borrower from overdue fines.)

Thank you for helping us to preserve our collection!



3 2044 013 680 756

